

PAPAL  
LETTERS TO  
SCOTLAND



BENEDICT XII  
OF AVIGNON  
1394-1419

SCOTTISH  
HISTORY  
SOCIETY

1976



~~Ref. 54~~

Sec SHS. 147





SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

FOURTH SERIES

VOLUME 13

---

Calendar of  
Papal Letters to Scotland  
of  
Benedict XIII of Avignon  
1394-1419



CALENDAR OF  
Papal Letters to Scotland of  
Benedict XIII of Avignon

1394-1419

*edited by*

Francis McGurk, M.A., M.LITT.



EDINBURGH

*printed for the Scottish History Society by*

T. AND A. CONSTABLE LTD

1976



©  
Scottish History Society  
1976



ISBN 9500260 9 3  
Printed in Great Britain

## PREFACE

The completion of this calendar of papal letters relating to Scotland was begun during the tenure of a Ross Fund scholarship in the University of Glasgow from 1966-68. A systematic investigation of the Vatican archives initiated under the auspices of that fund had led to the collection of the Scottish material relating to the pontificate of Benedict XIII (1394-1419). My principal task was to compile a calendar from the microfilm assembled in Glasgow as a result of that search, but all doubtful readings have been personally checked from the original volumes in Rome. If any problems remain unresolved, the microfilms from which the calendar was compiled are available for consultation in the department of Scottish History, University of Glasgow, where they form but a small part of a vast microfilm collection which now covers almost the entire pre-Reformation period.

The publication of this calendar would have been impossible but for the generosity of the Ross Fund of the University of Glasgow which provided the resources for both the collection and calendaring of this material. It also owes much to the labours of others to whom I am under a deep debt of gratitude. In particular much was owed to the Reverend Francis Kennedy whose premature death earlier this year deprived the Church of a young and energetic priest, who, as a Ross Fund scholar, had collected much of the original material from the Vatican archives. In this he was assisted by the late Dr Annie I. Dunlop, and it is most appropriate that a volume to which she gave so much personal attention, both in the collection of material and in assisting with knotty palaeographical problems, should form part of the Scottish History Society's tribute to her memory. I am also indebted to Monsignor Charles Burns for so willingly checking points of detail in the archives, and to Dr D. E. R. Watt of St Andrews University for many corrections to my calendar which, but for his vigilance, might have remained unamended. Finally, I would like to record my gratitude to Dr Ian B. Cowan who has given assistance at all stages in the preparation of this calendar and, in association with Dr T. I. Rae, Secretary of the Society, to whom my thanks are also due, saw my manuscript through the various stages of publication.

Glasgow  
May, 1976

FRANCIS MCGURK

*A generous contribution from the  
Carnegie Trust for the Universities of Scotland  
towards the cost of producing this volume  
is gratefully acknowledged by the  
Council of the Society*

## CONTENTS

---

Preface v

Introduction ix

Table of Abbreviations xxxiii

CALENDAR OF

PAPAL LETTERS TO SCOTLAND

OF BENEDICT XIII OF AVIGNON I

Appendix 387

Index 395





## INTRODUCTION

---

ON 16 SEPTEMBER 1394 Clement VII, formerly Robert of Geneva, whose election to the pontificate on 20 September 1378 had brought about the Great Schism of the west, died. The cardinals at Avignon entered into conclave on the 26 September, but so swiftly had the news been carried to Paris that a message from Charles VI of France urging delay and the suspension of an election until the arrival of an embassy, was placed into the hands of Peter Corsini, cardinal of Florence, one of the last to enter the conclave. The cardinals, aware of the possible contents of the letter, resolved however not to open it until after the election, for if the message had been received it would have been difficult to reject the advice which it contained, and the Avignon papacy would have remained vacant while the 'anti-pope' Boniface would have continued to reign, intransigent as ever, in Rome.

With the conclave under way, the cardinal of Saluzzo proposed that the cardinals should either adjourn without electing anyone and thereafter, open negotiations with Rome, or else that they should elect Boniface IX outright. The former suggestion was opposed by Peter de Luna, cardinal deacon of St Mary in Cosmedin, on the grounds that a delay would merely strengthen the claims of the intruder Boniface, and the latter suggestion on the grounds that since Boniface and his anti-cardinals had been excommunicated they were under a canonical and legal disability from which only a new pope could free them. These arguments, in which may be traced the influence of Peter's training in canon law, were upheld by the other cardinals who resolved, therefore, to choose a new pope.

The actual election was, however, preceded by another dispute following upon the suggestion that all the cardinals present should take an oath, a summarised version of which runs thus: 'I promise upon the holy gospels, to work with all my strength for unity,

and not to say or do anything which by its nature could impede or even delay the union. If I am elected pope, I will follow all suitable ways to union, including the way of cession if the majority of cardinals at the time, considers it appropriate'. This oath was opposed by certain cardinals as being needless and prejudicial, needless as it only obliged the future pope to what, as a catholic, he was already obliged, and prejudicial as it was claimed that it might seem to reduce the dignity of the papacy in the eyes of the common people. Nevertheless with the exception of the three scrutineers the cardinals signed what is known as the 'cedula' of the conclave, and thereafter proceeded to the election.<sup>1</sup> On 28 September twenty votes from the twenty-one available were cast in favour of Peter de Luna, who after much resistance finally agreed to the election, taking the name Benedict of which he was the thirteenth in line of succession.<sup>2</sup>

Peter de Luna was born in 1342 in Illueca, a son of one of the noblest families of Aragon. During his youth it seems he intended to follow a military career and he took part in the battle of Najera in 1367, but subsequently he decided on an academic career. He specialised in canon law at the university of Montpellier at which he obtained his doctorate in Decrets, and where he taught as professor of both laws, canon and civil. As such he was in minor orders, and he rapidly obtained the archdeaconry of Valencia, canonries of Vich, Tarragona and Huesca, the archdeaconry of Andorra and the archbishopric of Palermo. Further preferment followed and on 20 December 1375 he was given the red hat by Gregory XI as cardinal deacon of St Mary in Cosmedin. On Gregory's death Peter took part in the election of Urban VI, and later he was one of the disaffected cardinals who moved to Fondi and elected Robert of Geneva as pope. He then returned to Avignon with Clement, by whom he was appointed papal legate to the Spanish kingdoms. In this role he was largely responsible for winning Castile, Aragon and Navarre to the Clementine cause. Even the

<sup>1</sup> The cedula was rendered inoperative on the grounds that to be valid it has to be 'profitable and suitable' in the political context of the moment and Benedict was sole judge in this respect.

<sup>2</sup> For Benedict's career see Sebastian Puig y Puig, *Pedro de Luna, último papa de Aviñón, 1387-1430* (Barcelona, 1920); Alec Glasfurd, *The Antipope (Peter de Luna, 1342-1423)*, (London, 1963).

rival pope Boniface could not deny his obvious qualities and in 1390 Boniface had written to him from Rome exhorting him to work for the unity of the church.

Peter, before his election to the papacy, had thus accumulated political wisdom coupled with diplomatic ability and skill, and he arrived at the chair of St Peter's, albeit a half share, preceded by a universal reputation. He was the first Spaniard to become pope and even his adversaries had to admit that his weaknesses were in the main nothing more than an excess of his obvious qualities. Nevertheless his cleverness could degenerate at times into cunning and slyness, his inflexible energy into obstinacy and his personal dignity and independence of character into unbearable pride.

These characteristics were to stand him in good stead during the years ahead. Almost from the moment of his coronation Benedict was involved in a struggle for survival. In 1398 the French withdrew their obedience, but as their example was not followed they re-acknowledged Benedict as pope in 1403. In an effort to resolve the deadlock a general council of the church which met at Pisa in 1409 deposed both Benedict and his Roman rival Gregory XII and proceeded to elect Alexander V as pope. This 'Pisan' pope was recognised by France, which had again withdrawn from Benedict's allegiance in 1408, England and the Empire. The Roman pope was supported only by some Italian states while Scotland, together with the Spanish kingdoms of Aragon, Castile and Navarre and with the counts of Armagnac, Foix and Savoy, continued to recognise Benedict who had established himself at Peniscola in Aragon. The council called to end the schism had succeeded only in making matters worse. Bewildered Christians could now choose any one from three popes for spiritual guidance.

The enormity of this situation led to the calling of yet another general council at Constance on 1 November 1414. By this time, support for Gregory XII had dwindled to the point of sole recognition by the lord of Rimini, many of his former supporters having transferred their allegiance to John XXIII who had been elected to the papacy after the death of Alexander V on 5 May 1410. Benedict's strength however, remained undiminished and although the Pisan pope was deposed in May 1415 and the Roman pope was persuaded to abdicate in July of that year, the campaign to



persuade Benedict's allies to withdraw their support was slow and tortuous. All efforts to persuade Benedict to negotiate proved abortive and this intransigency led to the withdrawal of support by Aragon, Castile, Navarre and Foix on 6 January 1416. Benedict's obedience in the formal sense was thereafter reduced to Peniscola, the county of Armagnac, just north of the Pyrenees, and Scotland, but the difficulty which faced those trying to promulgate the withdrawal in various parts of Spain showed that Benedict still commanded a large measure of support in the peninsula. So it was that Philip de Molla, who had been chosen to promulgate the withdrawal, found strong opposition in Barcelona, Segorbe and other places; but the delegate had been given such powers to enforce acceptance that gradually most of the opposition was crushed. The death of Ferdinand of Aragon on 2 April 1416 could do nothing to stop the momentum, and Castile, in spite of opposition from the archbishops of Toledo and Seville, also succumbed. On 6 July the withdrawal was published in Navarre and in August in Foix, and so the whole peninsula had abandoned Benedict, except for his castle at Peniscola.

The way was thus opened for the deposition of Benedict, and after the necessary preliminaries and formalities had been carefully observed, this was duly effected by the council of Constance on 26 July 1417. To all intents and purposes the Great Schism of the west which had lasted for thirty-nine years, was over. Having now disposed of three popes, the council could apply itself either to reform of the church or to the election of a new pope. It chose to do the latter and so on 11 November, after months of discussion and argument over procedure, Oddo Colonna was elected pope, taking the name Martin V and as such presided over the dissolution of the council, which took place on 22 April 1418.

The deposition of Benedict by the council, in spite of the great solemnity and formality with which it was promulgated, was of no greater import to Benedict than that of Pisa's eight years previously, and he continued much as before, retaining control over much the same territory – Scotland and Armagnac. However the council had meanwhile determined to win Scotland from Benedict's obedience, and had sent John de Bienville, D.THEOL., abbot of Pontigny, to Scotland to plead its cause. This he attempted in a

general council held at Perth before Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland. At the same time Sigismund, king of the Romans, wrote to the governor and the three estates inviting them to send procurators to Constance. Benedict, however, was not ready to give in without a fight and he likewise wrote to Albany and the three estates exhorting them to remain loyal, a course which Albany seem to have favoured for he appointed a Franciscan friar of the English nation, called Robert Harding, to defend Benedict's cause. It was at this point that the university of St Andrews, seemingly forgetting to whom it owed its establishment, decided that support of the council was necessary for a united church and it came out in opposition to Benedict and his champion Harding. During the succeeding months disputations between Harding and the university continued, but the university's decision to withdraw was formally embodied in a meeting of the Faculty of Arts held at St Leonards on 9 August 1418, when with a few exceptions every Master of Arts formally withdrew his obedience from Benedict and transferred it to Martin. A deputation was then appointed to discuss the decision before a full meeting of the governor and the three estates. This meeting was held at Perth on 2 and 3 October 1418 where Harding fought desperately to save Benedict's position, being strenuously opposed by John Elwald, rector of St Andrews, and master John Fogo, monk, later abbot of Melrose. In spite of Harding's efforts, it was the counsel of the university which prevailed and it was decided that Scotland should formally be withdrawn from Benedict's obedience. This decision did not, however, settle the matter completely and Harding continued to work on behalf of Benedict. From October 1418 until January 1419 Scottish petitions were being granted by Benedict at Peniscola, including one on 11 December 1418 by which Walter, brother of Robert, duke of Albany, was provided to a canonry and prebend and the deanery of Glasgow.<sup>1</sup> It is difficult, therefore, to say when Scotland finally renounced all allegiance to Benedict. On 11 July 1419, however, Martin issued a bull from Florence against Harding, empowering Laurence of Lindores as inquisitor for Scotland to seize and detain him. On the same day, a further bull thanked the doctors and masters of the university for their support

<sup>1</sup> *CPP*, i, 612; below pp 378, 383-5.

against Harding, and asked them to continue this support until he was silenced. It was not to be ecclesiastical judgement, however, which silenced Harding, but instead natural death which, according to Bower, 'came . . . over him in Lanark'.<sup>1</sup> With his death virtually all opposition to Martin in Scotland ceased, and in the same year a new formal withdrawal from Benedict was made and the adhesion to Martin confirmed.

Benedict thereafter found himself with his obedience further curtailed, although the flame of hope still seemed to burn in his heart. The count of Armagnac early in 1418 had decided to submit to Martin, but a Burgundian victory had cost him his life before the submission was effected. His widow, Bonne de Berry, and the new count John IV, were forced to submit, but although Bonne persevered in her new allegiance to Martin, John gradually came round to recognition of Benedict, for which he was warmly rewarded. Again, at one point, the duke of Gloucester petitioned Benedict for a dispensation; one of Benedict's envoys in France, Guignon Flandrin, had a meeting with the Dauphin, and the failures suffered by the French in their struggles against the English were imputed by many to the lack of loyalty shown by them to Benedict. But these were all as nothing set against the widespread adhesion to Martin, now at Rome, and so there was little need for general rejoicing when Benedict's death occurred on 29 November 1422.

Even then the schism was not quite over for Benedict had attempted to continue his line of succession by having his four cardinals agree to an election on his death, two of whom obeyed, electing as pope a certain Gil Munoz, canon of Barcelona, who took the name Clement VIII. He, however, submitted to Martin in 1429 although his cardinal electors refused to submit and were thrown into prison for their pains where they subsequently died. Another of Benedict's cardinals, Jean Carrier, who had not received sufficient invitation to the conclave which elected Munoz, elected a certain Bernard Garnier who took the name Benedict XIV. This Benedict died after having gained some supporters in the south of France, and was succeeded by Jean Carrier who took his name and place. Carrier refused to retract and he was imprisoned in Foix, where he died in 1433. Thus, although all the roots of the schism

<sup>1</sup> *Chron. Bower*, ii, 449.

seemed to have been eradicated, the idea still found support and as late as 1467 a schismatical blacksmith was burned at the stake in Rodez. With the death of Benedict XIII, however, it could be seen that the Great Schism of the west was really over. He had outlived thirty-seven cardinals and five popes, and had remained to the end completely convinced of his own legitimacy. His honesty, uprightness and incorruptibility are amply witnessed by the failure of the council of Constance to find anything substantial in their charges against him, and it was on the trivial grounds of obstinacy that he was finally deposed.

During the long years of trials and tribulations, Scotland, until its final withdrawal in 1418, was the only kingdom which remained steadfastly loyal to Benedict. Even Benedict's native land of Aragon had wavered in its allegiance and in the end had joined in his final deposition. Although Scotland at this time was closely linked to France, yet the French withdrawals of obedience did not diminish Scotland's loyalty to Benedict. Throughout this period Benedict's provisions continued to run in Scotland, and he was still granting petitions from Scots even after her obedience had been withdrawn. Because of this determination to remain loyal, Scotland was the object of numerous embassies intended to win this loyalty back to the Pisan and ultimately to the pope elected at Constance. That all these embassies were completely unsuccessful until the university of St Andrews changed its allegiance is perhaps surprising in the face of so much pressure and example offered by the rest of Europe. The reasons for this unswerving loyalty are not easily determined but some insight can undoubtedly be gained by an examination of the benefice policy of Benedict XIII in relation to Scotland.

\*

The rules relating to papal provision and reservation of benefices, both secular and regular, were already so sweeping and all embracing before 1378 that neither Clement VII nor Benedict XIII appear to have added to them. The bulls issued by Benedict on 1 June 1414 to John, abbot of Balmerino authorising him to act as papal collector in Scotland clearly enunciate the types of benefices reserved to the papacy and reveals no departure from what had been already established by successive popes from the mid-thirteenth

century onwards.<sup>1</sup> In this respect it was virtually impossible for any type of benefice to claim exemption.

Theory and practice are, however, two different things and the extent to which these claims were translated into reality can only be assessed by an examination of the actual system at work. The following letters provide the opportunity for such a study and an analysis of the provisions that they contain points to the inescapable conclusion that notwithstanding the fact that the system of reservations covered practically every type of benefice and all foreseeable contingencies, in most cases papal provision was of secondary importance compared with the influence exerted on behalf of the nominee in Scotland.

This is true of all types of benefices. In bishoprics the majority of Benedict's creations were the result of royal nomination and it would appear in this respect that crown wishes were not seriously challenged by the papacy, whether through a coincidence of interest or superior royal power. Benedict's claim to reservation and rights of provision are usually stressed even to the point of nullifying chapter election, but in all but a few instances it would appear to be a formal rather than an actual right which is being retained. Nevertheless on three separate occasions it was papal rather than royal wishes which appear to have triumphed.

In particular at St Andrews,<sup>2</sup> where the bishopric fell vacant on the death of Walter Trail in 1401, the wishes of the chapter and the crown appear successively to have suffered setbacks. When on Walter's death the chapter on 1 July 1401, elected Thomas Stewart, archdeacon of St Andrews and an illegitimate son of Robert II, this apparently did not meet with royal approval, for when news of the election was to be transmitted to the pope, Thomas renounced his rights. The reasons for this renunciation are not entirely clear, but as Walter de Danyelston was then postulated to the still vacant see as the result of an arrangement made between Danyelston, the king and the duke of Albany, it would appear that the original choice of the chapter had not been pleasing to the crown. The success of royal influence in this case cannot be fully assessed since Danyelston, who was a licentiate in arts and who had studied civil law at Avignon and was therefore not un-

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 295-6.

<sup>2</sup> Watt, *Fasti*, 294-5.

qualified for his new position, died without receiving papal confirmation, although he apparently received the fruits of the bishopric until his death in 1402 or 1403. On Danyelston's death, Gilbert Greenlaw, bishop of Aberdeen and chancellor of Scotland, was postulated to the see, and William Nory was sent to the papal court for confirmation; but this was refused. Instead Benedict provided and consecrated Henry Wardlaw, precentor of Glasgow, doctor of law and nephew of the late Cardinal Walter, as bishop on 10 September 1403. Benedict's preference for Wardlaw may have stemmed from his kinship to the late cardinal, his undoubted excellent educational and administrative qualifications, or even personal friendship since Wardlaw probably shared Benedict's imprisonment at Avignon; but whatever the reason the royal candidate had undoubtedly been set aside. Any displeasure which may have been felt appears to have subsided rapidly, however, and Wardlaw was soon active in royal circles, taking a leading part in the education of prince James, who was left in Wardlaw's charge at St Andrews, and whom, subsequently, the bishop was to crown as king of Scots on his return from captivity many years later. Wardlaw's provision, although evidently unlooked for, was therefore not displeasing; and indeed the new bishop had much to commend him, being of noble birth and well educated through having spent many of his early years in France, during which time he acquired many benefices in Scotland while remaining at the curia gathering experience. Whatever the reason for Wardlaw's appointment, it was a particularly fortunate choice and one which was to stand the Scottish church in good stead.

This disregard for royal wishes is, however, an almost isolated incident in all the provisions to major benefices during this period; but the setting aside of chapter elections, which may have reflected the wishes of a local magnate as distinct from the crown, is seen in the struggle for the bishopric of Galloway in 1415 and that for the bishopric of Ross in 1418.

In Galloway,<sup>1</sup> on the death of Eliseus Adougan, the chapter elected Gilbert Caven, rector of Kirkinner, but this election was declared null and void by Benedict who provided in his place on 14 June 1415, Thomas de Butil, papal chaplain and auditor of

<sup>1</sup> Watt, *Fasti*, 131.

appeals. It is unlikely that the chapter would have elected someone displeasing to the Douglas family, yet even so the election was overturned and a curialist appointed. If Gilbert employed local favour and support it availed him little in this instance and he had to rest content with the archdeaconry of Galloway and a canonry and prebend of Moray, demitted by Thomas. In this case papal wishes proved stronger than those of the chapter and possibly the local magnate. Thomas, however, had enjoyed the favour of both Clement VII and Benedict, a fact to which a long series of petitions on his behalf from 1388 to his ultimate provision to Galloway in 1415, bears ample testimony.<sup>1</sup> The number of these provisions granted *motu proprio* would seem to indicate personal influence with the popes, and in his official position as auditor of appeals Thomas' connection with the curia was obviously of the closest nature. These factors, combined with his educational qualifications as doctor of decreets, explain his preferment by the papacy, if not entirely explaining his triumph over local opposition.

While papal support for Thomas in Galloway is relatively easy to understand, Benedict's position in the struggle for the bishopric of Ross following the death of Bishop Alexander, is not quite so explicable.<sup>2</sup> In this case John Bullock, canon regular of St Andrews, was provided on 9 March 1418, and faculty for consecration followed two days later; but the chapter had also elected a candidate in the person of Thomas Lyel who is referred to as 'bishop-elect of Ross' on 18 May 1418. The issue was further confused by the impending withdrawal of obedience from Benedict, as Martin V had provided yet another person called Griffin Yonge to Ross. In the circumstances Benedict might have been expected to placate local feeling by favouring Thomas Lyel, who in 1395 had been described as being of noble origin and appears to have been related to or to have served David de Lindsay, earl of Crawford and admiral of Scotland; but instead Benedict is to be found forwarding Bullock who had no apparent internal influence working on his behalf. Later Martin V was also to prefer Bullock to Griffin after the transfer of Scottish obedience, and he was reprovided to Ross by Martin on 1 February 1423 with the convenient fiction that Griffin had been translated to Hippo. Bullock's victory over Yonge

<sup>1</sup> CPP, i, 570, 574-5, 579, 598-9, 602, 617.

<sup>2</sup> Watt, *Fasti*, 268.

is not surprising, but much more so is his earlier victory over Lyel which seems to reveal papal determination in a seemingly weak position, to exercise full rights of provision in the face of local opposition.

If on these three occasions Benedict did apparently override royal and other wishes and appoint curialists, this in no way detracts from the general conclusion that royal influence was normally paramount and this in itself highlights the exceptional nature of these cases. All in all, royal and papal nomination secured the appointment of men of ability who were well qualified for their position. In this respect the period of the Schism reveals no change in the type of person being provided from those appointed in pre-Schism days. In favour of the ideals lying behind papal claims to provision, it may be suggested that the three distinctively papal appointments resulted in superior candidates gaining the day in Galloway, Ross and St Andrews.

★

This situation also prevailed in the appointment to other secular benefices, both important and unimportant. It is certainly true of the higher ranks of the church where influential connections and local backing appear to have been the necessary prerequisites for success. First and foremost amongst those provided to such benefices were royal kinsmen, upon whom benefices were being conferred from the beginning of Benedict's pontificate.<sup>1</sup> Nevertheless, with the exception of a few who were minors, almost all were exceptionally well qualified from an educational standpoint and their appointments need not necessarily have been to the detriment of the church. This was also true of royal officials who were second only to those of royal blood in possessing latent advantages in the quest for benefices.<sup>2</sup> Indeed the only apparent exception to advancement through royal connection is provided by the case of John de Scheves, canon of Glasgow, kinsman of Robert, duke of Albany, and rector of the university of St Andrews, who was provided to the archdeaconry of Teviotdale on 15 June 1418.<sup>3</sup> In the petition for this benefice, however, John is described not as kinsman of

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 2, 68-69, 78, 201.

<sup>2</sup> Below pp 265, 291-2.

<sup>3</sup> Below pp 374-5.



Robert but as his counsellor;<sup>1</sup> but it is impossible to say which was the more important consideration. John had been official of St Andrews for several years when he obtained this provision, but in spite of his obvious importance and influential connections he did not hold the archdeaconry for long, for he had possession only to resign it in favour of William Croyser on 7 September 1419. Whether the withdrawal of Scotland's allegiance from Benedict, in October 1418, influenced and led to Scheves failure to hold the archdeaconry cannot be easily ascertained, but what is clear is that Scheves remained in royal favour and gained papal favour when along with James Haldenstone, prior of St Andrews, and William Stephenson, bishop of Orkney and later of Dunblane, he brought news of Scotland's allegiance to Martin v at Constance.

If royal influence was not at hand noble connections could be equally effective, and throughout this period the noble families of Stewart and Lindsay were assiduous in obtaining preferment not only for kinsman and servants, but also for people with no obvious connection with them.<sup>2</sup> Episcopal influence could work in much the same way as royal and noble influence and bishops were equally persevering in obtaining benefices for their family and servants.<sup>3</sup> The most prominent case of nepotism is provided by the career of Henry Wardlaw, who on 20 May 1398, was provided to the archdeaconry of Glasgow.<sup>3</sup> Henry was a nephew of Walter, late cardinal priest and a former bishop of Glasgow, and it is not difficult to see to whom Henry owed his accumulation of benefices. At various times during his career, Henry held the following benefices, many of them in plurality; in 1378, a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend; in 1388, a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend, canonries and prebends of Glasgow and Moray, and the precentorship of Glasgow of which he had not then gained possession; in 1389, the church of Cavers; in 1393, a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, and an indult to hold also the precentorship of Glasgow; in 1395 a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend of Belhelvie, held along with the precentorship of Glasgow and the parish church of Cavers;<sup>4</sup> in 1398, the archdeaconry of Glasgow, Cavers, the precentorship

<sup>1</sup> *CPP*, i, 609.

<sup>3</sup> Below p 84.

<sup>2</sup> *ibid.*, i, 615, 620.

<sup>4</sup> *CPP*, i, 548, 570, 573, 577, 584.

of Glasgow, a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen and a claim to a canonry and prebend of Moray.<sup>1</sup> His career finally reached its apogee in 1403, when he obtained the bishopric of St Andrews.<sup>2</sup> Henry had been educated at the University of Orleans and he had spent some time at the curia, but this extraordinary accumulation of benefices must have been, in some way, owing to his relationship to Walter Wardlaw.

Needless to say, influence at the curia could frequently be a greater aid to those who sought provision than ties of blood or service in Scotland, although the latter were far more favourably placed as to making good their claims or gaining possession. An outstanding example of a curialist's career being advanced by virtue of his position is provided by Symon de Mandeville,<sup>3</sup> nephew of Mathew Glendinning, bishop of Glasgow, and Scottish representative at the Council of Perpignan. Symon had obtained the archdeaconry of Glasgow sometime in 1403, as in August of that year he was dispensed to hold it along with another benefice even if a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church. During the succeeding years he acquired provision to various other benefices in Scotland, one of the most unusual being his provision to a canonry of the priory of St Andrews on 27 August 1408, by which time he had acquired a doctorate in both laws, and was a papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. This provision is unusual in that Symon was a secular cleric being appointed to a canonry in a house of regular canons, but the significance probably goes no further than simply illustrating another means of augmenting his revenues.

If one factor unites the men who obtained their benefices in such diverse ways, the common bond is frequently their standard of education, and the importance of this can be seen in the fact that many who obtained benefices in this period apparently relied upon this factor alone.<sup>4</sup> If difficulty of identification may in some cases mask odd exceptions to these rules the normal pattern of presentation to greater benefices in the church varies little from that established by provision to bishoprics. In general there is little evidence of conflict between papal interest and those of the

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 84-85.

<sup>2</sup> Above pp 107-8.

<sup>3</sup> Below pp 184-5; Watt, *Fasti*, 172.

<sup>4</sup> Below pp 164, 375-6.

influential group of royalty, nobility and bishops in Scotland. Obviously the careers of such people as William de Spyny, Thomas de Butil and William Goldsmith,<sup>1</sup> indicate what might be achieved as curialists, but their successes are far outweighed by those of home Scots. In cases of dispute the odds seem to have favoured the latter group; for example, Symon de Mandeville failed to hold the prebend of Glasgow Primo against the opposition of William MacMorin who, although also a curial servant, was in Scotland at the time of the dispute.<sup>2</sup> Likewise the career of Robert de Moffet would appear to have prospered more when clerk to Archibald, earl of Douglas, than when he had been studying at Avignon.<sup>3</sup>

This pattern is equally evident in relation to lesser benefices. In such cases, papal provision was sought usually where reservations might have been effected under any of the many rules which applied. Papal confirmation became thus technically necessary, and was in fact a prudent insurance against any counter claims which might have arisen. More often than not, however, there were no such claims; but while presentation by the patron followed by collation by the ordinary was normally sufficient to effect possession, papal confirmation added strength to the position already achieved.

This was true whether the patron was lay or ecclesiastic and innumerable examples of this process are to be found in Benedict's letters.<sup>4</sup> In most instances papal provision was no more than a confirmation and recognition of a *fait accompli*. An exchange of benefices, usually rather straightforward transactions for which the consent of the respective patrons would normally be required, was another occasion where re-provision to both benefices would normally be sought lest certain rights should be lost.<sup>5</sup> Sometimes difficulties did arise, however, which made this papal re-provision much more important, but here too papal provision had little effect on the final outcome.<sup>6</sup> Suspected irregularities obviously stimulated a greater desire to have papal confirmation by way of provision; and on 28 July 1398, when Duncan Roderici was confirmed in possession of the parish church of St Molrune, it was stated that the church might have been vacant for so long that

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 19-20, 92, 269.

<sup>2</sup> Below pp 111-12, 167; *CPP*, i, 594-5, 631.

<sup>3</sup> Below pp 60-61.

<sup>4</sup> Below p 44.

<sup>5</sup> Below pp 33, 53, 67.

<sup>6</sup> Below pp 83-84, 129.

delay in presentation by the lay patron might have allowed provision to devolve to the pope.<sup>1</sup> In other cases irregularity in collation rather than in presentation may have been the motive force behind seeking papal provision or confirmation, this being particularly true where the bishopric was vacant or the bishop absent from his diocese. Thus on 3 June 1403, Thomas Hoppingil was confirmed in possession of the parish church of Livingstone.<sup>2</sup> Thomas had been presented by John, abbot of Holyrood, to James, prior of St Andrews, for institution as there was no bishop at this time. It is not surprising, therefore, to find Thomas doubting the validity of his title and seeking confirmation. In other cases, irregularity sprang from no other cause than suspicion of the validity of ordinary collation and here, even more than with examples of presentation followed by ordinary collation, papal provision seems to have been little more than prudent insurance.<sup>3</sup> Other types of irregularity springing from defects in the candidates own qualifications would seem to provide better reasons for seeking papal confirmation, which could also bring the additional advantage of setting aside the original disqualification. For example Stephen Bigly had been collated to the parish church of Methil by William, bishop of St Andrews, while not yet of canonical age, and not yet in priests orders, and which he had held for more than four years without a dispensation. By an indult of 26 December 1394, however, Stephen had all stain and inhability removed, although he was to demit Methil, but on the same day he was re-collated to the church which he continued to hold until some time in 1408.<sup>4</sup>

A further use for papal provisions is to be found in the settlement of internal conflicts over rights of presentation. Struggles over the patronage of the churches of Cavers Magna, Kinghorn-Easter and Tarbolton led the various claimants to utilise papal provision as a means of securing their rights but as the papacy indiscriminately conferred provision on such suppliants, this intervention was indecisive and the only ultimate effect was to prolong the struggle in question.<sup>5</sup>

As with the greater benefices it is fairly clear that influence at home was, more often than not, the most important factor in

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 88-89.

<sup>2</sup> Below p 104.

<sup>3</sup> Below pp 124-5, 271.

<sup>4</sup> Below p 31.

<sup>5</sup> Below pp 116, 132, 308-10.

obtaining a benefice whether it was in lay or ecclesiastical patronage. A few examples of such show that the type of influence being exerted was not very different from that exerted for the wealthier and more influential livings. Naturally enough of prime importance was the use of royal or noble influence on behalf of kinsmen or servants.<sup>1</sup> Bishops seem to have been equally aware of their duties towards their kinsmen and retainers in the struggle for these lesser benefices. Symon de Mandeville, nephew of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, had an interest in the church of Cavers Magna and another nephew, William de Glendinning, had the church of Glencairn conferred on him by his uncle.<sup>2</sup> The bishop of St Andrews, Henry Wardlaw, was equally quick in exercising his influence on behalf of his kinsmen.<sup>3</sup> Episcopal influence was also exercised on behalf of retainers,<sup>4</sup> but it must be equally stressed that even at this lesser benefice level, influence was only normally exercised on behalf of reasonably well-qualified men who were normally all university trained.

Most provisions seem to have been occasioned by the desire for final confirmation of a right already locally acquired, often through influence of one kind or another, and when disputes did arise they were usually internal struggles in which papal provision or confirmation might be a valuable factor in tipping the scales in favour of one patron or another. On few occasions, however, did direct papal provision conflict with some form of local wish and where it did the outcome is of the greatest interest in determining the limits of papal power.

★

One of the more interesting cases is that of the disputes surrounding the church of Kilmelfort where Celestine Celestini, despite presentation by the lay patron, papal provision and restitution by order of the pope, was forced by the determined opposition of Bean, bishop of Argyll, and an apparent change in the patron, to relinquish the benefice to a candidate supported by the bishop.<sup>5</sup> Even where papal provision was backed by support of the lay patron the determining factor frequently appears to have been

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 362-3, 384-5.

<sup>2</sup> Below pp 105, 116.

<sup>3</sup> Below pp 274-5, 363-4.

<sup>4</sup> Below pp 119-20, 230.

<sup>5</sup> Below pp 125-6, 212-15, 243-4.

episcopal power. For example the parish church of Kilmonvaig lay in the presentation of the lord of the isles, but when Alexander, lord of Lochaber, had presented Cristine Neachtain, called Macalpen, to John, bishop of Argyll, for collation, this was refused. This church had become vacant on the collation by ordinary authority of Bean Johannis Andree, former rector to the deanery of Argyll. On 31 October 1395, Cristine received papal provision to the parish church, but even this proved to be of little use in achieving the desired object. For in 1409, Nigel Colini is to be found petitioning for this church which Bean had continued to hold along with the deanery, and which he had even refused to give up on becoming bishop of Argyll.<sup>1</sup>

Yet in 1402 there is to be found the beginnings of a case in which the papal protégé appears to have emerged victorious. On 20 October of that year a papal mandate was issued to settle a dispute between John Knight and Alexander de Bonkil over the parish church of Fearn, vacant by the death of John Gray. John Knight had claimed Fearn by virtue of papal letters, whereas Alexander had been collated to it by the ordinary authority of Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, and in the mandate Alexander is said to be detaining the church to the grave hurt of John. At any rate John appears to have won, for three years later, on 20 August 1415, he was confirmed in possession of Fearn, and this document reveals that his earlier papal letters had been issued at the curia under the seal of Ferdinand, cardinal priest of the basilica of the Twelve Apostles. In these letters he was described as priest which he was not at the time, so he had sought the above confirmation. An interesting point to emerge, however, is that ostensibly in 1394, but more likely in 1401-2, Robert, duke of Albany, had petitioned for a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Dunkeld, on behalf of John, his chaplain. So even in this instance of papal provision contravening episcopal wishes, the resultant papal victory may have been aided by royal influence.<sup>2</sup>

If the bishops' own financial interest were at stake, however, a dispute seldom went against them. A long bitter struggle over the parish church of Kilmonvaig between the pope and Bean, bishop of Argyll, who seems to have been a thorn in the side of papal

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 55-6; *CPP*, i, 638.

<sup>2</sup> Below pp 96, 143-4; *CPP*, i, 616.

pretensions at this period, found the bishop ultimately victorious.<sup>1</sup> If a bishop cared to dig in his heels and be obstinate, there was very little the pope could do to enforce his wishes without resorting to deprivation or any of the more severe spiritual sanctions of the church.

There are likewise singularly few instances of the right of lay patronage being ignored by the pope. Indeed, the chances of these rights being ignored by the diocesan bishop appear to have been even greater. Disputes such as those over Cavers Magna and Tarbolton allowed papal provision to carry some weight where patronage rights were in dispute,<sup>2</sup> but in most cases it would appear that this provision was more of a formality allowing legal rights to the papacy but leaving the substance of victory to the patron. Where the patronage lay with a monastery, however, Benedict seemed less reluctant to override the wishes of the patrons. An instance of this occurs in 1401 and the protagonists in this case were Thomas de Butil and Thomas, the abbot, and the convent of Sweetheart. Thomas, archdeacon of Candida Casa, provost of the chapel of Maybole, had exchanged Maybole for the parish church of Kirkcolm held by Gilbert Adonane. This exchange had been effected on 16 February 1398, by their procurators Patrick de Huiston and John Triche at the hands of Peter, cardinal deacon of St Angelus. The patronage of the church of Kirkcolm, however, had been granted to Sweetheart Abbey in 1273 by Devorgilla de Baliol, and the church itself had been granted to the uses of the abbey by Adam, bishop of Galloway 1363 × 79, this being confirmed by Archibald, earl of Douglas, in 1401. It was at this point seemingly that Thomas de Butil and Thomas, the abbot, had run foul of each other, the upshot being a mandate granted on 13 October 1401, whereby Thomas de Butil was to be restored to full possession of Kirkcolm which by right belonged to him, and of which he had been unjustly deprived by the abbot and convent. So in this instance the wishes of the patron and rightful possessors of this church had been flouted on behalf of a curial favourite.<sup>3</sup>

A somewhat similar case occurs on 17 May 1413, when John de Loudan was confirmed in possession of Kilpatrick despite his defect

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 144, 240-1.

<sup>2</sup> Below pp 132, 309-10.

<sup>3</sup> Below pp 82, 93; Cowan, *Parishes*, 110, 119.

of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman. This vicarage had been held by Robert de Dryden, who exchanged it for John's vicarage of Forgan, this being effected by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, then papal legate. John had doubted the validity of this transaction as the consent of the abbot and convent of Paisley, patrons of Kilpatrick, had not been obtained. Benedict conveniently ignored this fact and confirmed John in possession of the vicarage.<sup>1</sup> These two examples seem to show that whereas the pope seemed to find difficulty in enforcing his authority over obstinate bishops or even lay patrons, the task was much easier when he was opposed by monastic houses.

These appear to have been the only real successes which the papacy enjoyed during this period. For the rest, however, unless the papal nominee was acceptable to the ordinary and the patron, then he was more or less doomed to inevitable failure. Nowhere and at no time was a papal provision regarded as being a final decree and whereas in many cases it acted as a confirmation, it would appear that the average clerk had a much better chance of gaining preferment from the local patron or bishop, rather than hope to enforce a papal provision which might contravene their wishes with consequent small chance of successful accomplishment. The fact that the two recorded papal successes in this field relate to monastic foundations is, however, interesting and raises the more general question of papal policy in relation to religious houses.

Here too it is clear that there had been no hiatus in papal claims relating to the provision and reservation of monastic houses during the schism. Thus in Benedict's pontificate provision was made to no fewer than nineteen Scottish religious houses of all orders and of widely differing valuations, an incidence which seems to suggest that a general rule of reservation relating to all monastic houses was being applied.

While these rules of reservation and provision were being applied, it is equally clear from a study of the provisions thus made, that though the formality of papal rights was being protected, there was little effective interference with royal and baronial patronage in this period. As a result most examples of such provisions are relatively straightforward. Only in one instance was there any marked

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 273-4.



departure from this norm. The dispute over the abbey of Newbattle is of particular interest because of the light which it sheds on the whole system. John Guygi, who also possessed certain rights in the abbey of Balmerino,<sup>1</sup> claimed to have been provided to Newbattle, and had been granted the administration of the goods by Robert III, king of Scots, from whom they were held in fee, but Donald, claustral prior of Newbattle and the convent had refused to admit John to the monastery. After a long legal battle during which time Donald and the convent had been threatened with interdict, from which they had appealed only to have their appeal rejected by Guy, bishop of Palestrina, finally on 27 May 1396 the bishops of St Andrews and Dunkeld were commanded to effect John's provision with the aid of the secular arm if necessary. In the event, therefore, John and the king triumphed over the wishes of the convent, and John evidently held Newbattle for some years. Later David, abbot of Melrose and father-abbot of Newbattle, along with other abbots of the Cistercian order charged John with wasting and alienating the goods of the monastery, and subsequently after an appeal by the monks of Newbattle to David who as father-abbot had the right of visiting Newbattle and correcting abuses, he sentenced John to be deprived. John, however, with the aid of 'powerful friends' maintained his possession of the abbey and continued to dissipate its goods and, while on 6 February 1412 papal mandatory letters were issued that if this were true John was to be deprived and William Manuel, eleemosiary of Melrose, was to be provided to Newbattle, it was death rather than deprivation which extinguished John's interest in the abbey. Thereafter the convent elected William 'in ignorance' of a papal reservation and, while this election was annulled, he was subsequently provided on 2 May 1413. A number of points may be deduced from this case. In the first instance, the convent was comparatively powerless against royal wishes in what appears to have been an attempt by the convent to hold a really free election; secondly, as in a similar dispute over Balmerino, papal provision supported the confirmatory and discretionary power exercised by the mother houses;<sup>2</sup> thirdly, in each case the person supported by papal provision emerged triumphant, but in both instances other support had been forthcoming, John

<sup>1</sup> Below pp 67-68.

<sup>2</sup> Below pp 63-64, 249-50, 272.

Guygi being championed by the king and later William Manuel by the tacit acceptance of the king. But even in this case where papal provision played a more positive part than elsewhere, it was only effective because some form of local support was forthcoming and at no time did papal provision successfully stand on its own.

The acquisition of benefices was thus predetermined, except in a handful of cases, long before papal provision was sought or granted. Why then did nominees seek papal provision? In certain cases the reason is obvious. Provision might be sought to regularise illegal tenure of benefices. This was most likely to be the case where provision was granted to a minor, or where the stigma of illegitimacy could have been turned to advantage by a rival but less easily so after papal provision had been sought and granted. In other cases provision might be sought where genuine doubt existed as to the legitimacy of local presentation, and in the few cases where local influence was divided, papal provision could be the decisive factor. The search for provision in such cases was clearly exceptional, however, and in the great majority of cases no such difficulties were present. In these circumstances the quest for provision seems to have stemmed solely from the desire to make assurance doubly sure. Moreover, as the papacy was unwilling to desist from making multiple provisions, and the crown was apparently unable to prevent the practice, such assurance became necessary if the benefice holder was to free himself from endless litigation at the curia, and the constant threat of dispossession if events turned against him. In the long run, therefore, security of tenure became the overriding reason for seeking papal provision. Once this had become accepted the system could not lightly be discarded as he who chose to ignore it might be the first to suffer. Consequently the effective struggle for the maintenance or discardal of the system could only take place at the highest level between crown and papacy.

The time was not opportune for such a struggle during the pontificate of Benedict XIII. After the Schism had been healed James I was to initiate such a struggle, the point at issue being essentially authority over the church. James, however, sought to clothe the issues in a financial guise, the very point at which the papacy was most sensitive and most likely to resist. A system so entrenched as demonstrated in this survey could not, however, be

overturned at once and not until 1487 was the struggle to be resolved. Local influence was then recognised as decisive by the papacy, and although as part of the bargain papal provision was retained both as a face-saving device and as means of ensuring the continued payment of the promotion taxes, the upshot was to give complete security to those selected for appointment at home. Ironically while provision and reservation had possessed little practical application in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, the operation had prevented over-exploitation of the church's wealth. With that control removed, the church rapidly degenerated from the position which it had occupied during the period examined in this study. Provision and reservation thus fulfilled a function, albeit not the one which it was principally directed towards. The system may also have kept patrons on their toes, as most candidates for benefices were singularly well qualified to hold them. Once again it was only after the relaxation of such control that unqualified persons come to hold benefices in increasing numbers. It would be too bold an assertion to claim that the system of provision and reservation was a source of strength to the medieval church in Scotland, but whatever the drawbacks or merits of the system during the pontificate of Benedict XIII at least, the Scottish Church showed itself to be still in remarkably good shape.

★

The letters calendared in this volume are drawn, with three exceptions,<sup>1</sup> from seventy-two volumes of the Avignon Registers (Reg Aven 278-349) and twelve Vatican Registers (Reg Vat 321-332). Both of these series are preserved in the Vatican archives. For a discussion of the relationship between these registers and the style and format of the letters which they contain, reference should be made to the introduction to the *Calendar of Papal Letters to Scotland of Clement VII of Avignon*.<sup>2</sup> It should also be noted that in common with the registers for Clement VII, the Avignon Registers covering the pontificate of Benedict XIII also contain a considerable number of financial entries. This material has not been published in this volume, but a calendar of such entries from this and other

<sup>1</sup> Below, pp 75-76, 149, 288.

<sup>2</sup> SHS, 4th series, vol. 12, xlv-lii.

cameral series may be consulted in the Department of Scottish History, University of Glasgow. Of the letters themselves, this collection is clearly incomplete, the most serious hiatus occurring during pontifical years five, six, seven and eight, when only twenty letters relating to Scotland in all, and several of these of marginal interest, remain on record.<sup>1</sup> The period covered by these years between 1398 and 1402 was a particularly difficult one for Benedict. From 15 September 1398 he was besieged by the French in his palace at Avignon, and although military operations were eventually suspended, Benedict remained a virtual prisoner at Avignon until his escape on 3 March 1403 to Château Renard in the hospitable territory of Louis of Anjou.<sup>2</sup> Some registers for this period are evidently missing, but in the nature of events much less curial business was inevitably transacted during this period than on either side of it.<sup>3</sup> By contrast, as Benedict's remaining adherents withdrew their allegiance, Scottish entries become more and more numerous as his active pontificate drew nearer to its end. In this respect Scotland's untiring devotion to Benedict's cause is not only of interest in its own right, but fortuitously provides an unparalleled opportunity to study the Scottish Church at the turn of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries.

<sup>1</sup> A list of provisions to Scottish benefices in *Collectorie* 295, 149-150v includes twelve granted during these years. See Appendix p 387 below.

<sup>2</sup> Puig y Puig, *Pedro de Luna*, 108-12.

<sup>3</sup> *Papal Letters of Clement VII*, xlv-li.



## TABLE OF ABBREVIATIONS

B.C.L.	.	.	.	.	Bachelor of Civil Law.
B.DEC.	.	.	.	.	Bachelor of Decrees.
B.LEG.	.	.	.	.	Bachelor of Laws.
B.MED.	.	.	.	.	Bachelor of Medicine.
B.THEOL.	.	.	.	.	Bachelor of Theology.
B.U.J.	.	.	.	.	Bachelor of Both Laws.
D.C.L.	.	.	.	.	Doctor of Civil Laws.
D.DEC.	.	.	.	.	Doctor of Decrees.
D.LEG.	.	.	.	.	Doctor of Laws.
D.THEOL.	.	.	.	.	Doctor of Theology.
D.U.J.	.	.	.	.	Doctor of Both Laws.
LIC.ART	.	.	.	.	Licentiate in Arts.
LIC.C.LEG.	.	.	.	.	Licentiate in Civil Law.
LIC.DEC.	.	.	.	.	Licentiate of Decrees.
LIC.LEG.	.	.	.	.	Licentiate in Law.
LIC.MED.	.	.	.	.	Licentiate in Medicine.
LIC.U.J.	.	.	.	.	Licentiate in Both Laws.
LL.D.	.	.	.	.	Doctor of Laws.
M.A.	.	.	.	.	Master of Arts.
M.MED.	.	.	.	.	Master of Medicine.
M.THEOL.	.	.	.	.	Master of Theology.
O.CIST.	.	.	.	.	Cistercian order.
O.CLUN.	.	.	.	.	Cluniac order.
O.P.	.	.	.	.	Order of Preachers (Dominicans).
O.PREM.	.	.	.	.	Premonstratensian order.
OSA	.	.	.	.	Order of St Augustine.
OSB	.	.	.	.	Order of St Benedict.
O.TRIN.	.	.	.	.	Order of the Holy Trinity.
O.VALLIS CAUL.	.	.	.	.	Order of Vallis Caulium.
PROF.U.J.	.	.	.	.	Professor of Both Laws.
SCH.DEC.	.	.	.	.	Scholar of Decrees.
SCH.C.L.	.	.	.	.	Scholar of Civil Law.
SCH.THEOL.	.	.	.	.	Scholar of Theology.

- Abdn. Reg.* . . . . *Registrum Episcopatus Aberdonensis* (Spalding and Maitland Clubs, 1845).
- APS* . . . . *The Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland*, edd. T. Thomson and C. Innes (Edinburgh, 1814-75).
- Arbroath Liber* . . . . *Liber S. Thome de Aberbrothoc* (Bannatyne Club, 1848-56).
- Cambuskenneth Registrum* . *Registrum Monasterii S. Marie de Cambuskenneth* (Grampian Club, 1872).
- Chron. Bower* . . . . *Johannis de Fordun Scotichronicon cum supplementis et continuatione Walteri Bower*, ed. W. Goodall (Edinburgh, 1759).
- Coupar Angus Chrs.* . . . . *Charters of the Abbey of Coupar Angus*, ed. D. E. Easson (SHS, 1947).
- Cowan, Parishes* . . . . *The Parishes of Medieval Scotland*, ed. Ian B. Cowan (Scottish Record Society, 1967).
- CPP* . . . . *Calendar of Entries in the Papal Registers relating to Great Britain and Ireland: Petitions to the Pope*, ed. W. H. Bliss (London, 1896).
- Easson, Religious Houses* . D. E. Easson, *Medieval Religious Houses Scotland* (London, 1957).
- Edinburgh St Giles Registrum* *Registrum Cartarum Ecclesie Sancti Egidii de Edinburgh* (Bannatyne Club, 1859).
- Fraser, Carlaverock* . . . . W. Fraser, *The Book of Carlaverock* (Edinburgh, 1873).
- Highland Papers* . . . . *Highland Papers*, ed. J. R. N. Macphail (SHS, 1914-34).
- Holyrood Liber* . . . . *Liber Cartarum Sancte Crucis* (Bannatyne Club, 1840).
- HMC* . . . . *Reports of the Royal Commission on Historical Manuscripts* (London, 1870-).

- Inchcolm Chrs.* . . . . *Charters of the Abbey of Inchcolm*, edd. D. E. Easson and A. Macdonald (SHS, 1938).
- Melrose Liber* . . . . *Liber Sancte Marie de Melros* (Bannatyne Club, 1837).
- Nat. MSS. Scot.* . . . . *Facsimiles of the National Manuscripts of Scotland* (London, 1867-71).
- RMS* . . . . *Registrum Magni Sigillii Regum Scottorum*, edd. J. M. Thomson and others (Edinburgh, 1882-1914).
- St Andrews Copiale* . . . . *Copiale Prioratus Sanctiandree*, ed. J. H. Baxter (Oxford, 1930).
- Scone Liber* . . . . *Liber Ecclesie de Scon* (Bannatyne and Maitland Clubs, 1843).
- Scot. Antiq.* . . . . *Scottish Antiquary* (1886-1903: volumes for 1886-90 bear the title *Northern Notes and Queries*).
- SHR* . . . . *The Scottish Historical Review* (1903-28, 1947- ).
- SHS* . . . . Scottish History Society.
- Scots Peerage* . . . . *The Scots Peerage*, ed. Sir J. Balfour Paul (Edinburgh, 1904-14).
- SRO, Vat. Trans.* . . . . Scottish Record Office, Vatican Transcripts (RH2/6/1-6).
- Univ. Evidence* . . . . *Evidence, oral and documentary taken and received by the Commissioners . . . for visiting the Universities of Scotland* (London, 1837).
- Watt, Fasti* . . . . *Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanæ Medii Aevi*, ed. D. E. R. Watt (Scottish Record Society, 1969).
- Wigtownshire Chrs.* . . . . *Wigtownshire Charters*, ed. R. C. Reid (SHS, 1960).







# I BENEDICT XIII

---

10 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 207v

To John Forestar, canon of Aberdeen, LIC.DEC., papal chaplain.  
Appointment of John as a papal chaplain.  
Avignon, 6 Id. Oct., anno 1.<sup>1</sup>

10 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 207v

To master William de Spyny, dean of Aberdeen, D.DEC., papal chaplain. Appointment of William as a papal chaplain.  
Avignon, 6 Id. Oct., anno 1.<sup>1</sup>

10 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 208

To master Thomas de Tynnyngham, canon of Aberdeen, papal chaplain. Appointment of Thomas as a papal chaplain.  
Avignon, 6 Id. Oct., anno 1;<sup>1</sup> consigned, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1 [21 Oct., 1394].

10 October, 1394

Reg Aven 296, 116v

To John Forestar, priest, St Andrews diocese. Indult for John, presented by John of Naples, papal secretary, to become a notary and to take the oath of fealty.<sup>2</sup>  
Avignon, 6 Id. Oct., anno 1.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Although Benedict's coronation was 11 October 1394, these letters must refer to 1394 as Reg Aven 281, 208 (above) shows the handing over to have taken place later that year. William de Spyny (see above) appeared in the coronation roll (*CPP*, i, 587).

<sup>2</sup> The form of the oath is contained in Reg Aven 296, 109-109v.

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 224v-226

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Patrick de Spaldyng, canon of Moray, M.A., kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, from 6 Id. Jul. next [10 July, 1395] to the deanery of Brechin an elective dignity with cure. Andrew de Kyle, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Bamffe, Aberdeen diocese, and the late John de Karale, through his procurator William de Narne, clerk, St Andrews diocese, had resigned their benefices for purposes of exchange at the curia into the hands of John, cardinal priest of St Anastasia, and Clement VII had provided Andrew to the deanery and John to the parish church; but it had been shown subsequently that at this time John, who has since died outside the curia, was insane or that some fraud had been perpetrated. Andrew is to be summoned and examined and if this is proven then he is to be deprived of the deanery, to which Patrick de Spaldyng is to be collated at the request of Robert, king of Scots, whether it is vacant in this way or vacant through the resignation or death of the said John, even if he were a papal sub-collector and the deanery is thus specially reserved to papal provision. Patrick is to hold the deanery notwithstanding his provision by Clement VII to the parish church of Lundy, St Andrews diocese, and his dispensation to hold along with it another benefice with or without cure, and notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Moray, a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a prebend and that he has lately been presented to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow by Robert, king of Scots, although he has not yet obtained peaceful possession of the said canonry and prebend.

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 1 [26 Jan., 1395]; consigned, 3 Non. Feb., anno 1 [3 Feb., 1395].

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 280, 196v-197

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to summon Andrew de Kyle, dean of Brechin on 6 Id. Jun. next [8 June, 1395] and examine him on a charge that he, while perpetual vicar of the parish church of Bamffe, Aberdeen diocese, and John de Karale, while dean of Brechin, through his procurator William de Narne, clerk, St

Andrews diocese, had resigned their respective benefices for purposes of exchange into the hands of John, cardinal priest of St Anastasia at the curia, who admitted the resignation by papal authority and Clement VII had effected the exchange; but it had been claimed that at this time John de Karale was insane and that a fraud had been perpetrated. If this is proven Andrew is to be deprived of the deanery.

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 1 [26 Jan., 1395]; consigned, 3 Non. Feb., anno 1 [3 Feb., 1395].

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 280, 496-496v

To master Walter de Danyelston, canon of Aberdeen, papal chaplain. Confirmation as a papal chaplain of Walter who had been received as such by Clement VII on Kal. Aug., anno 15 [1 Aug., 1393].

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; consigned, 10 Kal. Jun., anno 3 [23 May, 1397].

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 9-10

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* It had been shown to Clement VII on behalf of William de Spyny, dean of Aberdeen, D.D.E.C., that Richard, late bishop of Aberdeen had noticed that in the statutes of Aberdeen several things were incomplete and obscure; and so to remove doubt, with the consent of the chapter he had ordained that the cathedral and parish church of the Blessed Mary and Machar having baptismal fonts should be a single church free from all temporal exaction, and that the high altar, the choir, the chapter and other offices of the church should remain in the gift of the chapter. Subsequently Adam, late bishop of Aberdeen, had approved and confirmed these statutes and lest they should be destroyed by age he had them transcribed word for word,<sup>1</sup> and to remove all doubt on 7 Kal. Sept. last [26 Aug., 1394] Clement VII had confirmed these statutes and renewals. But because of Clement's death the letters

<sup>1</sup> Full text of Adam's letters concerning the renewal, given at Aberdeen 8 April, 1388, is included, and also Richard's letter given at Aberdeen on the feast of Bartholomew (24 Aug., 1266). This is printed in *Abdn. Reg.*, i, 27-28.

of confirmation were not made out and so the said statutes and renewals are confirmed by the present pope.

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 9 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [22 Dec., 1394]; consigned, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [29 Dec., 1394].

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 132-132v

To James Biset, canon of St Andrews, OSA, LIC.DEC. Confirmation of James' appointment by Clement VII on 13 Kal. Aug., year 15 [20 July, 1393], as a papal chaplain.

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct. anno 1; consigned, 11 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [21 June, 1395].

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 268

To the bishop of St Andrews and the deans of Dunblane and St Peter's, Avignon. Mandate to grant to the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, one year's revenue of any vacant benefice in the diocese to enable them speedily to effect repairs to their church, burned by accident, as they are unable to do so from their own resources.

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; consigned, 6 Non. Jul., anno 2 [2 Oct., 1396].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 84.

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 282, 496v-498

To the abbot of New Fearn, Ross diocese. Mandate. Clement VII had granted mandatory letters to the bishop of Dunblane, the abbot of Paisley and the official of Glasgow to provide suitable people presented by Robert, king of Scots, to twelve benefices of any kind vacant or to be vacant in each of the cathedral churches of the cities and dioceses of Scotland; and it had been shown on behalf of John de Sanctoclaro, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Calcudyn, Ross diocese, that by virtue of the said king's presentation he had been reserved a benefice in the church of Ross by the bishop of Ross. Subsequently a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Ross falling vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas Wys, John claimed this benefice and obtained possession but did not receive any revenues as Clement claimed his reservation and every-

thing consequent were invalid; but he later granted to John the provision as from 7 Kal. Sept. next [26 Aug., 1395] notwithstanding he was known to hold the said parish church, which, however, he was held to demit on his peaceful assecution to the canonry, prebend and precentorship and his reservation was declared null and void. On the death of Clement, however, John had sought confirmation of his rights as from 7 Kal. Sept. [26 Aug.] and the mandatory is therefore to provide him to the said benefice.

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [31 Dec., 1394]; consigned, Non. Jan., anno 1 [5 Jan., 1395].

12 October, 1394

Reg Aven 283, 407-407v

To the abbot of Melrose. Mandate to provide John de Langton, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the parish church of Wylton, said diocese.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 4 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, Id. Feb., anno 2 [13 Feb., 1396]; consigned, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 3 [15 June, 1397].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 286-7

To William de Camera, canon of Glasgow, M.A., papal familiar. Provision of William of noble birth, priest, 5th year student of canon law at Paris to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, vacant at present or to be vacant, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Moray, value not exceeding 80 merks sterling, the parish church of Turref whose revenues are diminished by wars, and the *domus dei* near the walls of Moray which he is dispensed to retain even if he is provided to a prebend as above.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 17 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [16 Mar., 1395]; consigned, 16 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [17 Mar., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Paisley, and the deans of Dunblane and St Peter's, Avignon.

<sup>1</sup> This document is badly damaged but other names mentioned include Clement VII; Sir ? Wordlales; James Walteri, priest, said diocese; the bishop of Glasgow; and the parish church of Innerlethame.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 580.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 391-2

To John Forestar, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC., M.A. Provision of John, recently sent to the curia by Robert, king of Scots, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend vacant at present or to be vacant, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen and the parish church of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a prebend as above he is held to demit.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 2 [20 Nov., 1395]; consigned, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 2 [21 Nov., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the deans of Aberdeen and St Agricola, Avignon and James Bean, canon of Aberdeen.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 428-429v

To Henry de Wardlau, canon of Aberdeen. Provision of Henry of noble birth, LIC.ART., nephew of Walter, late cardinal-priest, to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend vacant on 2 Id. Apr. [12 Apr.], 1396, or thereafter, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Caverys, Glasgow diocese, and a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Glasgow, a dignity with cure, and that he has lately been provided to a canonry and prebend of Moray; and Henry is dispensed to retain the precentorship and parish church along with any prebend obtained as above, but within two years of his peaceful assecution to such a prebend he is held to exchange it for a benefice compatible with the precentorship and parish church, otherwise at the end of the two years he is held to demit the said prebend.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 6 Non. Maii, anno 2 [2 May, 1396]; consigned, 4 Non. Maii, anno 2 [4 May, 1396].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, the treasurer of Glasgow and the official of St Andrews.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 591v-592v

To Richard Hunter, canon of Dunkeld, B.DEC. Provision of Richard, constituted priest, to a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a

prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, provided it is not a major dignity in a cathedral, vacant after 9 Kal Sept. [24 Aug.], 1403, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Halys, St Andrews diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 9 [24 Sept., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Lindores, the provost of St Desiderius, Avignon, and the official of Brechin.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 611V-613

To master Peter de Mussiaco, canon of Lausanne, papal scribe. Provision of Peter to a canonry of Lausanne with expectation of a prebend.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 16 Kal. Dec., anno 10 [16 Nov., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the precentor of Glasgow, the sacristan of Belley, and the official of Geneva.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 613-14

To John Stewart, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC. Provision of John, kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, provided it is not a major dignity in a cathedral, vacant after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the vicarage of the parish church of Irvine, Glasgow diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a prebend as above he is held to demit.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 3 Kal. Mar., anno 10 [27 Feb., 1404].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of St Andrews and Dunblane and the archdeacon of Candida Casa.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 619.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 518-19.



13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 615v-616v

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to provide David de Spaldyng, kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, in his 15th year of age, at the request of the said Robert to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office, with or without cure, vacant after 17 Kal. Oct. [15 Sept.], 1402, notwithstanding his defect of age or any decrees of the Lateran councils to the contrary.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Apr., anno 10 [11 Apr., 1404].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 286, 48-49

To William MacMorin, rector of the parish church of Kylpatrikro, Glasgow diocese, B.LEG. Reservation to William of noble birth, constituted priest, of a benefice in the gift of the churches of the cities and dioceses of St Andrews and Glasgow, with or without cure of any value, whether a canonry and prebend, a dignity, parsonage, or office in a cathedral provided the dignity is not a major one, vacant on 10 Kal. Oct. [22 Sept.], 1395 or thereafter, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church, and the chaplaincy of Kyrkgunnage *in commendam*; but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice with cure, a dignity or a parsonage he is held to demit the parish church.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 2 [10 Nov., 1393]; consigned, 2 Id. Nov., anno 2 [12 Nov., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, the abbot of Melrose and the dean of St Agricola, Avignon.<sup>2</sup>

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 291, 546v-547v

To the abbot of Dunfermline. Mandate to reserve to Alexander de Folertoun, clerk, Brechin diocese, of noble birth, M.A., a benefice of any value in the gift of the city and diocese of St Andrews, even if it is a non-major dignity in the church of St Andrews, vacant on

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 617.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 579.

9 Kal. Dec., [23 Nov.], 1395, notwithstanding his defect of age, being twenty years old.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 2 [23 Dec., 1395]; consigned, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 2 [31 Dec., 1395].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 293, 563-4

To William de Ramsay, canon of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC. Reservation to William, B.LEG., of a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Aberdeen, with or without cure, even if a canonry and prebend or elective dignity, parsonage, or office in a cathedral or collegiate church provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, if with cure to the value of 40 merks sterling and if without to the value of 30 merks sterling, vacant after Non. Nov. [5 Nov.], 1397, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and the parish church of Tanadas, St Andrews diocese; but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit the said parish church. Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 9 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [21 Feb., 1398]; consigned, 5 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [25 Feb., 1398].

Concurrent mandate to the deans of St Peter's and St Agricola, Avignon, and the archdeacon of St Andrews.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 100-100v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to reserve to John de Rettre of noble birth, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews, with or without cure to the value of 60 merks sterling provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, vacant after 17 Kal. Oct. [15 Sept.], 1402.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 17 Kal. Maii, anno 10 [15 Apr., 1404].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 269v-270

To the dean of Brechin. Mandate to reserve to William de Ramsay, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 618.

and chapter of St Andrews, with or without cure, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, vacant on or after 6 Id. Aug. [8 Aug.], 1403.<sup>1</sup> Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 6 Id. Sept., anno 9 [8 Sept., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 270-270v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to reserve to Laurence de Lundors, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.THEOL., M.A., a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, with or without cure, value not exceeding 60 merks sterling, vacant on or after 6 Id. Aug. [8 Aug.], 1403.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 6 Id. Sept., anno 9 [8 Sept., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 279-80

To the abbot of Lindores. Mandate to reserve to Robert de Ferny, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.LEG., third year student of decreets, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403.<sup>3</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 9 [29 Sept., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 309v-310

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to reserve to Stephen Bigly, rector of the parish church of Methkyl, St Andrews diocese, priest, third year student of canon law, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant on or after 11 Kal. Sept. [22 Aug.], 1403, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit.<sup>4</sup> Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 6 Id. Oct., anno 9 [10 Oct., 1403].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 620.    <sup>2</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 620.    <sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 619.    <sup>4</sup> See *CPP*, i, 618.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 595v-596

To Stephen Bygli rector of the parish church of Methkyl, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to Stephen, constituted priest, who has studied arts for more than two years, of a benefice with cure in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, value 35 merks sterling, vacant on or after 16 Kal. Jun. [17 May], 1404, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church and that he has today been reserved a second benefice with or without cure in the same gift; but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice by virtue of these letters, he is held to demit the said church and the second letters are to become invalid.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 5 Kal. Jun., anno 10 [28 May, 1404].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Dunfermline and Holyrood and the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 295, 335-335v

To William Haghon, priest, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to William of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, if situated in parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours, and if without to the value of £30 of Tours, vacant after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 15 Dec., anno 11 [15 Dec., 1404].

Concurrent mandate to the deans of Brechin and Dunkeld and William filio Ade, canon of Dunkeld.<sup>2</sup>

13 October, 1394

Reg. Aven 295, 371v-372v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to reserve to Nicholas Childe, LIC.ART., a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, if with cure to the value of

<sup>1</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 618.<sup>2</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 619.

25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Id. Feb., anno 11 [10th Feb., 1405].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 295, 488-489v

To Richard Knight, rector of the parish church of Carin,<sup>2</sup> Dunblane diocese. Reservation to Richard, priest, *LIC.ART.*, student of canon law for several years, of a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, whether a dignity, parsonage or office in a cathedral provided the dignity is not a major one, if with cure to the value of 60 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 40 merks sterling, vacant after 13 Kal. Maii [19 April], 1401, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which is in lay patronage and is of moderate value, and the chaplaincy of Tanadas, a church without cure, St Andrews diocese, which he is dispensed to retain along with any benefice as above obtained by virtue of these letters; but within three years he is held to exchange the benefice for compatibles otherwise at the end of the three years he is held to demit the parish church.<sup>3</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno 11 [11 Sept., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Avignon and the officials of Dunkeld and Brechin.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 295, 660-660v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Patrick Col, priest, Glasgow diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, *O.CLUN.* if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant after 13 Kal. Maii [19 Apr.], 1401.<sup>4</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [29 Sept., 1408].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 619.

<sup>2</sup> Kilmadock.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 616.

<sup>4</sup> See *CPP*, i, 617.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 295, 664-5

To the dean of Dunkeld. Mandate to reserve to William Nori, canon of St Andrews, OSA, a benefice in the gift of the prior and chapter of St Andrews, with or without cure whether a priory or office, provided it is wont to be governed by a canon of the said order, value £60 sterling, vacant on or after 8 Kal, Mar. [22 Feb.], 1402.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited [blank].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 295, 691-691v

To the dean of Moray. Mandate to reserve to Robert Ambrosii, perpetual chaplain of the altar of St Laurence in the parish church of Kilmernode, Glasgow diocese, at the petition of Robert, king of Scotland, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Glasgow, even if a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant on or after Kal. Feb. [1 Feb.], 1401, notwithstanding that Robert, chaplain to the said king of Scots, is known to hold the said perpetual chaplaincy of St Laurence and another chaplaincy at the altar of Blessed Mary in the parish church of Kilmacobus, Glasgow diocese, combined value not exceeding £50 of Tours to a non-resident.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1.<sup>3</sup>

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 339v-340

To the abbot of Holyrood. Mandate to collate Alexander de Remoryny, of noble birth, 13 years old, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to a canonry of Glasgow with reservation of a prebend vacant after 9 Kal. Oct. [23 Sept.], 1395, notwithstanding the papal constitution to the contrary stating the canonical age for holding a prebend in a cathedral to be 14 years of age.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct. anno 1; expedited, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [18 Dec., 1394]; consigned, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 2 [21 Dec., 1395].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 617.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 615.

<sup>3</sup> Expedited Id. Nov., anno 13 [13 Nov., 1406] has been scored out.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 458v-459v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to provide Andrew Trebuny, rector of the parish church of Keynou, St Andrews diocese, LIC.LEG., M.A., advanced in canon law, to a canonry of Brechin with reservation of a prebend vacant after 6 Id. Mar. [10 Mar.], 1403, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church and has recently been presented to the parish church of Erole, St Andrews diocese.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, Kal. Jun., anno 9 [1 June, 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 471-471v

To Roger de Edinburgh canon of Rouen. Provision of Roger of noble birth, constituted priest, agent of the king of Scots, to a canonry of Rouen with reservation of a prebend vacant after 10 Kal. Jul. [22 June], 1403.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct. anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Jul., anno 9 [13 July, 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Huesca, the abbot of St Andrews, Rouen, and the official of Rouen.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 309-10

To William de Govan, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Monkton, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., chaplain of Robert, king of Scots. Reservation to William, constituted priest, at Robert's request, of a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the chapter of Glasgow value 40 merks sterling, vacant on or after 16 Kal. Oct. [16 Sept.], 1402, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church of Munkton, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £15 sterling which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited 3 Id. Jan., anno 9 [11 Jan. 1403]. Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunblane, the dean of Aberdeen and the archdeacon of Galloway in the church of Candida Casa.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 620.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 620.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 32-32v

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to provide Finlay Colini, archdeacon of Dunblane, B.D.E.C., constituted priest, to a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a prebend in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Dunkeld vacant after 17 Kal. Oct. [15 Sept.], 1402, whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure provided it is not a major or principal dignity in that church, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said archdeaconry of Dunblane, a certain perpetual office or benefice without cure in the secular collegiate church of Abernethy and the hospital of Ortugal, Dunblane and St Andrews dioceses, combined value more than £100 of Tours to a non-resident; and he is dispensed to retain the archdeaconry, but within three years of his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit the said archdeaconry.<sup>1</sup> Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 6 Id. Feb., anno 9 [8 Feb., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 317-317v

To John Clerici, clerk of St Andrews. Reservation to John, student of canon law, of a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kilwinning, O.S.B, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant after 15 Kal. Feb. [18 Jan.], 1402.<sup>2</sup> Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited 8 Kal. Feb., anno 9 [25 Jan., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Galloway in the church of Candida Casa, to John de Hawyk, canon of Glasgow, and to the official of Glasgow.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 326-326v

To William Bonar, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to William, who has studied canon law for more than a year, of a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, O.S.B, if with cure to

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 615.<sup>2</sup> Feb. has been deleted in the original; cf. *CPP*, i, 617.



the value of 25 merks sterling and if without to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant on or after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Kal. Mar., anno 9 [26 Feb., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Huesca, the dean of Brechin and William de Ramsay, canon of Aberdeen.

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 326v-327

To the dean of Brechin. Mandate to reserve to John Bron, clerk, St Andrews diocese, second year student of canon law, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Non. Mar., anno 9 [4 Mar., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 329v-330v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to collate Robert de Invernys of noble birth, rector of the parish church of Lundethey, Moray diocese, in subdeacon's orders, third year student of canon law, to a canonry and prebend of Ross, vacant after 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403.<sup>3</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 2 Non. Mar., anno 9 [6 Mar., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 331-332

To the dean of Brechin. [Mandate as in Reg. Aven 306, 326v-327v.]<sup>4</sup> Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 9 [6 Feb., 1403].

13 October, 1394

Reg Aven 306, 360v-361

To the dean of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate William Nory of noble birth, canon of St Andrews, OSA, to a benefice with or without

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 619.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 619.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 619.

<sup>4</sup> Scored out and a note in margin explaining it is written elsewhere.

cure in the gift of the prior and chapter of St Andrews of the kind wont to be governed by a canon of the said church, value not exceeding £60 sterling, vacant on or after 8 Kal. Mar. [22 Feb.], 1402, provided it is not a conventual priory.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, Non. Dec., anno 9 [5 Dec., 1402].

15 October, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 430v-431

To Duncan Andree, priest, Glasgow diocese. Provision of Duncan, priest, student of canon law at Paris, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, whether an elective dignity or office, or parsonage, with or without cure provided it is not a major dignity, vacant on or after 7 Kal. Aug. next [26 July, 1395].

Avignon, Id. Oct., year 1; expedited, 19 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [14 Aug., 1395]; consigned, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [18 Aug., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, the archdeacon of Zamora and the official of St Andrews.

15 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 160-1

To Maurice Nenne, clerk, Raphoe diocese. Reservation to Maurice of a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Sodor, vacant after 10 Kal. Jul. [22 June], 1400, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church; notwithstanding his defect of birth from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 8 Id. Aug., anno 9 [6 Aug., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, Malcolm Cristini and Nigel Celestini, canons of Argyll.

15 October, 1394

Reg Aven 294, 203-4

To Celestine Colini, clerk, Argyll diocese. Reservation to Celestine of a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Argyll, vacant

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 617. Another of the same, unfinished and scored out, is found in Reg Aven 306, 297v.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 620.

after 10 Kal. Jul. [22 June], 1403, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church; notwithstanding his defect of birth from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, Id. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Id. Aug., anno 9 [10 Aug., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Blessed Mary of Saddell, Argyll diocese, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the archdeacon of Sodor.

16 October, 1394

Reg Aven 279, 504-504v

To Andrew de Hawic, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Andrew to a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a prebend vacant or to be vacant.

Avignon, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited 6 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [27 Jan., 1395]; consigned, Kal. Feb., anno 2 [1 Feb., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Dunfermline and Lindores and the dean of St Peter's, Avignon.

16 October, 1394

Reg Aven 288, 155v-156

To master William de Galway, perpetual chaplain in the parish church of Donde, Brechin diocese, papal chaplain. Reservation to William, constituted priest, of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Dunfermline, OSB, vacant after Kal. Jun. [1 June], 1396, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said perpetual chaplaincy.

Avignon, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 5 Id. Jul., anno 2 [11 July, 1396]; consigned, 3 Id. Jul., anno 2 [13 July, 1396].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the official of St Andrews.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 620.

16 October, 1394

Reg Aven 286, 454v-455

To the abbot of Dunfermline. Mandate to collate William Bron, rector of the parish church of Huton, priest, St Andrews diocese, to a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, O.CLUN. value not exceeding 60 merks sterling, vacant on or after 9 Kal. Jan. [24 Dec.], 1396, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above by virtue of these letters, he is held to demit.

Avignon, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 18 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [15 Jan., 1396]; consigned, Kal. Feb., anno 2 [1 Feb., 1396].

16 October, 1394

Reg Aven 292, 153v-154v

To master John de Hawyk, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Edrehome, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Reservation of a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, if with cure to the value of 100 merks sterling, and if without to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant on or after Non. Feb. [5 Feb.], 1396, notwithstanding that John is known to hold the said perpetual vicarage, and that he has been provided to the deanery of Brechin with reservation of a prebend; but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above by virtue of these letters, the said letters of reservation and anything consequent are declared invalid and he is held to demit the vicarage.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Apr., anno 2 [11 Apr., 1396]; consigned, 3 Id. Apr., anno 2 [11 Apr., 1396].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Melrose, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the archdeacon of Teviotdale.

18 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 275v-276v

To master John de Hawyk, canon of Glasgow, papal chaplain. Provision of John of noble birth, priest, scholar in canon law, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, vacant or to be vacant from 2 Kal. Mar. next [28 Feb., 1395], even if an elective dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure provided it is not

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 588.

a major or a principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church; notwithstanding that he is known to hold the perpetual vicarage of Edyrhame, St Andrews diocese, which however he is held to demit if he is provided to a dignity such as above.

Avignon, 15 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [19 Mar. 1395]; consigned, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [19 Mar., 1395]. Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Paisley and Dryburgh and the dean of St Agricola, Avignon.

19 October, 1394

Reg Aven 291, 122-122v

To William de Spyny, canon of Brechin. Provision of William, constituted priest, to a canonry of Brechin with reservation of a prebend, not of that church, vacant on or after 17 Kal. Oct. next [15 Sept., 1395], notwithstanding he is known to hold a canonry and the deanery of Aberdeen, and that he is litigating at the curia over the precentorship of Moray, and that he holds a canonry and prebend of Ross.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 7 Id. Oct., anno 1 [9 Oct., 1395]; consigned, 4 Id. Oct., anno 2 [12 Oct., 1395]. Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Aberdeen, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the official of Aberdeen.

20 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 436v-437v

To Henry de Wardlau, canon of Aberdeen. Provision of Henry of baronial birth, LIC.ART., student of canon law at Avignon, to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend vacant at present or to be vacant, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Caverys, Glasgow diocese, and a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Glasgow, a dignity with cure, and that he has lately been provided to a canonry and prebend of Moray; but on his peaceful assecution to a prebend as above he is held to demit the precentorship and parish church.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 4 Non. Jul., anno 2 [4 July, 1396]; consigned, 3 Non. Jul., anno 2 [5 July, 1396].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 580.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the treasurer of Glasgow and Raymond de Valle, canon of Seville.

20 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 469-469v

To William Lawedre, canon of Aberdeen, LIC.DEC. Provision of William, B.LEG., lecturer in Law at Angers, to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Pliverut, St Malo diocese, and a certain perpetual chaplaincy in the church of St Malo; but on his peaceful assecution to a prebend as above he is held to demit the said parish church.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 6 Non. Mar., anno 4 [2 Mar., 1398]; consigned, 4 Non. Mar., anno 4 [4 Mar., 1398].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Deer, the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, and the official of St Malo.

20 October, 1394

Reg Aven 279, 492v-494

To William Ramsay, canon of St Donatian, Bruges, Thèrouanne diocese, LIC.LEG., B.LEG. Provision of William to a canonry of Bruges with expectation of a prebend vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Tanadas, St Andrews diocese, and the archdeaconry of Brechin.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 18 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [15 Jan., 1395]; consigned, 14 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [19 Jan., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of St Genevieve, Paris, the archdeacon of St Andrews and the official of Arras.

20 October, 1394

Reg Aven 279, 634v-635

To the official of Aberdeen. Mandate to provide John Marisal, clerk, Brechin diocese, to a canonry of Brechin with expectation of a prebend vacant on or after Kal. Aug. [1 Aug.], 1396.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Feb., anno 4 [31 Jan. 1395]; consigned, 2 Non. Feb., anno 4 [4 Feb., 1395].

21 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 298v-299v

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to provide Walter Forestar, rector of the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese, M.A., third year student of canon law at Orleans, to a canonry of Brechin with reservation of a prebend vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church and a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [28 Aug., 1395]; consigned, 3 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [30 Aug., 1395].

21 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 359-359v

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to provide John de Spyny, clerk, Moray diocese, student in arts at Paris, to a canonry of Caithness with reservation of a prebend vacant on or after 6 Id. Apr. [8 Apr.], 1395.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 7 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [25 Apr., 1396]; consigned, 5 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [27 Apr., 1396].

21 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 377v-378v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to provide William Goldsmith, rector of the parish church of Newdost, St Andrews diocese, constituted priest, to a canonry of Moray with reservation of a prebend vacant on or after Kal. Aug. [1 Aug.], 1396, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 2 Id. Aug., anno 2 [12 Aug., 1396]; consigned, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [18 Aug., 1396].

21 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 378v-379

To John Mason, canon of Dunkeld. Provision of John, constituted a priest, to a canonry of Dunkeld with reservation of a prebend vacant after 15 Kal. Sept. next [18 Aug., 1395], notwithstanding that he is known to hold the perpetual vicarage of Strahmyglo, Dunkeld diocese.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 19 Kal. Sept., anno 1

[14 Aug., 1395]; consigned, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [18 Aug., 1395]. Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, and the official of Dunblane.

21 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 439-439v

To the prior of St Andrews. Mandate to provide Laurence Trayl, rector of the parish church of Muymusk, Aberdeen diocese, constituted priest, to a canonry of Aberdeen with reservation of a prebend vacant on or after 12 Kal. Sept. [21 Aug.], 1397.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 4 [16 Oct., 1397]; consigned, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 4 [20 Oct., 1397].

21 October, 1394

Reg Aven 283, 433-433v

To the abbot of Scone, St Andrews diocese. Mandate to provide Laurence Kant, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Lauforgrand, St Andrews diocese, priest, scholar of canon law, to a canonry of Aberdeen, with reservation of a prebend vacant on or after 9 Kal. Sept. [24 Aug.], 1396, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Oct., anno 2 [5 Oct., 1396]; consigned, 5 Id. Oct., anno 3 [11 Oct., 1396].

23 October, 1394

Reg Aven 284, 199-199v

To Symon de Keth, priest, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to Symon, student of canon law at Paris, of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, if with cure to the value of 35 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, vacant on or after 10 Kal. Mar. next [20 Feb., 1395].<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 9 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [24 Mar. 1395]; consigned, 2 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [31 Mar., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, and the officials of Glasgow and Aberdeen.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 581.



23 October, 1394

Reg Aven 290, 475v-476

To Richard Cornell, perpetual chaplain in the hospital of St Mary Magdalene of Mussilburgh, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to Richard, constituted priest, student at Orleans, of a benefice even if an office, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of St Andrews, vacant or to be vacant, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold the said perpetual chaplaincy.<sup>1</sup> Avignon, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 13 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [19 June, 1395]; consigned, 11 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [21 June, 1395]. Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, and the official of St Andrews.

23 October, 1394

Reg Aven 293, 151-2

To the official of Orleans. Mandate to reserve to James Moscrop, clerk, Glasgow diocese, first year student of law at Orleans, a benefice with cure in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, value 25 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant. Avignon, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, Id. Feb., anno 3 [13 Feb., 1397]; consigned, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 3 [14 Feb., 1397].

24 October, 1394

Reg Aven 288, 46-46v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Robert de Wylion, clerk, Glasgow diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, if situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 28 merks sterling; and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours, vacant on or after 3 Id. Maii [13 May], 1396.<sup>2</sup> Avignon, 9 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 8 Kal. Jun., anno 2 [25 May, 1396]; consigned, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 2 [27 May, 1396].

24 October, 1394

Reg Aven 293, 91v-92

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to reserve to William Young, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice in the gift of the

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 586.<sup>2</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 585.

abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, if situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling; and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours, vacant or to be vacant.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 9 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 3 [19 Dec., 1396].

25 October, 1394

Reg Aven 288, 365v-366

To David de Malcarston, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Malcarston, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to David, constituted priest, who had studied canon law at Avignon for 3½ years, of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, if with cure to the value of 45 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 35 merks sterling, vacant on or after 3 Id. Sept. [11 Sept.], 1396; notwithstanding that David is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above by virtue of these letters, he is held to demit.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 2 [26 Sept., 1396]; consigned, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 2 [28 Sept., 1396]. Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Dryburgh and Newbattle and the dean of St Peter's, Avignon.

25 October, 1394

Reg Aven 289, 187-187v

To the abbot of Scone. Mandate at the request of Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, to reserve to Malcolm de Clyne, priest, Caithness diocese, a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Dunkeld vacant after Kal. Jun. [1 June], 1396, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend within a cathedral.<sup>3</sup>

Avignon, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Jul., anno 3 [5 Jul., 1397]; consigned, 6 Id. Jul., anno 3 [10 July, 1397].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 585.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 590.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 589.

25 October, 1394

Reg Aven 293, 112V-113

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to reserve to Laurence Legate, perpetual chaplain of the chapel of Dunbulg, Brechin diocese, constituted priest, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, vacant after Kal. Feb. [1 Feb.], 1396, if situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling; and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours; notwithstanding that Laurence is known to hold the said chaplaincy, a benefice with cure, value 12 merks of silver.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 3 [19 Dec., 1396].

26 October, 1394

Reg Aven 279, 447-8

To Thomas de Tynyngham, canon of Moray. Provision of Thomas, constituted priest, to a canonry of Moray with expectation of a prebend vacant on or after 7 Id. Sept. next [7 Sept., 1395], notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen and the parish church of Logh, Aberdeen diocese, combined value not exceeding 35 merks sterling to a non-resident.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited 12 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [20 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 10 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [22 Sept., 1395]. Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Aberdeen, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the official of Aberdeen.

26 October, 1394

Reg Aven 285, 394-5

To the official of Aberdeen. Mandate to reserve to William Wys, priest, perpetual chaplain in the church of Aberdeen, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clergy, in the gift of the abbot and abbey of Arbroath, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure, but upon his peaceful assecution to such a benefice he is held to demit his chaplaincy.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 589.<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 587.<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 587.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 14 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [18 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 12 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [20 Sept., 1395].

26 October, 1394

Reg Aven 289, 207-207v

To the abbot of Holyrood. Mandate to reserve to William de Forgund alias Lang, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, vacant after Kal. Aug. [1 Aug.], 1396, if situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teind is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling; and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours.<sup>1</sup> Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, Non. Jul., anno 3 [7 July, 1397]; consigned, 5 Id. Jul., anno 3 [11 July, 1397]

26 October, 1394

Reg Aven 289, 236-236v

To the chancellor of Moray. Mandate to reserve to Robert Ingeram, perpetual chaplain in the church of Moray, constituted priest, a benefice, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, vacant after Kal. Aug. [1 Aug.], 1396, if situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling; and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours, notwithstanding that Robert is known to hold the said perpetual chaplaincy which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal Aug., anno 3 [31 July, 1397]; consigned, 8 Id. Aug., anno 3 [6 Aug., 1397].

26 October, 1394

Reg Aven 292, 504v-505

To John Lang, priest, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to John of a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Dunblane vacant after Kal. Jun. [1 June], 1396, if with cure to the value of 25 merks

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 591.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 591.

sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [31 Aug. 1396]; consigned, Kal. Sept., anno 2 [1 Sept., 1396].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Scone and Cambuskenneth and the dean of St Peter's, Avignon.

26 October, 1394

Reg Aven 297, 392-3

To the abbot of Scone. Mandate to collate William de Balmyle, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Forgrund, St Andrews diocese, constituted priest, to a canonry of Glasgow with reservation of a prebend vacant on or after Id. Sept. [13 Sept.], 1396, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Oct., anno 2 [5 Oct., 1396]; consigned, 5 Id. Oct., anno 3 [11 Oct., 1396].

27 October, 1394

Reg Aven 278, 468-468v

To Thomas de Kyngorn, canon of Dunkeld, M.A. Provision of Thomas, constituted priest, to a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a prebend vacant on 7 Id. Jul. [9 July], 1397 or thereafter, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 4 Kal. Feb., anno 4 [29th Jan., 1398]; consigned, Kal. Feb., anno 4 [1st Feb., 1398].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Scone and Coupar and the official of St Andrews.

27 October, 1394

Reg Aven 282, 517v-518v

To Donald de Bute, dean of Dunblane. Provision of Donald, of noble birth, constituted priest, to the deanery of Dunblane, a major dignity with cure, value 26 merks sterling of silver, as a reserved benefice, vacant by the death outside the curia of Gilbert Johannis, late dean, and the pope annuls the provision of Donald made in ignorance of the reservation by Dugald, bishop of Dunblane, to whom the presentation to the said deanery had pertained from ancient custom.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 590.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 591.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 1 [20 Feb., 1395]; consigned, 8 Kal. Mar., anno 1 [22 Feb. 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of the monastery of Inchaffray, Dunblane diocese, the dean of Dunkeld and the dean of St Peter's, Avignon.

27 October, 1394

Reg Aven 289, 106-106v

To the official of Aberdeen. Mandate to reserve to Robert Wyll, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Strathatnow, Brechin diocese, constituted priest, a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Brechin vacant after Kal. Aug. [1 Aug.], 1396, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral; notwithstanding that Robert is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above by virtue of these letters, he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Maii, anno 3 [5 May, 1397]; consigned, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 3 [17 June, 1397].

27 October, 1394

Reg Aven 289, 107-107v

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to reserve to William Stuygs, priest, Brechin diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, vacant after Kal. Aug. [1 Aug.], 1396; if situated in parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling; and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours, and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Maii, anno 3 [5 May, 1397]; consigned, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 3 [18 May, 1397].

29 October, 1394

Reg Aven 284, 339-339v

To John de Fayrele, priest, Glasgow diocese. Reservation to John of a benefice, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, vacant on 9 Kal. Mar. next [21 Feb., 1395], or thereafter, to the

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 590.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 590.

value of 40 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure; notwithstanding that he has lately been provided by virtue of other papal letters to the perpetual vicarage of Craufurdlyndissay, Glasgow diocese, but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above the other papal letters and anything consequent are to become invalid.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 4 Kal. Nov., anno 1; expedited, 5 Id. Mar., anno 1 [11 March 1395]; consigned, 3 Id. Mar., anno 1 [13 March, 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Teviotdale in the church of Glasgów and the officials of St Andrews and Glasgow.

15 November, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 5-5v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to summon and examine James Biset, provided by Clement VII to the priory of St Andrews and dispensed to retain it along with the perpetual vicarage of Kylgour, St Andrews diocese, as it is claimed that the said priory is a major elective dignity with cure and good revenues, and that the said parish church is wont to be governed by a secular clerk; and if this is proven then the dispensation is to be revoked.

Avignon, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 1; expedited, 11 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [22 Dec., 1394]; consigned, 5 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [28 Dec., 1394].

15 November, 1394

Reg Aven 281, 17v-18

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to summon and examine James Biset. [As in Reg Aven 281, 5-5v above.]

Avignon, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 1; expedited, Id. Feb., anno 1 [13 Feb., 1395]; consigned, 5 Kal. Mar., anno 1 [15 Feb., 1395].

15 November, 1394

Reg Aven 282, 512-512v

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate Richard Knight, clerk, LIC.ART., SCH.DEC., at Paris for several years. St Andrews diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of Kylgour, said diocese, value not exceeding 35 merks sterling, if the dispensation allowing James Biset to hold the said church along with the priory of St Andrews, OSA, has been revoked. [As in Reg Aven, 281, 5-5v, 17v-18].

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 613.

Avignon, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 1; expedited, Id. Feb., anno 1 [13 Feb., 1395]; consigned, 15 Kal. Mar., anno 1 [15 Feb., 1395].

15 November, 1394

Reg Aven 282, 432-432v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Richard Knight, clerk, LIC.ART., SCH.DEC., at Paris for several years, St Andrews diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of Kylgour, said diocese, value not exceeding 35 merks sterling, if the dispensation allowing James Biset to hold the said church along with the priory of St Andrews, OSA, has been revoked. [As in Reg Aven, 281, 5-5v, 17v-18 above.]

Avignon, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 1; expedited, 11 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [22 Dec., 1394]; consigned, 5 Kal. Jan., anno 1 [28 Dec., 1394].

26 December, 1394

Reg Aven 280, 287v

To Stephen Bigly, priest, St Andrews diocese. Indult abolishing all stain and inhability contracted by Stephen who had been provided while not yet of canonical age and not yet in priest's orders by William, bishop of St Andrews, to the parish church of Methkil, vacant by the death outside the curia of Stephen de Methil, and which he had held for more than four years without being raised to the priesthood and without a papal dispensation; but he is held to demit the said church.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Jan., anno 1.

26 December, 1394

Reg Aven 282, 186-186v

To the dean of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Stephen Bigly, priest, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Methkil, which he had been held to demit. [As in Reg Aven 280, 287v above.]

Avignon, 7 Kal. Jan., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Jul., anno 1 [5 July 1395]; consigned, 7 Id. Jul., anno 1 [9 July, 1395].

28 January, 1395

Reg Aven 296, 199-200

To Thomas de Dunfermelyn, prior of the conventual priory of Urquhart, OSB, Moray diocese. Provision of Thomas to the con-



ventual priory of Urquhart, as a reserved benefice and elective dignity, value not exceeding 50 gold francs to a non-resident, vacant through the provision by Clement VII of John, former prior, to the monastery of Dunfermline, on which monastery Urquhart is dependent, and by a monk of which monastery it is wont to be served, or vacant by the resignation of John outside the curia or in any other way.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 5 Kal. Feb., anno 1; expedited, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [27 March, 1395]; consigned, 3 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [30 March, 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Aberdeen, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and David de Strivelyn, canon of Moray.

4 February, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 221V

To Symon de Lanark, deacon, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Symon, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had himself promoted through the four minor orders and the sub-diaconate to deacons order, to be dispensed of a defect of age, being 23 years old, to hold another benefice, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, together with the other benefice with powers of exchange for two only incompatible benefices; and if he is provided to a benefice before he has reached the canonical age then he is dispensed to be promoted to priest's orders notwithstanding his defect of birth, or the decrees of the council of Poitou or the Lateran councils to the contrary.

Avignon, 2 Non. Feb., anno 1.

12 February, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 562

To the abbot of the monastery of Dunfermline. Mandate to receive from Andrew de Hawyk, St Andrews diocese, unmarried clerk and not constituted a priest, the oath of fealty on his being made a notary.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 2 Id. Feb., anno 1.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 583.

<sup>2</sup> The form of the oath is contained in Reg Aven 280, 562.

12 February, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 199-199v

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to confirm William Lang, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Fyvy, Aberdeen diocese, in possession of the said parish church to which he had been collated by John Scot, prior of the priory of Fyvy, OSB, said diocese, on the death of David de Alveto, late perpetual vicar.

Avignon, 2 Id. Feb., anno 1; expedited, Non. Jun., anno 1 [5 June, 1395]; consigned, 6 Id. Jun., anno 1 [8 June, 1395].

13 February, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 69-69v

To John Herd, priest, Glasgow diocese. Indult confirming John in possession of vicarage of the parish church of Lochruten, Glasgow diocese, granted at the request of Walter, cardinal deacon of St George *ad velum aureum*. Thomas de Butyl, vicar of Lochruten had been provided to the vicarage of the parish church of Mayboyl, Glasgow diocese, and so Eliseus, provost of Lynclouden, to whom the presentation to Lochruten pertained, had presented the said John to Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, within the lawful time and Mathew instituted John in the said church. John, however, doubted the validity of his presentation to the said church because it was reserved to papal provision and had therefore sought confirmation which is granted as above, as if on the day of the presentation the said church had not been reserved to papal provision.

Avignon, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 1; expedited, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 1 [22 Apr., 1395]; consigned, 2 Kal. Maii, anno 1 [30 Apr., 1395].

10 March, 1395

Reg Aven 282, 98-98v

To the abbot of Holywood, John Wischart and John de Vaux, canons of Glasgow. Mandate to collate John de Fayrle, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Crauford, Glasgow diocese, wont to be governed by secular clerks value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Crauford *alias* Sytosyesfariast, former vicar, the provision to which having devolved to the pope according to the decrees of the Lateran councils because of delay, although it has been unlawfully detained for more than 14 years by David

de Camera, canon of Holyrood, OSA; notwithstanding that John has been reserved a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, which letters are to remain valid notwithstanding constitutions of Clement v to the contrary, but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice with cure by virtue of those letters, he is held to demit the said vicarage.

Avignon, 6 Id. Mar., anno 1; expedited, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [20 Mar., 1395]; consigned, 11 Kal. Apr., anno 1 [22 Mar., 1395].

24 March, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 129

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to confirm William Rede, sacristan of the monastery of Dunfermline, OSB, in possession of the parish church of Dunfermline, a church united to the sacristanship of the said monastery and the cure of which is wont to be served by a secular priest, as William had doubted the validity of his collation to the church by Walter, bishop of St Andrews, to whom he had been presented within the lawful time by the abbot and convent of Dunfermline to whom the presentation to the church pertained.

Avignon, 9 Kal. Apr., anno 1; expedited, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [18 July, 1395]; consigned, 14 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [19 July, 1395].

1 April, 1395

Reg Aven 285, 458v-459v

To the dean of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Nicholas Portar, priest, Glasgow diocese, to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant or to be vacant.

Avignon, Kal. Apr., anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno 1 [11 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 14 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [18 Sept., 1395].

10 April, 1395

Reg Aven 283, 405v-406

To the abbot of Paisley. Mandate to collate Walter Wan, priest, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Glasgu, Glasgow diocese, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Glasgow Secundo vacant

by the free resignation of Gilbert de [Carrick]<sup>1</sup> outside the curia into the hands of Walter, cardinal priest, then bishop of Glasgow, who admitted the resignation by ordinary authority; and which has been unlawfully detained for about 16 years by John de Toveregayth, priest, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding that Walter is known to hold the said parish church.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 4 Id. Apr., anno 1; expedited, Non. Jun., anno 2 [5 June, 1396]; consigned, 5 Id. Jun., anno 2 [9 June, 1396].

14 April, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 124v-125v

To Laurence Laverok, canon of Abernethy, Dunblane diocese. Indult for Laurence to receive the revenues from his canonry and prebend of Abirnethey, and from the parish church of Madoce,<sup>3</sup> Dunblane diocese, or from any other benefice he might later obtain without being bound to residency, while studying at a university for five years.

Avignon, 18 Kal. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 2 Non. Maii, anno 1 [6 May, 1395]; consigned, 8 Id. Maii, anno 1 [8 May, 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Lindores and Cambuskenneth, and Gerald Guido, canon of Carpentras.

16 April, 1395

Reg Aven 278, 242v-243

To the bishop of Brechin, the chancellor of Aberdeen and the official of Avignon. Mandate to collate Thomas Trayle, rector of the parish church of Aberbatnoch, St Andrews diocese, M.A., B.MED., second year student of canon law at Orleans, to the archdeaconry of Aberdeen, value 60 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Barber, late archdeacon, even if it is an elective non-major dignity with cure and reserved to papal provision; notwithstanding that he holds the said parish church and has recently been provided to a canonry and prebend of Moray which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is held to demit, although he is dispensed to retain the parish church along with the archdeaconry with powers of exchange for a compatible benefice.<sup>4</sup>

Avignon, 16 Kal. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 1 [16 May, 1395]; consigned, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 1 [18 May, 1395].

<sup>1</sup> Manuscript damaged. <sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 584. <sup>3</sup> St Madoes <sup>4</sup> See *CPP*, i, 583.

19 April, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 582v

To Richard Craford, canon of Cambuskenneth, OSA. Indult for Richard to choose a confessor with powers of granting a plenary indulgence *in mortis articulo*.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Maii, anno 1.

19 April, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 69v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to dispense John Laverok, scholar, Dunkeld diocese, of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold two compatible benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or metropolitan church and one has cure, with powers of exchange as often as he pleases for two similar or dissimilar benefices.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 5 Kal. Maii, anno 1 [27 April, 1395]; consigned, on the day and year above.

20 April, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 582v

To the nobleman James de Lyndesay [*sic*], earl of Buchan, and to the noblewoman, Margaret, his wife, Brechin diocese. Grant of plenary absolution.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Maii, anno 1.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 64.

24 April, 1395

Reg Aven 282, 143-4

To master David Fauconer, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Lincrechyn, St Andrews diocese, LIC.LEG., M.A., papal chaplain. Provision of David to the parish church of Lincrechyn, St Andrews diocese. David, while vicar of the parish church of Monros, Brechin diocese, and Thomas Bell, while vicar of Lincrechyn, wishing to exchange these churches resigned them, David through his procurator Alexander Trayl, canon of Aberdeen, and Thomas personally into the hands of Francis, bishop of Asti, who admitted the resignations by papal authority. David is now provided to Lincrechy vacant in this way, even if it is reserved to papal provision, notwithstanding that he had lately been dispensed to hold the church of Monros

with the treasurership of Glasgow, a dignity with cure, with powers of exchange as often as he pleased for similar or dissimilar benefices, and that he is known to hold the said treasurership and a canonry and prebend of Glasgow.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Maii, anno 1 [13 May, 1395]; consigned, Id. Maii, anno 1 [15 May, 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the prior to Restennet, St Andrews diocese, the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble and the precentor of Brechin.

24 April, 1395

Reg Aven 282, 144-144v

To Thomas Bell, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Monros, Brechin diocese. Provision of Thomas, former vicar of Lincrechyn, to the parish church of Monros as a reserved benefice, and to the perpetual chaplaincy at the chapel of the Holy Cross inside the said parish church, vacant by the resignation of David Fauconer, papal chaplain.<sup>2</sup> [See Reg Aven 282, 143-4 above.]

Avignon, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Maii, anno 1 [13 May, 1395]; consigned, Id. Maii, anno 1 [15 May, 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Restennet, St Andrews diocese, the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, and the official of St Andrews.

26 April, 1395

Reg Aven 282, 153-153v

To the official of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate John Gray, perpetual chaplain in the church of Ross, priest to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Thayne, Ross diocese, value not exceeding 10 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of William de Kyrbeyok, late vicar, or vacant by the free resignation outside the curia of William, or in any other way, even if it is reserved to papal provision; notwithstanding John's defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, from which he had been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had become a priest and had obtained the said perpetual chaplaincy, which he is dispensed to retain with the parish church.<sup>3</sup>

Avignon, 6 Kal. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 1 [27 May, 1395]; consigned, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 1 [29 May, 1395].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 581.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 581.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 584.

4 May, 1395

Reg Aven 278, 537-8

To the prior of Restennet, St Andrews diocese. Mandate to collate Alexander Lyel, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to a canonry and prebend of Ross value not exceeding 8 merks sterling, as a reserved benefice vacant by the provision by Gregory XI of Walter, late cardinal-priest, to the bishopric of Glasgow. Subsequently Walter had been made a cardinal and the canonry and prebend had been reserved to papal provision by Clement VII, which reservation had been confirmed by the present pope who now grants the canonry and prebend to Alexander by this mandate.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 4 Non. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 2 Non. Jul., anno 1 [6 July, 1395]; consigned, 4 Id. Jul., anno 1 [12 July, 1395].

12 May, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 275-275v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to receive from John de Tovergayth, canon of Glasgow, the resignation by himself or through his procurator of his canonry and the prebend of Glasgow Secundo.

Avignon, 4 Id. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 1 [29 May, 1395]; consigned, Non. Jun., anno 1 [5 June, 1395].

12 May, 1395

Reg Aven 283, 54v-55

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Thomas de Wynschellis, deacon, Glasgow diocese, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Glasgow Secundo, value not exceeding 14 merks sterling, to be vacant by the resignation of John de Tovergath, holding them at present, in consequence of other mandatory letters to the said bishop of Glasgow to receive the resignation by papal authority. [See Reg Aven 280, 275-275v above.]

Avignon, 4 Id. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Jun., anno 1 [3 June, 1395]; consigned, Non. Jun., anno 1 [5 June, 1395].

15 May, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 273v

To master David Fauconer, treasurer of Glasgow, papal chaplain, LIC.U.J., M.A. Indult for David to resign all his benefices held now or

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 588.

in the future, even if canonries and prebends, dignities, parsonages or offices, for purposes of exchange into the hands of the ordinary who is given faculty to admit the resignations and effect the exchange outside the curia as if David were not a papal chaplain and his benefices thus reserved to papal provision.

Avignon, Id. Maii, anno 1; expedited, 11 Kal. Jun., anno 1 [2 May, 1395].

27 May, 1395

Reg Aven 283, 93-93v

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate to confirm John Simon, priest, Aberdeen diocese, in possession of the parish church of Cadyllston, Aberdeen diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Fraser, late rector, or vacant in any other way, as John had doubted whether the church was vacant by the death of the said William, but was vacant for some other reason and, therefore, his provision by Adam, late bishop of Aberdeen, to whom he had been presented by Sir John de Swynton, true patron of the church, within the lawful time, was invalid.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 1; expedited, 2 Id. Maii, anno 1 [*sic*] [14 May, 1395?]; consigned, 3 Id. Jun., anno [*blank*] [11 June, —].

28 May, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 129-129v

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to confirm John de Aberkerdore in possession of a canonry of Moray and the prebend of St Giles. John holding a canonry, prebend and the chancellorship of Caithness and two chaplaincies of Moray, and the late William de Loneford holding a canonry of Moray and the said prebend of St Giles wished to exchange their benefices and so John resigned the canonry, prebend and chancellorship into the hands of Alexander, bishop of Moray, into whose hands also William resigned his benefices. Then by ordinary authority Alexander, bishop of Caithness, provided William, who has been dead three years, to the canonry, prebend and chancellorship of Caithness, and Alexander, bishop of Moray, provided him to the two chaplaincies and the said John to the canonry and the prebend of St Giles, but John doubted the validity of this provision since it is claimed that William



at the time of the exchange was insane and he, therefore, sought confirmation which is granted by this provision.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Jun., anno 1; expedited, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [17 June, 1395]; consigned, 14 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [18 June, 1395].

29 May, 1395

Reg Aven 283, 128-128v

To the abbot of Coupar, the dean of St Peter's Avignon, and the archdeacon of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Malcolm de Carincors, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Esse, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £20 sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Saulin, late rector, granted at the request of John, the abbot and the convent of Neubotel, O.CIST., to whom the presentation to the said church had pertained from ancient times. Avignon, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 1; expedited, 12 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [20 June, 1395]; consigned, 10 Kal. Jul., anno 1 [22 June, 1395].

14 June, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 153

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to absolve William de Keth, knight, from the penalty of excommunication incurred by him when, during a period of warfare in Scotland, he as lord of the barony of Dunnoryr, St Andrews diocese, with the consent of the then bishop of St Andrews, had erected a new parish church with a cemetery and thereafter had removed the parish church and cemetery of Dunnoryr from its crag leaving it vacant; and notwithstanding a papal interdict on anyone inhabiting the area he had built a castle on this consecrated ground. As well as being granted absolution William and his heirs are to be allowed to keep the castle on the payment of a compensatory sum at the discretion of the bishop of St Andrews.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 18 Kal. Jul., anno 1; expedited, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [17 Aug., 1395]; consigned, 13 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [20 Aug., 1395].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 79.

1 July, 1395

Reg Aven 282, 213v-214v

To the abbot of Saddell, the archdeacon of Argyll, and Colin Dulgaldi Parini, canon of Argyll. Mandate to collate Cristin

<sup>1</sup> See HMC 3, App. 409.

Doncani, rector of the parish church of Craguith, Argyll diocese, to the parish church called rectory of St Bean in Lorne, Argyll diocese, value not exceeding 100 shillings, vacant because the late Gillecalver Willelmi who had been canonically collated to the said church had held it for more than a year without being raised to priests orders, and which has been unlawfully detained by Martin Filani, prior of St Cathani, O.CIST., for more than 24 years, notwithstanding that Cristin is known to hold the said parish church of Craguith which, however, on his peaceful assecution to St Bean he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, Kal. Jul., anno 1; expedited, 12 Kal. Aug., anno 1 [21 July, 1395]; consigned on the same day.

9 July, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 315-315v

To William Sybald, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for William, of noble birth, LIC.ART., dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice with or without cure and then to hold another benefice even if with cure, or a canonry and prebend in a cathedral provided they were compatible, with powers of exchange for other similar or dissimilar compatible benefices; now to hold along with two such benefices one other compatible benefice with or without cure even if a canonry and prebend, an elective dignity or office in a cathedral, or a parsonage, provided the dignity is not a major one, with powers of exchange for compatibles as often as he pleases, and without making further mention of his defect of birth.

Avignon, 7 Id. Jul., anno 1; expedited, 9 Kal. Aug., anno 1 [24 July, 1395]; consigned, 3 Non. Aug., anno 1 [3 Aug., 1395].

15 July, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 313v

To John de Spyny, clerk of Moray. Indult for John, student of arts at Paris, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure, then to hold a canonry and prebend along with the said benefice without making further mention of his

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 584.

defect of birth, later to hold another canonry and prebend with the said benefices with powers of exchange for three similar or dissimilar benefices, and subsequently to hold an elective dignity joined to a prebend, or an office or parsonage with or without cure, now to exchange these benefices for compatibles as often as he wishes.

Avignon, Id. Jul., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Aug., anno 1 [31 July, 1395]; consigned, 4 Non. Aug., anno 1 [2 Aug., 1395].

1 August, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 343v

To Peter, abbot of the Scots monastery at Erfurt, OSB, Mainz diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Peter as a papal chaplain. Avignon, Kal. Aug., anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno 1 [11 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 2 Id. Sept., anno 1 [12 Sept., 1395].

10 August, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 176

To John, the abbot and convent of Paisley, O.CLUN. Indult for John to use mitre, ring and other pontificals and to give solemn benediction in priories and churches subject to the monastery, provided no bishop or legate with full power is at hand.

Avignon, 4 Id. Aug., anno 1; consigned, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 1 [27 Aug., 1395].

13 August, 1395

Reg Aven 296, 336-7

To Robert de Locris, canon of St Andrews, OSA. Provision of Robert to a benefice with or without cure, of the kind wont to be governed by a canon of St Andrews, whether a priory or office, in the gift of the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, value not exceeding £40 sterling, vacant on or after 2 Id. Sept. [12 Sept.], 1395.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, Id. Aug., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [30 Sept., 1395]; consigned, Kal. Oct., anno 1 [1 Oct., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Scone and Lindores and the dean of St Peter's, Avignon.

14 August, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 325v-326

To the bishop of Glasgow, and the abbot of Newbattle. Mandate to provide John de Merton, archdeacon of Teviotdale, D.D.E.C., to a

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 592.

canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Barlanark as a reserved benefice henceforward to be united and joined to the archdeaconry. Clement VII had provided John to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Drysdere, willing him to demit Barlanark which he then held; and Benedict XIII on his accession confirmed all Clement's reservations and the prebend of Barlanark was held to be vacant although unlawfully occupied by Alexander Stewart, St Andrews diocese. John, however, had since shown that the revenues of the archdeaconry and parish church of Merbolotry, situated on the boundary between England and Scotland, which was the prebend joined to the archdeaconry, were much diminished by wars and therefore this mandate of provision is granted.

Avignon, 19 Kal. Sept., anno I; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno I [11 Sept., 1395]. consigned, Id. Sept., anno I [13 Sept., 1395].

20 August, 1395

Reg Aven 283, 240-241v

To the abbots of Sweetheart and Holywood, Glasgow diocese, and the dean of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Richard Smerles, rector of the parish church of Huton, Glasgow diocese, constituted examiner of letters at the curia, to the parish church of Appilgarth, same diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of Cuthbert de Saridowath, late rector. Richard has been presented by Sir Vrafidus de Chardino, patron of the said parish church, *per suas litteras* to the pope, and at the said knight's supplication he is collated to the church as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Huton which he is dispensed to retain along with Appilgarth; but within two years of peaceful assecution to Appilgarth he is to exchange one or other for compatibles, otherwise at the end of the two years he is held to demit one of the parish churches.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Sept., anno I; expedited, 3 Kal. Sept., anno I [30 Aug., 1395]; consigned on the same day.

22 August, 1395

Reg Aven 278, 606v-607v

To the official of Orleans. Mandate to confirm Symon de Mandavilla, canon of Glasgow, M.A., law student at Orleans, nephew of

Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, in possession of a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Glasgow Primo value not exceeding 100 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Leche, even if John had been a papal sub-collector and the said canonry and prebend was thus specially reserved to papal provision. On the death of the said John, Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, had provided Symon to the canonry and prebend by ordinary authority, but Symon doubted the validity of his provision and sought confirmation which is granted by this mandate, notwithstanding that he is known to hold another canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Dorisder, and has recently been reserved a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA; but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry and the prebend of Glasgow Primo he is held to demit the other canonry and prebend. Avignon, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 15 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [18 July, 1396]; consigned, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [19 July, 1396].

23 August, 1396

Reg Aven 278, 570-1

To William de Macmorin, canon of Glasgow, B.LEG. Provision of William of noble birth to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Glasgow Primo value not exceeding 100 merks sterling, as a benefice reserved under Clement VII to papal provision, vacant by the resignation of Adam, late bishop of Aberdeen, then a familiar of Clement, into the hands of Walter, late cardinal-priest, then bishop of Glasgow, who admitted the resignation by ordinary authority. Benedict XIII confirmed the reservation of such benefices and now provides the canonry and prebend to William whether vacant as above or by the peaceful assecution of Adam to another canonry and prebend of Glasgow, or by his promotion to the bishopric of Aberdeen, or by the lapse of time canonically established for the consecration of a bishop, or by the death of John Leche, familiar of Walter, late cardinal-priest, even if John had been a papal chaplain or sub-collector and the canonry and prebend was thus specially reserved to papal provision. William is to hold the canonry and prebend notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Kilpatrickro *in titulum* and the parish church of Kirlegri-rinane *in commendam*, both Glasgow dioceses, and that he has recently

been reserved a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the cities and dioceses of St Andrews and Glasgow.

Avignon, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 2 Non. Nov., anno 2 [4 Nov., 1395]; consigned, Non. Nov., anno 2 [5 Nov., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, the dean of St Agricola and the treasurer of Glasgow.

28 August, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 323v

To the bishops of St Andrews and Brechin. Mandate to dispense David, earl of Carrick, first born of Robert, king of Scotland, to marry the noblewoman Elizabeth, daughter of the nobleman George, earl of March, who although being related in the 3rd degree of consanguinity and in full knowledge of this fact had contracted marriage *per verba de futuro*, since if this marriage were not to come about grave scandal and dissension would arise.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 1.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 65.

28 August, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 216v-217

To Patrick de Spaldyng, canon of Moray. Indult for Patrick, kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, dispensed to hold along with the parish church of Lundi, St Andrews diocese, a dignity, parsonage or office with cure, now holding the said parish church, a canonry and prebend of Moray and litigating over the deanery of Brechin, which is a major dignity, to hold two dignities with or without cure even if one is a major and elective dignity in a cathedral, if he demits the said parish church.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 3 Id. Dec., anno 2 [11 Dec., 1395]; consigned, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 2 [23 Dec., 1395].

1 September, 1395

Reg Aven 296, 329v-330v

To the abbots of Scone and Lindores, St Andrews diocese, and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm Andrew de Wyntoun, canon of St Andrews, OSA, in possession of the priory of Lochleven, OSA, which is neither a dignity or parsonage and is non-elective,

vacant by the resignation of David Bell, former prior, outside the curia into the hands of Walter, bishop of St Andrews, who had received the resignation by ordinary authority and by the same authority had provided Andrew to the priory which he had held for five years before doubting the validity of his possession, which is now confirmed whether the priory is vacant as above or vacant by the provision of James Biset, papal chaplain and former prior to the priory of St Andrews, upon which priory Lochleven is dependent and by a canon of which it is wont to be served.

Avignon, Kal. Sept., anno 1; expedited, Id. Sept., anno 1 [13 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 16 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [16 Sept., 1395].

3 September, 1395

Reg Aven 282, 264-5

To the abbot of Lindores. Mandate to confirm William de Northberwick Junior, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the parish church of Essi, said diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Sauhne, late rector, as John had doubted the validity of his institution by Walter, bishop of St Andrews, to whom he had been presented within the lawful time by the prior and convent of Neubotel, OSB [*sic*], when the abbot to whom the presentation was said to pertain was travelling in remote parts.

Avignon, 3 Non. Sept., anno 1; expedited, Id. Sept., anno 1 [13 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [15 Sept., 1395].

4 September, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 346v-347

To John Dugaldi, rector of the parish church of Kylmore, Argyll diocese. Provision of John to the parish church of Kylmore, Argyll diocese. John, while vicar of the parish church of Minawart, Dunblane diocese, and John de Cornton while rector of Kylmore, had resigned their benefices outside the curia for purposes of exchange into the hands of Dugald, bishop of Dunblane, and John, bishop of Argyll respectively, who admitted the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority effected the exchange, John, bishop of Argyll providing John Dugaldi to Kylmore and Dugald, bishop of Dunblane, providing John de Cornton to Mina-

wart; John Dugaldi had doubted the validity of his possession and sought confirmation of his rights which is granted by this provision. Avignon, 2 Non. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 18 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [14 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [15 Sept., 1395].

9 September, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 294-294v

To the abbot and convent of Jedburgh, OSA. Confirmation of a grant in perpetuity to the said abbot and convent by Robert, king of Scots, of the hospital of the poor of Blessed Mary Magdalene de Ruchirfurd, Glasgow diocese, vacant by the free resignation of Alexander de Symondronn through his procurator Sir John de Ramorgyny, St Andrews diocese, into the hands of the king to whom the presentation to the said church had pertained. The hospital is to be served by one of the canons of Jedburgh, but if because of the incursions of the English he cannot reside in Ruchirfurd, the cure may be served by a suitable chaplain.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 5 Id. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 4 Id. Feb., anno 3 [10 Feb., 1397]; consigned, 7 Kal. Mar., anno 3 [23 Feb., 1397].

10 September, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 260v

To Thomas, bishop of Candida Casa. Indult for Thomas to appoint suitable people to visit churches, monasteries and other ecclesiastical places subject to him in the city and diocese, and to collect dues for a period of three years from the present date, notwithstanding constitutions to the contrary of Innocent IV, Gregory X or any others. Avignon, 4 Id. Sept., anno 1.

12 September, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 367

To Alexander, the abbot and the convent of Scone, OSA. Indult for Alexander to use mitre, ring and other pontificals and to give solemn

<sup>1</sup> This document includes the full text of Robert's charter given at Glasgow, 2 May anno 6 of his reign witnessed by Walter, bishop of St Andrews; Mathew, bishop of Glasgow; Robert, earl of Fife and Menteith; Archibald, earl of Douglas and lord of Galloway; Sir James de Douglas, Lord of Dalkeith, and Sir Thomas de Erskyne, kinsman of the king; and Alexander de Cokburn de Langtorm, keeper of the Great Seal (printed: *RMS*, i, no. 933).



benediction in abbeys and priories subject to the monastery, provided no bishop or legate with full right is at hand.

Avignon, 2 Id. Sept., anno 1.

Printed: *Scone Liber*, no. 192.

12 September, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 367v-368

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation, at the request of the abbot and convent of Scone, OSA, whose monastery is situated in the middle of the kingdom, of a grant *in proprios usus* by Walter, bishop of St Andrews, to help meet expenses incurred by granting hospitality, of the parish church of Scone with the chapels of Kynfawny, Crag and Rath, and the parish churches of Liff, Invergovry, Lagydunde, Cambusmychell, Kynspynedy, and Blare, St Andrews diocese, which are in the patronage of the said abbot and convent by royal grant and which they held in free and perpetual alms. Walter had also granted to the abbot and convent the right to appoint suitable priests removable at will saving episcopal rights in all these churches except that of Scone and its chapels which he had exempted from all service, exactions and demands as in his letters and those of the said convent, given at St Andrews 10 June, 1395. Avignon, 2 Id. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [28 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [30 Sept., 1395].

Printed: *Scone Liber*, no. 194.

12 September, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 189v-191

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation of a grant by Robert, king of Scots to the monastery of Scone, OSA, which stands almost in the middle of Scotland, where Scottish kings are crowned and where Robert, late king of Scots, progenitor of the above king, lies buried, of the parish church of St Giles of Edinburgh, the presentation to which had pertained to the said king, because of the demands placed on the monastery by nobles and others involved in business. The grant had been approved by Walter, bishop of St Andrews, with the consent of the chapter of St Andrews, OSA, but the abbot and convent of Scone had sought papal confirmation which is now granted, and the monastery is to receive the revenues from the

church on its cession by, or on the death of James Lyon present perpetual vicar; and the cure is to be served by a vicar with a portion of 45 merks Scots for his sustenance and for the payment of episcopal and archidiaconal dues<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 2 Id. Sept., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Oct., anno 1 [5 Oct., 1395]; consigned, Non. Oct., anno 1 [7 Oct., 1395].

Printed: *Scone Liber*, no. 191; *Edinburgh St Giles Registrum*, no. 23.

15 September, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 366-366v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* The parish church of St Giles of Edinburgh, the presentation to which had pertained to Robert, king of Scots, with his consent and also that of Walter, bishop of St Andrews, had been annexed and united to the monastery of Scone, where Scottish kings are crowned and where the body of Robert, late king of Scots, is buried, and the said church was to be governed by a secular priest as perpetual vicar with a suitable portion set aside for his sustenance. The abbot and convent of Scone, however, had petitioned that the portion set aside of 45 merks was too much to pay from the revenues of the church and so henceforward the church is to be governed by a canon of the said monastery, whom the abbot and convent are to present to the bishop of St Andrews within the lawful time.

Avignon, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [27 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [28 Sept., 1395].

Printed: *Scone Liber*, no. 195; *Edinburgh St Giles Registrum*, no. 24.

17 September, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 129-129v

To John Dugalli, rector of the parish church of Kylmore, Argyll diocese. Indult for John to receive the fruits from Kylmore and from

<sup>1</sup> The document includes complete text of Robert's charter given at Edinburgh, 15 December, 1393, 4th year of his reign, and witnessed by Walter, bishop of St Andrews; Mathew, bishop of Glasgow; Robert, earl of Fife and Menteith, the king's brother; Archibald, earl of Douglas, lord of Galloway; Sir James de Douglas, lord of Dalkeith and Sir Thomas de Enky, kinsman of the king; and Alexander de Cockbrun de Langrona, keeper of the Great Seal (printed; *Scone Liber*, no. 189). It also includes complete text of Walter's charter given at St Andrews, 3 May, 1395, under his seal and the seal of the chapter (printed: *Scone Liber*, no. 190).

any benefice he might later obtain, without being bound to residency while studying canon law at a university for three years.

Avignon, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [28 Sept., 1395]; consigned, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [30 Sept., 1395].

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Ardchattan, Argyll diocese, the dean of Dunkeld and the dean of St Agricola, Avignon.

19 September, 1395

Reg Aven 280, 368v

To William, the abbot and the convent of the monastery of Lindores, OSB, St Andrews diocese. Indult is granted to William and his successors to use mitre, ring and other pontificals and to give solemn blessing in the monastery, priory and churches subject to the said monastery so long as no legate is present.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 1 [30 Sept., 1395]; consigned, Kal. Oct., anno 1 [1 Oct., 1395].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 80.

19 September, 1395

Reg Aven 292, 420-420v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Walter Lang, priest, St Andrews diocese, to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, O.CLUN., if situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half and with cure, to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, and if situated elsewhere with cure to the value of £40 of Tours, and if without cure to the value of £30 of Tours, vacant or to be vacant.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 5 Kal. Jul., anno 2 [27 June, 1396]; consigned, 4 Kal. Jul., anno 2 [28 July, 1396].

23 September, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 167v

To Adam, the abbot and the convent of Kinloss, O.CIST. Indult is granted to Adam and his successors to use mitre, ring and other pontificals and to give solemn blessing in the monastery and abbey

subject to the monastery and in the parishes and churches belonging to it so long as no legate is present.

Avignon, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 3 Non. Oct., anno 1 [5 Oct., 1395]; consigned, Non. Oct., anno 1 [7 Oct., 1395].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 81.

1 October, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 167v-168

To William, abbot of the monastery of Lindores, OSB. Appointment of William as a papal chaplain.

Avignon, Kal. Oct., anno 1; consigned, Non. Oct., anno 1 [7 Oct., 1395].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 82.

1 October, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 195v-196

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate. The bishop, dean and chapter of Moray had petitioned that because of wars the church and a large part of the canons' living quarters had been destroyed, including many books containing statutes, and certain privileges of the bishop, dean and chapter concerning the priory of Urquhart, OSB, the priory of Pluscarden, O.VALLIS CAUL. the *domus dei* at Elgin, and the hospital of the poor at the old bridge of Spee, Moray diocese, and therefore witnesses of the contents of these books are to be summoned and a copy made of their findings concerning these privileges and statutes.

Avignon, Kal. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 4 Id. Oct., anno 2 [12 Oct., 1395]; consigned, Id. Oct., anno 2 [15 Oct., 1395].

3 October, 1395

Reg Aven 296, 52-52v

To the bishops of Sodor and Argyll, and Colin Cristini, canon of Lismore. Mandate to allow after examination John Goffredi called Macalasantar, rector of the parish church of St Comgan, Sodor diocese, in subdeacons orders, to become a monk of the monastery of St Columba de Hy, OSB, ensuring him a share of the fruits of the monastery, but on his profession as monk or after his probationary period he is held to demit the said parish church.

Avignon, 5 Non. Oct., anno 1; expedited, Non. Oct., anno 1 [7 Oct., 1395]; consigned, 8 Id. Oct., anno 1 [8 Oct., 1395].

6 October, 1395

Reg Aven 281, 268v-269

To the prior and chapter of the church of St Andrews, OSA. Grant of one year's revenue of benefices in the said diocese vacant through resignation, death or for purposes of exchange, to enable the prior and chapter to speedily effect the repair of their own church which was burnt, as they are unable to do so from their own resources.

Avignon, 2 Non. Oct., anno 1; expedited, 2 Kal. Jul., anno 2 [30 June, 1396]; consigned, 6 Non. Jul., anno 2 [6 July, 1396].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 83.



## 2-9 BENEDICT XIII

---

11 October, 1395

Reg Vat 321, 184v

To the abbots of Paisley, Kilwinning and Melrose. Mandate to collate Thomas de Kyngorn, priest, Aberdeen diocese, M.A., to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Eddiliston, value not exceeding 30 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas Mercer, and unlawfully detained for about seven years by Malcolm de Aula.

Avignon, 5 Id. Oct., anno 2; expedited, 4 Id. Jan., anno 3 [10 Jan., 1397]; consigned, 2 Id. Jan., anno 3 [12 Jan., 1397].

25 October, 1395

Reg Aven 298, 320v-321

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm William Alan, priest, Glasgow diocese, in possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Selkyrkegis, same diocese. Following the free resignation of the church by John de Sesclall into the hands of Hugh Ra, sub-dean and the chapter of Glasgow who were accustomed to receive such resignations in the absence of the dean, then travelling in remote parts, and the church of Glasgow, this being vacant. William had been presented to the said sub-dean and chapter by Patrick the abbot and the convent of Kelso, OSB, to whom the presentation to the said vicarage had long pertained, and the said sub-dean had instituted William by ordinary authority; but he doubted the validity of this presentation and institution.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 10 Kal. Jul., anno 2 [22 June, 1396].

<sup>1</sup> See *HMC*, 14th Rep. App. pt. III, 38 no. 83.

25 October, 1395

Reg Aven 299, 421v-422

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult at the request of Robert, king of Scots, for the abbot and monastery of Holyrood of Edinburgh, OSA, St Andrews diocese, to incorporate in perpetual union the perpetual vicarage of Variicapelle, St Andrews diocese, then pertaining to the bishop of St Andrews, after the death of or cession by the present vicar, the goods of which are to be held by the abbot and convent, and the church served by a canon of their choice.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 3 [27 March, 1397]; consigned, 2 Kal. Apr., anno 3 [31 March, 1397].

26 October, 1395

Reg Aven 303, 452v-453

To Mathew, bishop of Glasgow. Mandate. Robert, king of Scots, had shown that David Bell, canon and abbot of Holyrood of Edinburgh, OSA, had resigned the said abbey into the hands of the late Walter, cardinal and legate in Scotland and Ireland, who admitted the resignation by papal authority and by the same authority had assigned to David certain teinds, lands, houses and possessions until he should obtain possession of some priory; but later having obtained possession of the priory of Loch Leven, OSA, by papal authority he resigned it into the hands of Walter, bishop of St Andrews, outside the curia, and the chapter of St Andrews assigned to him an annual pension of 40 merks sterling from the revenues of the priory. Robert however, claimed this to be too great a burden on the priory and sought revocation of the pension so David is to be summoned and examined and the mandatory is granted faculty to revoke or decrease the said pension.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 10 Kal. Feb., anno 3 [23 Jan., 1397]; consigned, 8 Kal. Feb., anno 3 [25 Jan., 1397].

SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 85.

27 October, 1395

Reg Vat 321, 236-7

To the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, James Leams and Walter Forestar, canons of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate John Forestar, canon of Aberdeen, LIC.DEC., M.A., recently envoy of Robert, king of Scots, to the parish church of Eglismanchi, St Andrews diocese

value not exceeding £20 sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Angus even if the said John had been a papal chaplain and this church is thus specially reserved to papal provision; notwithstanding that John is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen, the parish church of Strabroc, St Andrews diocese, and that he has lately been provided to a canonry of Glasgow with reservation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure. Within two years of his peaceful assecution to Eglismanchi he is to exchange one of the parish churches for a compatible benefice otherwise he is to demit Strabroc, and on his peaceful assecution to a prebend or dignity as above he is to demit the parish churches he is then holding.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 2 [25 Nov., 1395]; consigned, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 2 [26 Nov., 1395].

30 October, 1395

Reg Aven 300, 26

To the nobleman Angus Goffredi, doncel, and the noblewoman Anna, daughter of the nobleman, Lachlanin MacGilleon. Dispensation to marry notwithstanding they are related in the third and third and the fourth and fourth degrees of consanguinity and affinity on both sides, on the payment of one mark of silver each to the church of Glasgow and the monastery of Sagadel, O.CIST.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Nov., anno 2.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 66.

31 October, 1395

Reg Vat 321, 24IV-242

To the abbot of Blessed Mary of Saddell, Argyll diocese, the precentor of Argyll, and Colin Cristini, canon of Argyll. Mandate to collate Cristine Neachtain called Macalpen, perpetual vicar of the parish church of St Michael in Kyntire, Argyll diocese, to the parish church of St Monewog in Lochaber, said diocese, value not exceeding 30 merks sterling, vacant by the collation by ordinary authority of Bean Johannis Andree, former rector to the deanery of Argyll, a dignity. On this provision Alexander, lord of Lochabar, lay patron of the said church, presented Cristine within the lawful time to John, bishop of Argyll, who, however, refused to admit Cristine to the



church and Bean retained it unlawfully. Cristine, constituted priest, is, however, to be collated to the church vacant as above or vacant by the free resignation outside the curia of Bean into the hands of the said bishop John who had admitted the resignation by ordinary authority, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church of St Michael which, however, on his peaceful assecution to St Monewog he is held to demit.

Avignon, 2 Kal. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [18 Jan., 1396]; consigned, 13 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [20 Jan., 1396].

5 November, 1395

Reg Aven 299, 640v

To Goffredus Angusi called MacAlasandar, doncel, Argyll diocese. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Avignon, Non. Nov., anno 2.

6 November, 1395

Reg Aven 299, 216v-217

To Nigel Colini Cambel, rector of the parish church of Katani, Argyll diocese. Dispensation is granted to Nigel to hold two or three incompatible benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleases, notwithstanding that he had been already dispensed as the son of a married man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders, and subsequently he had been provided to the said parish church of Katani, Argyll diocese.

Avignon, 8 Id. Nov., anno 2;<sup>1</sup> expedited, 9 Kal. Dec., anno 2 [23 Nov., 1395]; consigned, 5 Kal. Dec., anno 2 [27 Nov., 1395].

7 November, 1395

Reg Aven 299, 589

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate to hear a case which had arisen between Alexander, lord of Lochabar, and John, bishop of Argyll, whereby Alexander, patron of the church of St Monewog of Lochabar, Argyll diocese, who had been accustomed to present to this church, had presented Cristine called MacAlpen within the

<sup>1</sup> 3 Kal. Nov. [30 Oct.] scored out.

legitimate time to the above John who, as Alexander asserted, without just cause had refused to institute Cristine.

Avignon, 7 Id. Nov., anno 2; consigned, 9 Kal, Jan., anno 2 [24 Dec., 1395].

11 November, 1395

Reg Vat 321, 83-85

To the abbot of Blessed Mary of Saddell, Argyll diocese, the precentor of Argyll, and Nigel Cristini, canon of Argyll. Mandate to collate Nigel Cambel of noble birth, in deacons orders, rector of the parish church of St Katani, Argyll diocese, to the archdeaconry of Argyll, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value 40 merks sterling as a reserved benefice. John Leche, former archdeacon, had freely resigned the archdeaconry at the curia through his procurator John Birtan, rector of the parish church of Broys, Langres diocese, into the hands of John, bishop of Amiens, and Clement VII had provided the archdeaconry to Conghan Machabei, priest, Argyll diocese, but Nigel had claimed that money had been paid by Conghan to John to effect the resignation and therefore Conghan's possession is invalid. John and Conghan are to be summoned and if this is proven then Conghan is to be deprived of the archdeaconry to which Nigel is to be collated as above, notwithstanding his defect of age as he is twenty two years old, and that he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is held to demit.

Avignon, 3 Id. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 2 [18 March, 1396]; consigned, 7 Id. Apr., anno 2 [7 April, 1396].

11 November, 1395

Reg Vat 321, 223v-224

To the abbot of Blessed Mary of Saddell, Argyll diocese, the precentor of Argyll, and Colin Cristini, canon of Argyll. Mandate to collate Duncan Martini, priest, Argyll diocese, to the parish church of St Brigid in Lorn, said diocese, value not exceeding 12 merks sterling, vacant because the former rector Morice Johannis to whom the church had been canonically provided, had held it for more than a year without being raised to the priesthood and without a

dispensation, although the said church has been unlawfully detained by Cristine called Macanmanaich.

Avignon, 3 Id. Nov., anno 2; expedited, 13 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [20 Jan., 1396]; consigned, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [22 Jan., 1396].

5 December, 1395

Reg Aven 298, 580v-581v

To the abbot of the monastery of Dunfermline. Mandate to confirm after due examination Walter Bel, priest, in possession of the parish church of Kynghorn, St Andrews diocese, which he had obtained by exchange with John Mercer for his own parish church of Dunbruy, same diocese, both having been resigned for this purpose into the hands of Walter, bishop of St Andrews, as Walter had believed that Kynghorn was vacant not by this resignation but by the death of Andrew, former rector.

Avignon, Non. Dec., anno 2; expedited, 5 Id. Feb., anno 4 [9 Feb., 1398]; consigned, 3 Id. Feb., anno 4 [11 Feb., 1398].

10 December, 1395

Reg Aven 300, 30v

To William de Spyny, dean of Aberdeen, D.DEC., papal chaplain. Indult for William to hold any benefices with or without cure even if they are reserved to papal chaplains, familiars of the pope or cardinals of the curia, or which have their revenues owing to papal collectors, or sub-collectors, with powers of exchange outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary.

Avignon, 4 Id. Dec., anno 2; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 2 [23 Dec., 1395]; consigned, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 2 [31 Dec., 1395].

9 January, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 216v

To Henry de Lichton, perpetual vicar of Markinche, St Andrews diocese, B.LEG., cousin of Robert, king of Scots. Indult for Henry holding the above perpetual vicarage and litigating in the curia over the archdeaconry of Aberdeen, a dignity with cure, to which he had been provided by ordinary authority, to hold this archdeaconry or another incompatible dignity or benefice with the perpetual

vicarage of Markinche provided that he exchanges within two years for compatibles.

Avignon, 5 Id. Jan., anno 2; expedited, 9 Kal. Nov., anno 3 [24 Oct., 1396]; consigned [no date].

25 January, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 80v-81

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* The petition of Archibald, earl of Douglas, patron of the church of Blessed Mary of Lyncluden, Glasgow diocese, had shown that this church has a provost and eight perpetual chaplains appointed by apostolic authority and is accustomed to support twenty-four paupers, and that the administration of its goods belong to the provost; but because of its distance from Glasgow, about fifty miles, it is difficult for misdeeds to be corrected by the ordinary, and the chaplains and clerks are vexed by troubles and expenses, so the pope commands that the correction of the misdeeds of the chaplains and clerks should pertain to the provost, and of the provost's misdeeds to the ordinary who also has the right of hearing appeals by the chaplains or clerks against the provost or his deputy.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Feb., anno 2; expedited, 12 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [20 April, 1396]; consigned, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [22 April, 1396].

Printed: *Scottish Antiquary*, xiii, 67-68; SRO, Vat. Trans., i, no. 86.

8 February, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 94

To William MacMorin, priest of Glasgow diocese, B.LEG. On 3 Id. Oct., anno 1 [13 Oct., 1394], the pope reserved to him any benefice in St Andrews or Glasgow dioceses vacant before 10 Kal. Oct. [22 Sept.], 1395, and as he has been envoy to the king and kingdom of Scotland at great expense and trouble, the pope now grants to him the privileges of a domestic papal familiar.

Avignon, 6 Id. Feb., anno 2; expedited, 3 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [29 April 1396]; consigned, Kal. Maii, anno 2 [1 May, 1396].

20 February, 1396

Reg Vat 321, 256-256v

To the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh. Mandate to collate John Bel, priest, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Kyngor,

said diocese, value not exceeding £40 sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Andrew Oxe, late rector, and unlawfully detained by John Mercer, priest, said diocese, for more than 20 years and detained at present by Walter Bel, said diocese.

Avignon, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 2; expedited, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 2 [18 Mar., 1396]; consigned, 11 Kal. Apr., anno 2 [22 Mar., 1396].

10 March, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 255-255v

To the abbot of Melrose, Glasgow diocese, the dean of Glasgow and Gerald Guidonis, canon of Carpentras. Mandate. The petition of John de Hawyk, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Edyrhame, St Andrews diocese, contained that Thomas de Stramiglo, priest, and official of Walter, bishop of St Andrews, in archdeaconry of Lothian in church of St Andrews, OSA, had falsely asserted that John owed procuration dues to the bishop and he was warned to pay under pain of excommunication, and as he had not obeyed he had incurred this sentence, and while under this sentence by celebrating divine services he had contracted irregularity. John appealed to the pope, but Bishop Walter, against the appeal, prohibited the parishioners from paying the fruits to anyone except himself, or from rendering account to anyone except himself, and he sequestered the fruits of the church. John obtained three definitive sentences from the apostolic palace and he impetrated executry letters and the pope gave mandate to Gerald, acting alone, to cause Walter to restore the fruits to John and to make satisfaction. John doubts that Walter will respect the warning and it will, therefore, be difficult for John to resort again to the apostolic sec. The pope therefore orders the mandatories together, or severally if the bishop ignores the warning, to proceed against him calling on the secular arm if necessary.

Avignon, 6 Id. Mar., anno 2.

19 March, 1396

Reg Aven 298, 431-431v

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to confirm Richard de Gutheryne, priest, in possession of the perpetual vicarage of Bamf, Aberdeen diocese. Richard had previously resigned his parish church of Eglesion, Brechin diocese, into the hands of Gilbert, bishop of

Aberdeen, for the sake of exchange with John de Karale who through his procurator, William Stugs, priest, had similarly resigned his parish church of Bamf. The bishop had provided Richard to Bamf and John to Eglesion, peaceful possession being obtained; but on John's death outside the Roman Curia, Richard had doubted the validity of his provision.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 7 Id. Oct., anno 2 [9 Oct., 1396]; consigned, day and year as above.

25 March, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 110-110v

To John de Carrik, *alias* Maliasith, perpetual vicar of Munyfoyte, St Andrews diocese. Indult. Having been dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, John had obtained the above perpetual vicarage, and now at the petition of Robert, king of Scots, whose domestic chaplain he is, he is dispensed to hold three compatible benefices, one a cathedral canonry and prebend, with power of exchange without making future mention of his defect of birth and dispensation.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 16 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [16 Apr., 1396]; consigned, 15 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [17 Apr., 1396].

27 March, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 88-88v

To Patrick Lawson, rector of Musfald, Glasgow diocese. Indult. As the pope had lately provided him to the vacant parish church of Lathmaban, Glasgow diocese, which he now possesses, he should, therefore, have resigned the parish church of Musfald; but being a second year student of canon law at Paris, he is dispensed to hold both churches, although within two years of having obtained possession of Lathmaban he must exchange it or Musfald for a compatible benefice.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [22 Apr., 1396]; consigned, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [24 Apr., 1396].

31 March, 1396

Reg Aven 298, 523-524v

To the abbot of the monastery of Fearn, Ross diocese. Mandate to confirm John de Kylwhous, priest, Ross diocese, in possession of a canonry and prebend and the subdeanery of the church of Ross

vacant by the death outside the curia of Walter de Tarbert. Alexander, bishop of Ross, had provided John by ordinary authority and John had possessed them peaceably for more than a year, but later he doubted the validity of his provision. After examination of the case the abbot is to collate John to the canonry, prebend and subdeanery, which is a simple office, vacant as above or vacant because of the provision of the late William de Dygvale, former sub-dean, to the deanery of Ross.

Avignon, 2 Kal. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 5 Id. Apr., anno 3 [9 Apr., 1397]; consigned, 2 Id. Apr., anno 3 [12 Apr., 1397].

6 April, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 101v

To William MacMorin, rector of Kylpatrik, Glasgow diocese, B.LEG. Lately the pope reserved to him any benefice in St Andrews or Glasgow dioceses vacant before 22 Sept., 1395. [See p 8.] No such vacancy has occurred and the reservation is extended to any benefice outside the St Andrews or Glasgow dioceses.

Avignon, 8 Id. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 2 [16 May, 1396]; consigned, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [sic] [22 April, 1396?].

8 April, 1396

Reg Aven 298, 229v-230v

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to receive from William de Catath the resignation of the perpetual vicarage of Inche, Aberdeen diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, and to collate to the said vicarage Andrew de Klentre, canon in the church of Ross and chaplain of St Nicholas of Aberdeen, which chaplaincy he is to demit.

Avignon, 6 Id. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [22 Apr., 1396]; consigned, 9 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [23 Apr., 1396].

8 April, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 85v

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to receive the resignation from William de Catath, perpetual vicar of Inche, Aberdeen diocese, of the said perpetual vicarage.

Avignon, 6 Id. Apr., anno 2; expedited, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [22 Apr., 1396]; consigned, 9 Kal. Maii, anno 2 [23 Apr., 1396].

27 May, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 318-19

To the bishops of Glasgow and Dunkeld. Mandate. The monastery of Newbattle being vacant a certain John had been provided as abbot; and later it was shown to Clement VII on his behalf that, although having been granted administration of the goods of the monastery by Robert, king of Scots, from whom they were held in fee, Donald, claustral prior and the convent of Newbattle had refused to admit John to the monastery, claiming that his provision was an aggravation to them. They had appealed to the pope, but John had journeyed to the curia and had asserted that the cognizance of first appeals to the curia from anyone of the said diocese should be in the presence of Walter, bishop of St Andrews; and so letters in mandate were sent to the above bishops of Glasgow and Dunkeld to institute John or his procurator in corporal possession of the monastery, to remove anyone detaining it, and to enforce obedience from the said prior and convent under pain of ecclesiastical censure. Subsequently it had been shown to Benedict by John that the bishop of Glasgow alone proceeded to effect the letters threatening the prior and convent with an interdict if they did not heed the said mandatory letters. The prior and convent appealed to the pope who at the request of the abbot committed the hearing and ending of the case to Guido, bishop of Palestrina, who cited the abbot, prior and convent to appear before him. The prior was represented by Dominic de Morali, his procurator, and after certain proceedings Guido declared that the appeal had been rejected, that the threatened interdict was legitimate, and that the prior and convent were liable for the expenses of the suit. The said bishops are now given mandate to expedite the aforesaid letters of provision on behalf of John under pain of ecclesiastical censure and with the aid of the secular arm if necessary.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 2; expedited, Kal. Jul., anno 2 [1 July, 1396]; consigned, 8 Id. Jul., anno 2 [8 July, 1396].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 1.

7 June, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 319-319v

To John Mason, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Strangloth, Dunkeld diocese. Indult to hold further compatible benefices, follow-



ing an earlier dispensation of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and a married woman to be promoted to all orders and to hold benefices even if with cure. John had also been dispensed by Walter, then bishop of Glasgow, and who later had been created a cardinal, to hold a canonry and cathedral prebend along with the vicarage of Stranygloth.

Avignon, 7 Id. Jun., anno 2; consigned, Non. Jul., anno 2 [7 July, 1396].<sup>1</sup>

17 June, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 336v-337

To the bishop of Sodor, the dean of Dunblane and the dean of St Peter's, Avignon. Mandate to confirm, with king Robert's consent, after due examination Nigel Cambel, deacon, Dunblane diocese, in possession of the parish church of St Modan in Cowal, Argyll diocese, as Nigel doubts the validity of his presentation by Robert, king of Scots, patron of the parish and his institution by John, bishop of Argyll, within the proper time, following the death outside the curia of Duncan Meckaodich de But, late rector. Nigel's possession is to be valid whether the church is vacant because of the above, or because the late Maurice Clerici, former rector of the church who had held it for more than a year without being promoted to priests orders, did not have a canonical dispensation and had hindered lawful cession, or vacant for any other reason.

Avignon, 16 Kal. Jul., anno 2; expedited, 15 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [18 July, 1396]; consigned, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [19 July, 1396].

19 June, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 341v

To the bishop of Argyll. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Colin Juvenis Mactalen, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Cristina Roberti Maclagnian, maiden, Argyll diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third and third and the fourth and fourth degree of consanguinity, and they are held to give alms to any holy place nearby.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Jul., anno 2.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 67.

<sup>1</sup> No date is given for the expedition of this letter.

26 June, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 333v-334

To John the abbot and the convent of Arbroath, OSB. Indult for John and his successors as abbot in the monastery of Arbroath, founded by William, king of Scots, whose body is buried therein, to use mitre, ring and other pontificals, and to give solemn benediction in the priories and churches subject to the said monastery, so long as no bishop or legate is at hand; and he and his successors are held to pay one florin of gold annually to the camera on the feast of Pentecost.

Avignon, 6 Kal. Jul., anno 2.

Printed: *Arbroath Liber*, ii, no. 46.

27 June, 1396

Reg Aven 299, 341-341v

To Maurice Johannis, priest, Argyll diocese. The late pope Clement VII had collated and provided the above Maurice to the church of Dunoyug, Argyll diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of Donald Malecayli, rector of the church; and Martin, bishop of Argyll, had collated Maurice, then in his 22nd year, to the church which was in lay patronage and which had devolved to ordinary collation, and he had held it for a year and a half, taking up the fruits without being promoted to priests orders and without a dispensation; and because of this his provision was declared invalid, but Clement VII abolished all inhability, although he willed him to demit the church. Thereafter he ordered Maurice to be provided to the church, but Maurice's petition had shown that as at the date of the popes' letters he had held the church for two years, the letters were invalid, and Benedict, therefore, abolishes all inhability but he is held to give up the church.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Jul., anno 2; expedited, 15 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [18 July, 1396]; consigned, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [19 July, 1396].

27 June, 1396

Reg Vat 321, 351v-353

To the bishop of Sodor, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Maurice Johannis, priest,

Argyll diocese, to the parish church of Dunoyug, said diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of Donald Makcayli, late rector. After the death of Donald, because of neglect in presentation by the lay patron, the presentation had devolved to Martin, bishop of Argyll, who provided the said Maurice by ordinary authority, notwithstanding his defect of age being then in his twenty-second year, and Maurice held the said church and received its fruits for a year and a half without being raised to the priesthood and without a papal dispensation. On learning of this, Clement VII, although abolishing all stain and inhability contracted by Maurice, had decreed that he should demit the church, but subsequently he had provided Maurice to the church again. Maurice, however, had shown that at the time of Clement's letters he had held the church for two years and his new provision was therefore invalid and so he was again held to demit the church although again having all stain and inhability abolished. By this mandate Maurice is once more to be collated to the church, vacant as above, or vacant because the late John Alexandri Macmocham had held it for more than a year, notwithstanding an impediment from which he had not been dispensed and without being raised to the priesthood.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Jul., anno 2; expedited, 15 Kal. Aug., anno 2 [18 July, 1396].

28th June, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 267-267v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to dispense Raynald de Kinnard to marry Marjory de Kircaldi de Inchechur, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding that Raynald was related in the third degree of consanguinity to Andrew Boid, late husband of Marjory.

Avignon, 4 Kal. Jul., anno 2.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 68.

15/16? July, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 144v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense James de Valens, knight, to marry the noblewoman Elizabeth de Lyndesay, Brechin and St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity, and also in the fourth degree of

affinity on both sides because the late Christiana, wife of James, and a certain other woman with whom he had carnal relations were related to Elizabeth in the fourth degree of consanguinity.

Avignon, 18 Kal. Aug. [*sic*], anno 2; consigned, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [21 Aug., 1396].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 69.

17 July, 1396

Reg Aven 298, 380-380v

To the archdeacon of Brechin. Mandate to collate John Arthur, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of Banchery-terny, Aberdeen diocese, vacant by the death of Adam de Prameth or Elgon, late vicar, outwith the Roman Curia. John, who claims the rents and profits amount to 20 merks sterling had been presented by the abbot and convent of Aberbrothok, OSB., St Andrews diocese, to Gilbert, bishop of Aberdeen, who instituted him by ordinary authority; but doubting the validity of this he had petitioned the pope for confirmation.

Avignon, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 2; expedited, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [17 Aug., 1396]; consigned, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [18 Aug., 1396].

4th August, 1396

Reg Vat 321, 65v-66

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate. The monastery of Balmerinoch, O.CIST., under Adam de Duffen as abbot, had been reserved to papal provision by Clement VII. Later Adam had resigned the monastery outside the curia into the hands of Gilbert, abbot of Melrose and father abbot of Balmerino, who accepted the resignation and provided John Guygin, monk of Balmerino, to the monastery thus vacant, notwithstanding the above decree. Clement had then died without providing anyone to the monastery, and Benedict in ignorance of Adam's resignation, of Gilbert's acceptance of it and John's provision, had confirmed the reservation. John, however, had later resigned the monastery into the hands of Gilbert, outside the curia, but the convent had elected him as abbot and he was confirmed in the rule by the said Gilbert by ordinary authority. All stain and inhability contracted by John in doing this is now abolished, although he is held to demit the monastery, but if after

examination by the mandatory he is found to be suitable, then he is to be provided to the monastery by apostolic authority. If this is effected the mandatory is to receive the oath of fealty which is then to be sent under John's seal to the curia by the next envoy.

Avignon, 2 Non. Aug., anno 2; consigned, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [27 Oct., 1396].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 2.

12 August, 1396

Reg Aven 300, 68v-69

To master Thomas de Merton, rector of Carmichal, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Thomas as papal chaplain. Avignon, 1 [*sic*] Id. Aug., anno 2;<sup>1</sup> consigned, 3 Non. Mar., anno 2 [*sic*] [5 Mar., 1397?].

15 October, 1396

Reg Aven 303, 450

To Laurence Lauroc, canon of Abernethy, Dunblane diocese, who is bound to residence by the statutes of Abernethy church. Indult to draw the fruits of St Maudoc,<sup>2</sup> same diocese, without residence providing good and sufficient vicars are supplied.

Avignon, Id. Oct., anno 3; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 3 [23 Dec., 1396]; consigned, 7 Kal. Jan., anno 3 [26 Dec., 1396].

1 December, 1396

Reg Aven 301, 126v-127

To Walter de Danielston of noble birth, LIC.ART., B.LEG., student at Avignon. Provision of Walter to the parish church of Fetherkerne, St Andrews diocese, value 35 merks sterling, vacant by the death of John Scalpy, late parson, at the curia.

Avignon, Kal. Dec., anno 3; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 3 [23 Dec., 1396]; consigned, 8 Kal. Jan., anno 3 [25 Dec., 1396].

Concurrent letters to prior of St Andrews, Paul de Cadone, canon of Carpentras, and the official of St Andrews.

1 December, 1396

Reg Aven 303, 239v-240

To Patrick de Spalding, canon of Dunkeld, M.A., B.C.L. Provision, at the petition of king Robert his cousin, to a canonry and prebend

<sup>1</sup> The date Kal. Nov. has been deleted.

<sup>2</sup> St Madoes.

of Dunkeld, value not exceeding 15 merks sterling, vacant by the death at the curia of John Scalpy.

Avignon, Kal. Dec., anno 3; expedited, 2 Non. Jun., anno 3 [4 June, 1397]; consigned, 5 Id. Jun., anno 3 [9 June, 1397].

Concurrent letters to the provost of St Desiderius of Avignon, the archdeacon of Brechin, and the official of St Andrews.

11 December, 1396

Reg Aven 301, 199-199v

To the official of Glasgow. Collation of Bean Johannis, rector of St Mary of Aran, Sodor diocese, to the archdeaconry of Sodor, value not exceeding £40, vacant by the death of Nigel Mauricii, and detained by Nigel Yvari, priest, Argyll diocese, on the pretext of papal letters which say it is worth 20 merks sterling, whereas it is worth 40 merks or more.

Avignon, 3 Id. Dec., anno 3; expedited, 4 Id. Apr., anno 3 [10 Apr., 1397]; consigned, Id. Apr., anno 3 [13 Apr., 1397].

12 December, 1396

Reg Aven 302, 506v-507

To the abbot of Melrose, Glasgow diocese. Appropriation, at the petition of Robert, king of Scots, to the abbot and convent of Holyrood of Edinburgh, OSA, whose revenues are diminished by wars and otherwise, of the parish church of Kyngorn, which they held anciently *in proprios usus* though now drawing only half the garbal teinds, and they are held to provide a perpetual vicarage with a pension of 20 merks sterling to be held by a canon of the abbey.

Avignon, 2 Id. Dec., anno 3; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno 3 [11 Sept., 1397]; consigned, Id. Sept., anno 3 [13 Sept., 1397].

Printed: *Holyrood Liber*, app. 1, no. 13; see also *ibid.*, no. 111.

30 December, 1396

Reg Aven 301, 122-3

To Richard Knight, LICART., student of canon law for several years. Provision to the perpetual vicarage of Markinche, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 35 merks sterling, vacant by the resignation at the curia of Henry Lichten through his procurator

Patrick Huyston, rector of Cowaton, Glasgow diocese, into the hands of Peter, cardinal deacon of St Angelus, or vacant because Henry had not had himself raised to the priesthood within a year, notwithstanding that he had provision to a canonry and prebend of the church of Moray.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 3; expedited, 18 [Kal. *omitted*] Feb., anno 3 [15 Jan., 1397]; consigned, 16 Kal. Feb., anno 3 [17 Jan., 1397].

Concurrent letters to bishop of Brechin, the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the archdeacon of Dunkeld.

10 March, 1397

Reg Aven 303, 489v-490

To the bishop of Aberdeen, the abbot of Kelso and the dean of Dunbar. Mandate. David, earl of Carrick and eldest son of Robert, king of Scots, and Elizabeth, daughter of George, earl of March, wishing to marry and knowing they were related in the third degree of consanguinity on both sides, had nonetheless contracted marriage and had then sought a dispensation which the pope gave mandate to certain judges to grant. Not, however, having received notice of this David and Elizabeth had posted their banns for the three solemn days as custom demanded and had then consummated the marriage; whereupon Walter, bishop of St Andrews, had instituted proceedings against them. David and Elizabeth had then appealed to the pope for absolution which the pope now grants and which the mandatories are to effect after a separation of the two parties for a period of time at the discretion of the said mandatories.

Avignon, 5 Id. Mar., anno 3; consigned, 13 Kal. Jul., anno 3 [19 June, 1397].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 70.

30 March, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 413v-414

To master Juniano Charmaci, papal chaplain, auditor of appeals. Surrogation of Malcolm de Aula, perpetual vicar of Kilconkar, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., to the rights of Thomas de Kyngorne, priest, Aberdeen diocese, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Edaliston, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander de

Wardlaw, canon in that church, nephew of the late Walter, cardinal of the Roman Church, lest anyone else should be surrogated to these rights; notwithstanding papal constitutions to the contrary or that he is perpetual vicar of the said church of Kilconkar.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Apr., anno 3; expedited, 11 Kal. Jun., anno 3 [22 May, 1397]; consigned, 10 Kal. Jun., anno 3 [23 May, 1397].

29 April, 1397

Reg Aven 303, 522-522v

To the abbot of Melrose. Appropriation at the petition of king Robert and the abbot and convent of Holyrood, which abbey is near the marches of England and whose revenues are diminished by the incursions of the English, of the parish church of St Mary of Hamer, St Andrews diocese, which the said abbey has held for time beyond memory and which has been served by a chaplain, and which appropriation is granted with the consent of the king to whom the patronage previously had pertained.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Maii, anno 3; expedited, 9 Kal. Aug., anno 3 [24 July, 1397].

Printed: *Holyrood Liber*, no. 110.

23 June, 1397

Reg Aven 301, 335v-336v

To the abbots of Paisley and Kilwinning and to the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Gilbert Bartholomei, clerk, Argyll diocese, who had studied canon law for several years, to the perpetual vicarage of St Bruterni, in Buth, Sodor diocese, value not exceeding 56 francs gold, resigned outside the curia by Eugenius Eugenii, former perpetual vicar, into the hands of Michael, bishop of Sodor, who had accepted the resignation by ordinary authority and by the same authority had conferred it on Festitus Murdaci, clerk, Sodor diocese; and which Gilbert claims to be vacant because of a payment of 15 merks by Festitus to Eugenius, agreed between them. The mandatories are to summon Gilbert, Festitus and Eugenius and if this is proven then Gilbert is to be collated as above. Avignon, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 3; expedited, 19 Kal. Sept., anno 3 [14 Aug., 1397].



23 June, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 450-450v

To John de Douglas, dean of Moray, M.A., dispensed by Clement VII on 3 Id. Jul., anno 3 [13 July, 1381], of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and woman and in the 19th year of his age, to be promoted to all orders and to hold six benefices with cure of souls, with power of exchange, and also dispensed from the need to make further mention of his defect of birth. Indult. The said pope had provided John to the deanery of Moray, a major dignity with cure to be held with the parish church of Newlands, Glasgow diocese, which he had obtained after the dispensation, on condition that he exchanged for compatibles within two years, and then had further dispensed him to hold the said deanery with the said church or with another benefice with cure. He is now confirmed in his possession by the present pope, notwithstanding that in the first dispensation he was described as of St Andrews diocese and is in fact of Dunkeld diocese.

Avignon, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 3; expedited, 9 Kal. Aug., anno 3 [24 July, 1397]; consigned, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 3 [27 July, 1397].

24 August, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 195-6

To William de Lawedre, canon of St Malo. Mandate to examine and collate Henry Hallin, clerk, St Malo diocese, to a benefice in that diocese.

Avignon, 9 Kal. Sept., anno 3; expedited, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [25 Sept., 1397]; consigned, 6 Non. Oct., anno 3 [2 Oct., 1397].

25 August, 1397

Reg Aven 303, 273v-274

To the chancellor of Moray. Collation of Robert Cantoris, perpetual vicar of Alves, Moray diocese, to a canonry and the prebend of Cylycudyn, Ross diocese, as a reserved benefice value not exceeding 24 francs of gold, vacant by the resignation of master William de Spyny, papal chaplain, at the curia into the hands of Peter, cardinal deacon of St Angelus.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Sept., anno 3; expedited, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [25 Sept., 1397]; consigned, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [26 Sept., 1397].

26th August, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 461

To Robert de Camera, clerk, Aberdeen diocese. Indult dispensing Robert, of noble birth, of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to hold compatible benefices without in future making mention of his defect of birth.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Sept., anno 3; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [29 Sept., 1397]; consigned, Kal. Oct., anno 3 [1 Oct., 1397].

1 September, 1397

Reg Aven 301, 65-66

To William, elect of Moray. Provision to the bishopric of Moray of William, D.DEC., who had been elected by the chapter on the death outside the curia of Alexander, bishop of Moray under whom the pope had reserved the provision.

Avignon, Kal. Sept., anno 3; expedited, 7 Id. Feb., anno 4 [7 Feb., 1398]; consigned, 3 Id. Feb., anno 4 [11 Feb., 1398].

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Moray, the clergy of the city and diocese, to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church of Moray and to Robert, king of Scots.

8 September, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 459v

To master Thomas de Thyngan, canon of Aberdeen, papal chaplain. Indult to effect exchange of any of his benefices by resignation into the hands of and by collation of the ordinary, notwithstanding that he is a papal chaplain.

Avignon, 6 Id. Sept., anno 3; expedited, 10 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [22 Sept., 1397]; consigned, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [24 Sept., 1397].

8 September, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 459v

To William de Camera, canon of Aberdeen, papal familiar. [Indult as in Reg Aven, 302, 459v above.]

Avignon, 6 Id. Sept., anno 3; expedited and consigned as above.

8 September, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 460v-461

To William de Camera, canon of Glasgow, M.A., papal familiar, of noble birth, in his fifth year of canon law, holding a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen and the parish church of Turref, Aberdeen

diocese, and the *domus dei* near the walls of Moray. Indult that William who had obtained a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend should have this effected as though it had been inserted in the roll of supplications of papal familiars of date 3 Kal. Oct. [29 Sept.], and that he should have the privileges of a papal familiar. Avignon, 5 Id. Sept., anno 3; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [29 Sept., 1397]; consigned, Kal. Oct., anno 3 [1 Oct., 1397].

17 September, 1397

Reg Aven 301, 55-56v

To Bean, elect of Argyll. Provision to the bishopric of Argyll of Bean, the dean who had been elected by the chapter on the death of John, bishop of Argyll, outside the curia, although the pope had reserved the provision.

Avignon, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 3; expedited, 5 Non. Oct., anno 3 [3 Oct., 1397]; consigned, 4 Non. Oct., anno 3 [4 Oct., 1397].

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Argyll, to the clergy of the city and diocese, to the people of the diocese, to the vassals of the see, and to Robert, king of Scots.

18 September, 1397

Reg Aven 302, 460v

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* On 3 Id. Oct., anno 1 [13 Oct., 1394], William de Camera, canon of Glasgow, had been provided to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend with or without cure, whether an elective dignity, parsonage or office, vacant or to be vacant; and on the same day a benefice with or without cure, even if a canonry and prebend, a dignity parsonage or office in a cathedral church, reserved to papal provision in the churches and cities of Glasgow, vacant on or after 6 Id. Feb. next [8 Feb., 1395], was reserved to William MacMoran; and on his acceptance of such a benefice he was to be awarded all the privileges of a papal familiar as if he had been a papal familiar at the time of the reservation. Since, however, doubt might arise as to who should have preference in obtaining such a benefice, it is now resolved in favour of William de Camera, who while in minor orders and discharging duties as a nuncio in the kingdom of France, was received as a papal familiar. Avignon, 14 Kal. Oct., anno 3; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 3 [29 Sept. 1397]; consigned, Kal. Oct., anno 3 [1 Oct., 1397].

24 September, 1397

Reg Aven 301, 382-382v

To master Bartholomew Luppi, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to surrogate to John de Innece of noble and knightly birth, archdeacon of Caithness, B.LEG., in deacons orders, the rights to a canonry of Brechin and the prebend of Bathurgil which had been resigned at the curia by William de Spyny, dean of Dunkeld, papal chaplain. William and Henry Stel, priest, Brechin diocese, had claimed the said canonry and prebend vacant by the resignation of John de Drom outside the curia, into the hands of Stephen, bishop of Brechin, who admitted the resignation by ordinary authority. The above mandatory had been appointed to settle the dispute, but before a decision had been made William had resigned his rights as above; so lest the canonry and prebend should lack a defender and thus be held without canonical title, this mandate of surrogation is granted on behalf of John, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Moray and the archdeaconry of Brechin [*sic*].<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 3; expedited, 2 Non. Oct., anno 3 [6 Oct., 1397]; consigned, day and year as above.

27 September, 1397

Reg Aven 303, 556

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense Robert, son of John Stewart of Ennerume, knight, to marry Johanna, daughter of Robert, earl of Fife, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity on both sides.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 3; expedited, 3 Id. Oct., anno 4 [13 Oct., 1397]; consigned, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 4 [16 Oct., 1397].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 71.

28 September, 1397

To Robert, king of Scots. Notification of the promotion of William, elect of Moray to the bishopric effected in consistory on 1 September, recommending him to the king, and asking him to ensure for

<sup>1</sup> Apparently an error for Caithness.

<sup>2</sup> See *Scots Peerage*, v, 3.

William peaceful possession of the church of Moray and recovery of the spiritual rights of the church.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 3.

Printed: *Moray Registrum*, no. 176.

8 October, 1397

Reg Aven 303, 439

To John, abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, OSA. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Avignon, 8 Id. Oct., anno 3.

17 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 522v-523

To Donald Morici, canon and prior of Oronsay, OSA. Indult dispensing Donald of a defect of birth as the son of a priest of the Augustinian priory of Orwansay and an unmarried woman, to hold the office of prior, an elective dignity, notwithstanding the decrees of the council of Poitou.

Avignon, 16 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 4 [10 Nov., 1397]; consigned, 2 Id. Nov., anno 4 [12 Nov., 1397].

17 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 616-616v

To the prior of Oronsay, the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, and Colin Cristini, canon of Lismore. Mandate to secure the admission of Cristine Martini, clerk, Sodor diocese, as a monk of the monastery of St Columba of Hy, said diocese, under regular habit, if there is no fixed number of monks and that the monastery is not burdened thereby, or at the first vacancy if there is a fixed number of monks.

Avignon, 16 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 3 Non. Nov., anno 4 [3 Nov., 1397]; consigned, Non. Nov., anno 4 [5 Nov., 1397].

19 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 520v-521v

To Nigel Cambel, rector of parish church of St Kathani, Argyll diocese. Provision of Nigel to the archdeaconry of Argyll. The late pope Clement VII had provided Conghan Machabei, priest of Argyll, to the archdeaconry, then vacant because of the resignation of John Leche, through his procurator; but it had been represented

<sup>1</sup> This letter has not been located in the Avignon Registers.

on behalf of Nigel that before the resignation had been effected, an agreement had been made between Conghan and John, that certain sums of money should be paid to John by Conghan, thus invalidating the collation and provision and therefore the archdeaconry was still vacant. Mandate is given to the abbot of St Mary of Sagadel, Argyll diocese, that after summoning and examining John and Conghan, if he should find the above to be true then Nigel Cambel is to be provided to the archdeaconry.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 8 Id. Nov., anno 4 [6 Nov., 1397].

21 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 523

To Fingon, abbot of the monastery of Iona, OSB. Indult abolishing all stain and inhability, and confirming his election to the monastery of Hy, OSB. On the free resignation of the late abbot Peter, about 40 years before, the convent had elected him to the abbacy and confirmation was obtained from William, bishop of Sodor, and he had obtained peaceful administration of the abbey but later fearing that the monastery was reserved to apostolic deposition, validation was sought.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 4 [10 Nov. 1397]; consigned, 2 Id. Nov., anno 4 [12 Nov., 1397].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 149-51; SRO Vat. Trans., ii, no. 3.

21 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 634

To the noblewoman Mora Terleti, Argyll diocese. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 4.

22 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 267-269v

To John de Douglas, dean of Moray, M.A., B.LEG., student of canon law at the university of Avignon, and kinsman of Robert, king of Scots. Provision of John to a canonry and prebend of the church of Dunkeld as a reserved benefice, which Patrick de Spalding is to demit on his promotion to a canonry, prebend and the deanery of

Aberdeen, notwithstanding that John holds the deanery of Moray and the parish church of Newlands, Glasgow diocese.

Avignon, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 6 Id. Jan., anno 4 [8 Jan., 1398]; consigned, 4 Id. Jan., anno 4 [10 Jan., 1398].

Concurrent letters to the abbot of Holyrood of Edinburgh, the dean of Brechin, and the official of Avignon.

23 October, 1397

Reg Vat 322, 36-38

To Patrick de Spalding, canon and dean of Aberdeen, M.A., B.C.L. Provision of Patrick, kinsman of Robert, king of Scots and Anabelle, queen of Scots, at their petition to a canonry and prebend and the deanery of Aberdeen, a major elective dignity, value 40 merks sterling, a reserved benefice vacant by the promotion of the former dean, William, to the bishopric of Moray; notwithstanding that Patrick is known to hold the parish church of Lundi, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 25 merks sterling to a non-resident, and a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and that he is litigating at the curia over a canonry and prebend and the deanery of Brechin, a major dignity. Patrick, recently dispensed to hold along with Lundi, a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church or a parsonage with or without cure is thus permitted to retain Lundi; but on his peaceful assecution to the said deanery of Aberdeen he is to demit the canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and also to give up his rights to the canonry, prebend and deanery of Brechin.

Avignon, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 3 Id. Dec., anno 4 [11 Dec., 1397] consigned, 2 Id. Dec., anno 4 [12 Dec., 1397].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the abbot of Lindores, and the official of Avignon.

29 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 522v

To Michael, bishop of Sodor. Indult, that whereas churches and cemeteries in the diocese of Sodor had been desecrated by effusion of blood, emission of semen or burial of excommunicates, he is permitted, because of the remoteness of the isles and personal inconvenience, to send a priest to rectify the said grievances without

prejudice to the constitution prescribing this to be done only by bishops.

Avignon, 4 Kal. Nov., anno 4.

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 152-3; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 4.

29 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 527v

To Michael, bishop of Sodor. Indult that whereas because of personal inconvenience and dangers in travelling he was unable to visit certain ecclesiastical places in the Isles, the visitation may be carried out by a suitable person, notwithstanding any constitutions of Pope Innocent IV or Gregory X of other predecessors of the present pope to the contrary, and any indulgences, general or special.

Avignon, 4 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 4 [17 Nov., 1397]; consigned, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 4 [20 Nov., 1397].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 153-4; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 5.

30 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 524

To the abbot of Iona, and to the dean and official of Glasgow. Mandate to confer the parish church of St Columba de Kyrkelbollssa, Sodor diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Guillogran, late rector, and unlawfully detained by the prior of Ardchattan, O.VALLIS CAUL., on Michael, bishop of Sodor, to be held *in commendam* since he claims his own mensal fruits are inadequate.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Nov., anno 4; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 4 [10 Nov., 1397]; consigned, 2 Id. Nov., anno 4 [12 Nov., 1397].

30 October, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 522v

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate at the petition of Robert, king of Scots, to dispense Robert Duncani MacLagmayn, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Ana, daughter of Donald, lord of the Isles, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity.

Avignon, 3 Kal. [Dec. scored out] Nov., anno 4.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 72.



3 November, 1397

Reg Aven 304, 634

To the nobleman Colin Cambel, Argyll diocese. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Avignon, 3 Non. Nov., anno 4.

14 December, 1397

Reg Vat 322, 440v-441

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam*. The abbot and convent of Sweetheart, O.CIST. had been granted in perpetuity by Adam, bishop of Candida Casa with the consent of the chapter, the parish church of St Cummin de Kirkcum, in the Rhinns [*laremies*] of Galloway, on the death of or on its cession by the present rector Gilbert Adonan. This had not been effected when Benedict XIII had revoked all such grants, but he now regrants to the abbot and convent the said church which is to be served by a perpetual vicar in the presentation of the abbot and convent, with a suitable portion for his sustenance and payment of episcopal dues.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 19 Kal. Jan., anno 4; expedited 4 Non. Apr., anno 4 [2 Apr., 1398]; consigned, 2 Non. Apr., anno 4 [4 Apr., 1398].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 6.

11 January, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 462-4

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam*. Papal confirmation at the request of the abbot and convent of Sweetheart, O.CIST., of a grant to the said monastery by Thomas, bishop of Candida Casa, with the consent of his chapter, of the parish church of St Colmanell of Butyll, Candida Casa diocese, and agreed to by Archibald, earl of Douglas, to whom the right of patronage in the said church had pertained, and confirmed by Clement VII.<sup>1</sup>

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 3 Id. Jan., anno 4; expedited, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [14 Feb., 1398]; consigned, 15 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [15 Feb., 1398].

Printed: Fraser, *Carlaverock*, ii, 426-38.

<sup>1</sup> Full text of Thomas' charter given in the parish church of Kyrnist, 16 July, 1381, is included, also the confirmatory charter of Archibald, earl of Douglas, lord of Galloway and of the barony of Butyll, given on 23 August, 1397.

1 February, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 43IV-432

To William de Ramsay, canon of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC., B.LEG. Indult for William, holding a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and recently reserved a benefice, with or without cure, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Aberdeen, provided it was not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, but being held on his peaceful assecution to such a benefice to demit the parish church of Tanadas then held by him, now to retain the said parish church of Tanadas even along with such a benefice; but within two years of obtaining a benefice as above, he is held to exchange it or the parish church for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one or the other.

Avignon, Kal. Feb., anno 4; expedited, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [14 Feb., 1398]; consigned, 15 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [15 Feb., 1398].

6 February, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 560v-561

To John Bel, priest, St Andrews diocese. Indult. The parish church of Kingorn, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £60 sterling, had become vacant on the death of Andrew Oxe, late rector, although it had been unlawfully detained for more than twenty years by John Mercer, priest, same diocese, and was detained at present by Walter Bel, priest, same diocese; and so a mandate of collation on behalf of the said John Bel, was sent to the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, and this mandate was duly effected. John, however, had since shown that he had claimed the value of Kingorn to be not exceeding £40 sterling whereas it was in fact as above, and also at the time of his collation he had been presented by the bishop of Glasgow to the parish church of Caveris, Glasgow diocese, of which no mention had been made. By this indult John is to have the mandate of collation to Kingorn made effective as if the true value had been stated and full mention of the other presentation had been made, but on his peaceful assecution to Kingorn, the said presentation to Caveris and everything consequent is to become invalid.

Avignon, 8 Id. Feb., anno 4; expedited, 3 Kal. Apr., anno 4 [20 Mar., 1398]; consigned, 2 Kal. Apr., anno 4 [31 Mar., 1398].

9 February, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 464v

To master John Forestar, rector of the parish church of Strabroc, St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC., M.A., papal chaplain. Indult for John, papal familiar, to hold along with the parish church of Strabroc any other incompatible benefice, even if a dignity, parsonage, office or parish church provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church; but within a year of obtaining such a benefice, it or the said parish church must be exchanged for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the year he is to demit one or the other.

Avignon, 5 Id. Feb., anno 4; expedited, 9 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [21 Feb., 1398]; consigned, 8 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [22 Feb., 1398].

16 February, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 298-298v

To Gilbert Adonane, perpetual vicar of Kirkcum, Candida Casa diocese. Provision of Gilbert to the perpetual vicarage of Mayboyl, Glasgow diocese, vacant because Thomas de Butyl, perpetual vicar of Mayboyl, and Gilbert, perpetual vicar of Kirkcum had resigned their benefices for purposes of exchange, through their procurators Patrick de Huiscon and John Triche, into the hands of Peter, cardinal deacon of St Angelus, at the curia.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Mar., anno 4. [Expedited and consigned as below.] Concurrent mandate to the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, the dean of St Agricola, Avignon, and the provost of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese.

16 February, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 349-349v

To Thomas de Butyl, perpetual vicar of Mayboyl. Provision of Thomas to the parish church of Kirkcum, Candida Casa diocese, [vacant as above] notwithstanding he holds also the archdeaconry of the church of Whithorn, O.PREM., and the provostry of the chapel of Mayboyl, a simple office without cure.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Mar., anno 4; expedited, 7 Kal. Apr., anno 4 [26 Mar., 1398]; consigned, 5 Kal. Apr., anno 4 [28 Mar., 1398]. Concurrent letters to the abbot of Holywood, and the officials of Avignon and Glasgow.

21 February, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 541V-542V

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate at the petition of Archibald, earl of Douglas, lord of the place of Bothwil, to erect a collegiate church at the parish church of Bothwil, Glasgow diocese, whose right of patronage he has, and whose rector, John Leche, has died, instituting six chaplains and a provost who will have the cure of souls. The presentation of the provost to the ordinary, and of the chaplains to the provost, will pertain to Archibald and his successors and the right of correction of the provost is to pertain to the ordinary and of the chaplains to the provost, and Archibald is to provide as a dowry to the church from his territory of Orbamston a certain chapel, whose rector receives nine merks sterling and also two parish churches under his patronage and which he shall choose to unite and incorporate to the church of Bothwil, and moreover unless he assigns in perpetuity as a dowry certain rents and belongings to the value of £20 sterling, then the erection will not be valid. The provost and the chaplains are also to be allowed to appoint if they wish a perpetual vicar each, with sufficient resources to pay episcopal dues, other incumbent duties and to support himself.

Avignon, 9 Kal. Mar., anno 4; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 4 [14 March, 1398]; consigned [*blank*].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 7.

26 February, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 81-81V

To master John Forester, canon of Aberdeen, LIC.DEC., M.A., papal chaplain. Indult granting John who had been sent to the pope by king Robert and who holding a canonry and prebend in the church of Aberdeen and the parish church of Strabroc, St Andrews diocese, was provided on the 3 Id. Oct., anno 1 [13th Oct., 1394], to a canonry of Glasgow with reservation of a prebend, the priorities of a papal familiar.

Avignon, 4 Kal. Mar., anno 4; expedited, 2 Id. Jan., anno 10 [12 Jan., 1404].

17 April, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 329-329V

To Rudolf Wylde, holding a canonry and prebend of Brechin. Provision of Rudolf to the perpetual vicarage of Glamys, St

Andrews diocese, vacant because John Wylde, perpetual vicar of Glamys and the said Rudolf, perpetual vicar of Dundee, Brechin diocese, had resigned their respective benefices for purposes of exchange, Rudolf through his procurator Alexander Trayl, canon of Aberdeen, and John personally into the hands of John, cardinal priest of St Anastasia, vicechancellor of the holy Roman Church, at the apostolic see.

Avignon, 15 Kal. Maii, anno 4; expedited, 6 Non. Maii, anno 4; [2 May, 1398]; consigned, 5 Non. Maii, anno 4 [3 May, 1398].

Concurrent letters to the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, and the archdeacon and precentor of Brechin.

17 April, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 352-3

To John Wylde, former perpetual vicar of Glamys, St Andrews diocese. Provision to the perpetual vicarage of Dundee, Brechin diocese, [vacant as in Reg. Aven 304, 81-81V above].

Avignon, 15 Kal. Maii, anno 4; expedited, 6 Non. Maii, anno 4 [2 May, 1398]; consigned, 5 Non. Maii, anno 4 [3 May, 1398].

Concurrent letters to the provost of Grenoble and the archdeacon and precentor of Brechin.

20 May, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 271-272V

To Henry de Wardlaw, archdeacon of Glasgow, B.DEC. Provision of Henry, nephew of Walter, cardinal-priest, to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, a reserved benefice value not exceeding 200 merks sterling, vacant through the resignation at the curia of John, bishop of Tusculum, into the hands of Clement VII who had reserved this type of vacant benefice to papal provision, but who had died before providing anyone to the said archdeaconry. Benedict had confirmed the reservation, and now grants this provision to the archdeaconry vacant as above or by the death outside the curia of Duncan Petyt, and even if the archdeaconry is an elective, non-major, dignity with cure. Henry is to have valid possession of the archdeaconry notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Caveris, Glasgow diocese, the precentorship of Glasgow which is a dignity, a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen, and that he is litigating at the

curia over a canonry and prebend of Moray; and he is dispensed to retain the said parish church along with the archdeaconry, but on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is held to demit the precentorship, and within two years of this assecution he is to exchange the parish church or the archdeaconry for a compatible benefice, otherwise he is to demit one or the other at the end of this time.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Jun., anno 4; expedited, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 4 [17 June, 1398]; consigned, 13 Kal. Jul., anno 4 [19 June, 1398].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Paisley and Lindores and to the provost of Lincluden.

25 May, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 176v-177v

To the abbots of Melrose and Paisley and the provost of Lincluden. Mandate. Henry Wardlau, precentor of Glasgow, B.DEC., nephew of the late Cardinal Walter, had been provided by Clement VII to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, vacant seemingly by the resignation of John, bishop of Tusculum, whereas it was in fact vacant because the late Duncan Petyt who had been provided to the archdeaconry of the said church, a non-major dignity, had obtained the provostry of the church of St Andrew, a dignity with cure, and had held it for a month or more contrary to the decree *Execrabilis*; so the present pope provides Henry to the archdeaconry with power to exchange the parish church or archdeaconry for a compatible benefice, within two years of peaceable assecution to the archdeaconry, notwithstanding that he holds the parish church of Caveris, Glasgow diocese, the precentorship of Glasgow, which precentorship he is to demit, a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen, and that he is litigating over a canonry and prebend of Moray.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Jun., anno 4; expedited, 6 Non. Jul., anno 4 [2 July, 1398]; consigned, 4 Non. Jul., anno 4 [4 July, 1398].

4 June, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 49-50

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate John de Hawyk, perpetual vicar of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., priest, to a canonry and prebend and the precentorship of Glasgow, a

non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £40 sterling, vacant by the provision of Henry de Wardlau former precentor to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, and on John's peaceful assecution to the precentorship he is to demit another canonry of Glasgow, the prebend of Castel Carris, and the said perpetual vicarage of Dunlop.

Avignon, 2 Non. Jun., anno 4; expedited, 10 Kal. Jun., anno 10 [23 May, 1404].

4 July, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 536-536v

To Thomas, abbot of Sweetheart, O.CIST, Glasgow diocese. Indult to wear mitre, ring and pontifical insignia, and also to exercise certain rights over priories, parishes and churches subject to or belonging to the monastery, as long as no bishop or legate with full right is at hand.

Avignon, 4 Non. Jul., anno 4; consigned, 19 Kal. Sept., anno 4 [14 Aug., 1398].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 8.

4 July, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 566-566v

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to hear and decide a case between William Buny, rector of Maleville, the noblewoman Marjory, widow of Henry, lord of the place of Logtoun, St Andrews diocese, and executors of his will on the one hand, and Sir James de Douglas, same diocese, on the other. Sir James had unlawfully detained certain moveable goods which Henry had allocated to pious and other uses at the hands of the above executors, and the case had first been heard in the curia of the bishop of St Andrews whose right it was to hear cases of this kind between lay persons of his diocese; but Sir James falsely asserting injustice at the hands of the said bishop had appealed to the apostolic see, and the pope had committed the case successively to Wilderico de Mutra, John Taydici and finally Stephen Laboria, auditors of appeals, without it being successfully terminated. Stephen had finally remitted the case to chancery whereupon it was submitted that the case would be

better heard in Scotland than at the curia and therefore the pope grants the above mandate.

Avignon, 4 Non. Jul., anno 4; consigned, 17 Kal. Sept., anno 4 [16 Aug., 1398].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 9.

7 July, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 584v-586

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation, at the petition of Thomas, the abbot of the convent of Sweetheart, O.CIST., of charters granted by Robert and William, former bishops of Glasgow to the said monastery. On the vigil of Blessed Barnabas the apostle [10 June] 1277, at Glasgow, Robert had granted, with the consent of Devorguilla of Galwyth, lady of Balliol, and the chapter of Glasgow, to the abbot and convent of that time and their successors, the parish church of Lochkyndelok, said diocese, *in proprios usus*, the right of presentation to which had hitherto pertained to the said Devorguilla and her predecessors. The abbot and convent were to obtain the church on its cession, demission or the death of Richard de Foxton, then rector, and it was to be served by a monk or secular priest at the institution of the said abbot and convent, and the person so instituted was to be free from all episcopal visitations and payment of synodal, archidiaconal or any other ordinary dues. And on 14 April, 1341 at Paisley, William, with the consent of his chapter, had granted to the abbot and convent of Sweetheart and their successors, the church of Kyrkpatrickdurant *in proprios usus* with half of the land of the church, to be served by a monk or secular chaplain who was to hold the other half of the land and pay three parts, with the abbot paying two parts, of all dues episcopal, synodal, archidiaconal or any others, ordinary or extraordinary.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, Non. Jul., anno 4; expedited, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 4 [27 July, 1398]; consigned, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 4 [30 July, 1398].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 10.

<sup>1</sup> Texts of Robert and William's charters are included but only Robert's charter is witnessed. Witnesses are lord Thomas Ranulph, treasurer of Scotland; lord Fergus de Ardrossan; lord Bertram de Cardenes; lord Peter de Bramdum, master Alexander Merkenner; master Henry de Dundee; lord W. cappellanose; Adam de Forfar and William de Sussynford.



9 July, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 307v-308v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm William de Reston, monk of Dunfermline in possession of the sacristanship of the said monastery, a non-elective simple office, and the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Dunfermline, value not exceeding £60 sterling, canonically united to it and wont to be governed by a monk of Dunfermline, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Rede, late sacristan. William Rede had doubted validity of his provision by ordinary authority by Walter, bishop of St Andrews, to whom he had been presented within the lawful time by John, the abbot and the convent of Dunfermline, to whom the presentation to the said sacristanship had long pertained, and he therefore had sought confirmation.

Avignon, 7 Id. Jul., anno 4; expedited, 8 Id. Aug., anno 4 [6 Aug., 1398]; consigned, 6 Id. Aug., anno 4 [8 Aug., 1398].

25 July, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 368v-369v

To William de Gerland and Thomas de Edname, canons of Caithness, and the official of Caithness. Mandate to collate Alexander Vause, of noble birth, precentor of Caithness, to the archdeaconry of Caithness, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding 30 merks sterling, vacant because John de Innes had held it for more than a year without being raised to the priesthood, and without a dispensation, and still unlawfully detains it at present; notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold the said precentorship, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is to demit.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Aug., anno 4; expedited, 4 Kal. Sept., anno 4 [29 Aug., 1398]; consigned, 2 Kal. Sept., anno 4 [31 July, 1398].

28 July, 1398

Reg Vat 322, 365-365v

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate to confirm Duncan Roderici, priest, Argyll diocese, in possession of the parish church of St Molrune, said diocese, value not exceeding 8 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant because delay in presentation by the lay patron had let the provision devolve to the pope, or vacant by the death outside the curia of Duncan Martini, late rector, as Duncan had

doubted the validity of his institution by Martin, bishop of Argyll, to whom he had been presented within the lawful time by Goffred de Wyst, doncel, said diocese, lay patron of the said church.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Aug., anno 4; expedited, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 4 [27 Aug. 1398]; consigned, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 4 [28 Aug., 1398].

17 August, 1398

Reg Aven 304, 13v-14v

To Alexander, elect of Ross, former archdeacon of Ross, B.DEC., priest. Provision of Alexander to the bishopric of Ross as a benefice reserved to papal provision under Alexander, late bishop, on whose death outside the curia the chapter in ignorance of the reservation had elected the said Alexander; which election and subsequent events are declared invalid, but to prevent a long harmful vacancy the above provision is granted.

Avignon, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 4.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Ross, to the clergy of the city and diocese, to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the see, and to king Robert.

27 November, 1398

Reg Aven 305, 23v

To the bishops of St Andrews and Glasgow. Mandate to receive from Robert, elect of Dunkeld, the oath of fealty according to the proper form, which ought to be made at the Roman curia but which, on account of his labours and expenses, he is dispensed to make at home, and to send a copy of the oath to the curia by the next envoy.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Dec., anno 5.

27 November, 1398

Reg Aven 305, 227v-228v

To Robert, elect of Dunkeld. Provision of Robert, dean of Dunkeld, to the bishopric of Dunkeld, a benefice reserved to papal provision under Robert, late bishop, by whose death outside the curia the bishopric is vacant.

Avignon, 5 Kal. Dec., anno 5.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Dunkeld, to the clergy of the city and diocese, to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church of Dunkeld, and to Robert, king of Scotland.

24 June, 1399

Reg Aven 304, 40-40v

To Cuthbert de Brechin, precentor of Brechin. Provision of Cuthbert to the deanery of Brechin, a major elective dignity with cure value not exceeding £40 sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Andrew de Kyl, but on his peaceful assecution to the said deanery he is to demit the said precentorship.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Jul., anno 5; expedited, 4 Kal. Apr., anno 10 [29 Mar., 1404].

Concurrent letters to the dean of Moray, the archdeacon of Aberdeen, and the treasurer of Glasgow.

24 June, 1399

Reg Aven 305, 7-8v

To Gilbert Brown, priest, rector of the parish church of Finhevwin, Brechin diocese. Provision of Gilbert to the precentorship of the church of Brechin, a non-elective dignity with cure value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant because Cuthbert de Brechin, the former precentor, had been provided to the deanery of Brechin, a reserved benefice; and Gilbert is to demit his parish church of Finhevwin within two years, or to exchange it for a benefice compatible with the said precentorship.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Jul., anno 5; expedited, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 11 [21 Nov., 1405].

Concurrent letters to the dean of Moray, the archdeacon of Aberdeen, and the treasurer of Glasgow.

19 August, 1399

Reg Aven 305, 19

To the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB. Indult releasing them from any obligation to attend bishops' synods except those of the bishop of St Andrews in whose diocese the monastery is situated.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 5.

19 August, 1399

Reg Aven 305, 19-19v

To the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB. Indult that the diocesans of the churches belonging to the monastery may not sequester fruits

beyond the value of necessary repair, and may not use them for other purposes.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 5.

19 August, 1399

Reg Aven 305, 22-22v

To the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB. Indult. It had been shown to the pope that the bell towers of the church of the monastery had been burned by lightning and had collapsed, and that as the monastery is situated on the shores of the sea it is burdened by having to grant hospitality, and because their rents and profits were diminished by the ravages of war they were unable to effect repairs or grant this hospitality; so permission is granted at the petition of Robert, king of Scots, to unite and incorporate the perpetual vicarages of the parish churches of Invernys value not exceeding 34 merks, Fyvy value not exceeding 33 merks, Tarvis value not exceeding 32 merks, and Monyfeithe value not exceeding 30 merks. Moray, Aberdeen and St Andrews dioceses, reserving a fitting portion for the perpetual vicars, whose presentation is to pertain to the said abbot and convent, to enable them to pay bishops' dues and to support these other burdens.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 5; expedited, 3 Kal. Nov., anno 10 [30 Oct., 1403].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 11.

30 January, 1400

Reg Aven 305, 267-267v

To John, abbot of Arbroath, OSB. Indult for John to reserve four benefices for four suitable people, even if they hold, or have expectation of one or two benefices from eleven perpetual vicarages with cure in St Andrews diocese, seven in Aberdeen diocese, and two in Moray diocese, of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in gift of the said abbot and convent, and the collation to which is in the hands of the bishops of the said dioceses, to the value of 30 merks sterling if conferred on graduates in theology, civil or canon law, and to the value of 20 merks sterling if conferred on any

other, and without prejudice to the rights of cardinals, notaries, collectors or sub-collectors.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 6; expedited, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 11 [27 Oct., 1404].

22 January, 1401.

Ren Aven 305, 468-9

To William Goldsmyth, canon and treasurer of Moray. Provision of William to a canonry and prebend and the treasurership of Moray, which is a non-elective dignity with cure in that church. William holding a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Spyni personally, and William de Chisholm, papal sub-collector in the city and diocese of Moray, holding the said canonry, prebend and treasurership, through his procurator John de Douglas, dean of Moray, resigned their respective benefices at the curia for purposes of exchange into the hands of Raymund, abbot of Blessed Mary of Ripoll, Vich diocese, papal referendary, who admitted the resignations by apostolic authority and the pope now grants this provision of William to the canonry, prebend and treasurership thus vacant.

Avignon, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 7.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Ross, to Thomas de Edinham, canon of Aberdeen, and to the official of Aberdeen.

7 July, 1401

Reg Aven 305, 509-509v

To Mathew Gaddes, rector of the parish church of Corthoqwhy, Brechin diocese, M.A., secretary of Archibald, earl of Douglas. Indult for Mathew, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to priests orders, and by virtue of which he had obtained the above parish church, to hold one, two, three or more incompatible benefices and to make no future mention of his defect of birth.

Avignon, Id. Jul., anno 7; expedited, 6 Id. Oct., anno 15 [10 Oct., 1409].

22 July, 1401

Reg Aven 309, 726v-727v

To the prior of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Henry de Guthri, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Fethyrken, said

diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, vacant because Walter de Danielston, former rector, had held it for more than a year without a papal dispensation of an impediment, and without being raised to the priesthood, or vacant for so long that it has devolved to papal provision.

Avignon, 11 Kal. Aug., anno 7; expedited, 13 Kal. Jul., anno 10 [19 June, 1404].

13 October, 1401

Reg Aven 306, 537v-538

To Martin, cardinal priest, of St Laurence in Lucina, residing outside the curia. Mandate to restore Thomas de Butyl, rector of the parish church of Kirkcum, Candida Casa diocese, to full possession of the said church which by right belongs to him, and of which he was unjustly dispossessed by Thomas, the abbot and the convent of Sweetheart, O.CIST.

Avignon, 3 Id. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 9 [21 Nov., 1402].

7 September, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 118-118v

To John Pictacorus, elemosinary of the monastery of St Peter's Montismaioris, Arles diocese, B.DEC., priest. Provision to the office of almoner of St Peter's.

Avignon, 7 Id. Sept., anno 8; expedited, 6 Non. Oct., anno 8 [2 Oct., 1402]; consigned on the same day.

Concurrent letters to the abbot of St Mary's, Ripoll, Vich diocese, the provost of Arles and the precentor of Glasgow.

15 September, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 425-425v

To Gilbert de Cavane, rector of the parish church of Carnemol, Candida Casa diocese. Indult confirming Gilbert in possession of the parish church of Carnemol, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Donald MacDonel, late rector. On Donald's death, Archibald, earl of Douglas, to whom the presentation pertained, had presented Gilbert to Stephen, prior of St Mary's Isle, OSA, vicar general in spiritualities for Thomas,

bishop of Candida Casa, then travelling in foreign parts, within the lawful time, and Stephen instituted Gilbert to the church; but Gilbert doubted the validity of his presentation and institution as he believed the said parish church had devolved to papal provision and therefore he had sought confirmation which is granted as above from this date.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 6 Kal. Jan., anno 9 [27 Dec., 1402].

15 September, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 426-426v

To the dean of Brechin. Mandate to confirm David de Camera, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Langforgrond, said diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Laurence Kant; David had doubted the validity of his institution by Walter, bishop of St Andrews, to whom he had been presented by the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, to whom the presentation pertained, because he believed Laurence had been a papal chaplain and the provision to the said parish church had thus devolved to the pope, and he had therefore sought confirmation which is granted as above, as if Laurence had not been a papal chaplain.<sup>2</sup>

Avignon, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 9 [23 Dec., 1402].

15 September, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 472-472v

To Adam de Portir, priest, Dunblane diocese. Indult for Adam, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had become a priest, to hold two other compatible benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend, an office, or a dignity in a cathedral, with powers of exchange for compatibles as often as he pleases, notwithstanding the decrees of the council of Poitou and his defect of birth.<sup>3</sup>

Avignon, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 4 Kal. Mar., anno 10 [27 Feb., 1404].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 618.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 618.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 618.

15 September, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 474v

To John de Culmaly, priest, Caithness diocese. Indult for John, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had become a priest and had obtained the parish church of Lotharwart, St Andrews diocese, to hold two compatible benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend, an office, or a dignity in a cathedral church, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchanging them and the parish church for compatibles as often as he pleases, notwithstanding the decrees of the countil of Poitou and his defect of birth.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 8.

22 September, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 129-30

To the abbot of St Mary of Ripoll, Vich diocese, the provost of Arles and the precentor of Glasgow. [French document; the only Scottish interest is in the mandatory].

Avignon, 10 Kal. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 9 [19 Oct., 1402].

5 October, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 137v-138v

To the abbot of Blessed Mary of Ripoll, Vich diocese, the provost of Arles, and the precentor of Glasgow. [French document; the only Scottish interest is in the mandatory].

Avignon, 3 Non. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 9 [4 Dec., 1402].

10 October, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 503v-504

To Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, residing in the city of Arles. Mandate to hear and decide a suit which had arisen between David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose, O.CIST., and Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, over the church or chapel of Mathlyn, Glasgow diocese. David and the convent had claimed that their monastery and certain places and pendicles of it had been granted exemption by the pope from the episcopal right of visitation, which

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 618.



exemption they claimed had been agreed to by a bishop of Glasgow. Mathew had claimed the right to visit Mathlyn which he asserted was not a pendicle of Melrose, and he had warned the abbot and convent of his intention of carrying out the visitation under pain of interdict. David and the convent had pleaded their exemption in the presence of the bishop but he denied the exemption and proceeded with his warnings; and so lest the bishop should carry out the visitation and in this way place other privileges and exemptions in danger, the abbot and convent had appealed to the pope and so this mandate is granted.

Avignon, 6 Id. Oct., anno 8; expedited, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 9 [20 Oct., 1402].

20 October, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 532v

To Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, residing outside the curia. Mandate to summon John Knight and Alexander de Bonkil and settle a dispute between them over the parish church of Ferryn, Dunkeld diocese, vacant by the death of John Gray, late rector, which John Knight had claimed by virtue of papal letters of provision, and to which Alexander had been collated by ordinary authority by Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, and which he unlawfully detains receiving its fruits to the prejudice of the said John Knight. Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 9; expedited, 2 Kal. Nov., anno 9 [31 Oct., 1402].

20 October, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 532v-533

To Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, residing outside the curia. Mandate to summon Gaufrid de Arbroath and William Lang and settle a dispute between them over a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Spyny, vacant by the death of William de Chesholm, which Gaufrid had claimed within the lawful time by virtue of papal letters of provision, and to which William Lang had been provided by ordinary authority by William, bishop of Moray, and which he unlawfully detains receiving its fruits and revenues to the prejudice of Gaufrid.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 9; expedited, 2 Kal. Nov., anno 9 [31 Oct., 1402].

20 October, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 539v

To Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, residing outside the curia. Mandate to hear and decide a case brought by John Hawik, rector of the parish church of Kilmayn, St Andrews diocese, against William Bron, rector of the parish church of Huton, said diocese, and Andrew de Trebron, Nicholas Slany and Michael Cartare, priests, said diocese, concerning certain injuries to the fruits and sums of money of the said parish church of Kilmayn.

Avignon, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 9; expedited, 2 Kal. Dec., anno 9 [30 Nov., 1402].

25 October, 1402

Reg Vat 323, 403

To John, abbot of Arbroath, OSB. Appointment of John as a papal chaplain.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 9.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 12.

3 November, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 144-5

To Richard Knight, rector of the parish church of Dissart, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC. Provision of Richard, constituted priest, LIC.ART., envoy of Robert, king of Scots, to the parish church of Dissart, St Andrews diocese, as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by the death at the curia of John de Lichton, late rector. On John's death Richard, by virtue of a papal provision to a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, and in ignorance of the papal reservation had accepted the said parish church and peacefully possessed it; but the said church was still regarded at the curia as being vacant. Richard is now provided to the said church vacant as above, or vacant because John de Lichton had held it along with the parish church of Lechnoch, Brechin diocese, against John XXII's bull *Execrabilis*, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of St Madoc, Dunblane diocese, of moderate value; but on his peaceful assecution to Dissart he is held to demit St Madoc and the said papal expectative provision is to become null and void.

Avignon, 3 Non. Nov., anno 9; expedited, Non. Dec., anno 9 [5 Dec., 1402].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Huesca, the dean of Brechin, and the official of St Andrews.

17 November, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 158-158v

To the dean of Brechin. Mandate to collate John de Lychtone, clerk St Andrews diocese, kinsman of William, bishop of Aberdeen, to the parish church of Fordon, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Gilbert Knight, late vicar; notwithstanding John's defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he was recently dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure. Avignon, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 9; expedited, 11 Kal. Mar., anno 9 [19 Feb., 1403].

25 November, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 155v-156

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to confirm William Lang, canon of Aberdeen, in possession of a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Spyny, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of the late William de Chesholm, as he had doubted the validity of his provision by ordinary authority by William, bishop of Moray, to whom the provision had pertained from ancient custom, even if William de Chesholm had owed certain fruits and profits to the papal sub-collector and the canonry and prebend was thus specially reserved to papal provision, and notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen, the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Fynyn, and the hospital of Rathven, Aberdeen diocese. Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9; expedited, 15 Kal. Mar., anno 9 [15 Feb., 1403].

25 November, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 195v-196

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm John Elwad, rector of the parish church of Tywald, Glasgow diocese, M.A., second year student of theology, in possession of the parish church

of Selkyrk, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 50 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Alan, late vicar, upon whose death because of delay in presentation by Patrick, the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, the said presentation devolved to Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, who provided John to the said church; but he doubted the validity of his provision because the church was said to be vacant not as above, but because William Alan had held it for more than a year without being raised to the priesthood and without a dispensation. John, nephew of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, is to be examined and confirmed in possession of the church, vacant in any of the above ways, even if the said William had been a papal chaplain and the church was thus specially reserved to papal provision, and notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Tywald, and on his peaceful assecution to Selkyrk he is held to demit Tywald.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

25 November, 1402

Reg Aven 307, 173-4

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate John de Wegalle, canon of Holyrood, and priest, to the perpetual vicarage of Kyn-gorne, St Andrews diocese. Some time before the abbot and convent of Holyrood had petitioned that their resources were diminishing and so letters in mandate were sent to David, abbot of Melrose, to annex and unite to the said abbey of Holyrood the parish church of Kyn-gorne, which they were already holding *in proprios usus* with half its garbal teinds; but with the new union they were to obtain all its fruits and revenues. The church was to be served by a perpetual vicar chosen from one of the canons, who was to have twenty merks sterling to support himself, and they were to obtain the church on the death of, or cession of it by the present rector, Walter Belle. He had subsequently resigned the church through his procurator William de Mannel, monk of Melrose, into the hands of Francis, bishop of Imola, at the apostolic see, and the pope grants the collation as above to the said John de Wegalle, canon of Holyrood.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9; expedited, 11 Kal. Jul., anno 9 [21 June, 1403].

Printed: *Holyrood Liber*, App. I, no. 14.

25 November, 1402

Reg Vat 323, 185-6

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* The abbot and convent of Melrose had claimed that their monastery, situated on the boundary between Scotland and England, had been ravaged by wars and that their revenues were insufficient to effect repairs, so Clement VII had allowed them to annex the revenues of the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £100 sterling, the patronage to which pertained to the said abbot and convent, for a period of ten years from the death of or its cession by the rector at that time. Subsequently Clement had learned that the monastery had been devastated by the English and so he sent mandatory letters to the abbot of Kelso that if this were true he was to annex and unite Magna Caveris to Melrose in perpetuity. This had not been effected when Clement died and Benedict had revoked and annulled all such unions and annexations; but now at the request of the abbot and convent of Melrose the said union in perpetuity is to be effected and the said church is to be served by a perpetual vicar with a sufficient portion for sustenance and payment of episcopal dues.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9; expedited, 3 Id. Jun., anno 9 [11 June, 1403].

30 December, 1402

Reg Aven 306, 511v-512

To Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, residing outside the curia. Mandate. Elene de Carrik, abbess of Northberwick, O.CIST., for more than eight years, claimed that Walter, late bishop of St Andrews, when carrying out his visitation, had unjustly removed her and had made the nuns elect Matilda de Leyis in her place, and that he had instituted Matilda by ordinary authority to the grave scandal of many. Martin has mandate to settle the question, with power to bind his decision by ecclesiastical censure.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 9; expedited, 3 Id. Feb., anno 9 [11 Feb., 1403].

22 January, 1403

Reg Aven 306, 429v

To archbishops, bishops, abbots, priors and other prelates in the kingdom of Scotland. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*

<sup>1</sup> Slightly damaged.

and of granting indulgences of certain stated periods of time for the payment of alms to the church.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 9.

16 February, 1403

Reg Aven 306, 192v-193v

To John Tunnok, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Ardrossan, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC. Provision of John, constituted priest, to the vicarage of the parish church of Ardrossan, Glasgow diocese, as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding 15 merks sterling, vacant by the resignation of the former vicar, John Mossy, through his procurators Henry de Wardlau, precentor of Glasgow, and master Antony Vincent, papal scribe, into the hands of Francis, bishop of Imola, and admitted by papal authority. John is to have possession of Ardrossan notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Henrylandis,<sup>2</sup> Glasgow diocese, and that he has lately been reserved a benefice, with or without cure, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, but on his peaceful assecution to Ardrossan he is to demit Henrylandis and his letters of reservation are to become null and void.

Avignon, 14 Kal. Mar., anno 9; expedited, 6 Id. Mar., anno 9 [10 Mar., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Huesca, the archdeacon of Candida Casa, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Vich.

22 April, 1403

Reg Aven 306, 520v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to secure a safe conduct for Richard Knight, rector of the parish church of Dysart, St Andrews diocese, and envoy sent by Robert, king of Scots, to transact certain business at the curia.

Avignon, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 9.

24 April, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 631-631v

To Isabelle, countess of Mar. Indult for Isabelle to choose a suitable and discreet priest to hear her confessions, give penance and

<sup>1</sup> The form is in Reg Aven 306, 429-429v.

<sup>2</sup> The church of Megget was situated at Henryland in Peeblesshire.



grant absolution in cases pertinent to minor penitentiaries at the curia.<sup>1</sup>

Insula, Cavaillon diocese, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 9.

24 April, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 63IV

To Alexander de Keth, lord of Grandown, and the noblewoman Marjory, countess of Moray, his wife. Indult to Alexander and Marjory to choose a discreet and suitable priest as their confessor.<sup>2</sup>

Insula, Cavaillon diocese, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 9.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 73.

9 May, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 188-188v

To John Stewart, priest, Glasgow diocese, LIC.DEC. Indult for John, kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold any benefices with or without cure, whether major, elective dignities, parsonages, canonries and prebends or offices, and by virtue of which he had himself raised to the priesthood, to no longer make any mention of his defect of birth.

Carpentras, 7 Id. Maii, anno 9.

11 May, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 163-163v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense Duncan Malcoemi, priest, Argyll diocese, to be promoted to all priests orders and to hold a benefice, even if with cure, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman and to confirm him in possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of the Three Brethren in Kenlochagoblile, Argyll diocese, value not exceeding 15 merks sterling, which had been conferred on him by ordinary authority by John, bishop of Argyll, into whose hands the church had been resigned outside the curia by Philip Macbradan

<sup>1</sup> Another of the same is in Reg Vat 323, 178v.

<sup>2</sup> Another of the same is in Reg Vat 323, 178v-179.

through his procurator Henry, perpetual vicar of Kyllmocronoch, Dunkeld diocese.

Carpentras, 5 Id. Maii, anno 9; expedited, Kal. Jun., anno 9 [1 June, 1403].

15 May, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 632

To Roderic Roderici Macliord, layman, Sodor diocese. Indult to choose a suitable and discreet priest as his confessor *in mortis articulo*.<sup>1</sup> Carpentras, Id. Maii, anno 9.

27 May, 1403

Reg Aven 319, 40-40v

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Lachlan Macgilleon, doncel, to marry Anna, daughter of the nobleman, William Macleord, doncel, Sodor diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity, and that Anna was betrothed successively to the nobleman Roderic Macleord, who was related to Lachlan in the second degree of consanguinity, and to the late Nigel Macgilleon, kinsman of Lachlan, in order to prevent dissension and unrest in the lands of the nobleman, Donald, lord of the Isles, whose subjects they are. On the marriage Lachlan and Anna are held to pay a sum of money at the discretion of the mandatory to the building fund of the monastery of Hy which has collapsed.

Carpentras, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 9.

27 May, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 212

To all the Christian faithful. Indult granting an indulgence to visitors to the church of St Mary in Barwas in the isle of Lewis, Sodor diocese, on certain feast days [named] and those who contribute to its reparation.

Carpentras, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 9; expedited 7 Kal. Aug., anno 9 [26 July, 1403].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 13.

<sup>1</sup> The form is in Reg Aven 307, 631v.



28 May, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 632

To the nobleman Hector Macgilleon, doncel, Sodor diocese. Indult to choose a suitable and discreet priest as his confessor *in mortis articulo*.<sup>1</sup>

Carpentras, 5 Kal. Jun., anno 9.

Printed: *Highland Papers*, i, 154-6, SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 14.

3 June, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 166v-167

To the abbot of Melrose, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to confirm after diligent examination Thomas Hoppringil, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Levyingston, St Andrews diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Camera, as Thomas had doubted the validity of his presentation by John, abbot of Holyrood of Edinburgh, OSA, who claimed this right from ancient usage, to James, prior of the church of St Andrew, OSA, the said church then being vacant, who had then instituted him as vicar.

Carpentras, 3 Non. Jun., anno 9; expedited [blank].

6 June, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 191v-192

To David, abbot of Melrose, O.CIST. Mandate to exercise jurisdiction in both civil and criminal affairs over John, abbot of Cupro, O.CIST. The abbey of Cupro by the constitutions of the order, was subject to Melrose but despite John's impoverishing of the abbey, alienating its goods, allowing its monks to wander freely over the country and being known publicly to keep concubines, he on the pretext of being a papal chaplain had refused David's right to visit the abbey and correct these abuses.

Carpentras, 8 Id. Jun., anno 9.

Printed: *Coupar Angus Chrs.*, ii, no. cxx; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 15.

21 June, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 134-5

To the deans of Brechin and Dunkeld and the archdeacon of Dunblane. Mandate to confirm James de Lindsay, clerk, St Andrews

<sup>1</sup> The form is in Reg Aven 307, 631v.

diocese, M.A., in possession of the parish church of Inchebrioch, said diocese, value not exceeding 60 merks sterling. James had been dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all sacred orders, and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had obtained the parish church of Kynnel, St Andrews diocese, and he was then subsequently dispensed to hold two other compatible benefices along with the said parish church with powers of exchange. Later James and James Thomas, rector of Inchebrioch wishing to exchange their churches, resigned them outside the curia into the hands of Robert Flanying, rector of the parish church of Innarcarite, who claimed to have been given power to receive the resignations by James Bysset, prior of St Andrews, OSA, vicar in spiritualities of the conventual chapter of St Andrews, as at that time there was no bishop of St Andrews. Robert had admitted the resignations and effected the exchange, but James had doubted the validity of Robert's power and had sought confirmation of his rights which is granted by this mandate.

Carpentras, 11 Kal. Jul., anno 9; expedited, 17 Kal. Maii, anno 11 [15 Apr., 1405].

21 June, 1403

Reg Vat 330, 188-188v

To William de Strabrok, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm William de Glendywyne of knightly birth, clerk, Glasgow diocese, M.A., student of theology, in possession of the parish church of Glencarn, said diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Watson, late rector as he had doubted the validity of his provision by Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, by ordinary authority as he was then only twenty-two years old, and he had therefore sought confirmation of his rights which is granted as above notwithstanding his defect of age.

Carpentras, 11 Kal. Jul., anno 9.

17 July, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 211-12

To Celestine Colini, clerk, Argyll diocese. Indult. On Id. Oct., anno 1 [15 Oct., 1394], Celestine had been reserved a benefice in the gift

of the bishop and chapter of Argyll, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, from which he had already been dispensed, but the letters of reservation made no mention of his defect of age although he was at that time only fifteen years old. The said letters are to be valid as if full mention of this defect had been made, and Celestine although still suffering from a defect of age as he is now only twenty-four years old, is dispensed to hold a benefice with or without cure vacant on or after 16 Kal. Aug. [17 July], 1403.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 9; expedited, 8 Id. Aug., anno 9 [6 Aug., 1403].

25 July, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 633

To the nobleman Donald Johannis, lord of the Isles, Sodor diocese, and the noblewoman Mariote his wife. Indult to choose a discreet and suitable priest as their confessor *in morto articulo*.<sup>1</sup>

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 8 Kal. Aug., anno 9; expedited, 5 Kal. Aug., anno 9 [28 July, 1403].

10 August, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 349v-350

To Symon de Mandeville, archdeacon of Glasgow, LIC.LEG., M.A., Indult for Symon of noble birth, and student of decreets at Avignon, to retain along with the archdeaconry of Glasgow, a non-major dignity with cure, another benefice even if a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to such a benefice, he is held to exchange it or the archdeaconry for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one or the other.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 9; consigned, 6 Id. Jun., anno 10 [8 June, 1404].

28 August, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 384-384v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to receive from John Rollock master of the Bethlehemite house of St Germain, OSA, St Andrews

<sup>1</sup> The form is in Reg Aven 307, 631v.

diocese, papal chaplain, or from his procurator, the resignation of the rule on account of his old age and weakness of body.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 9.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 16.

28 August, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 385

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate that after receiving from John Rollock, papal chaplain and master of the Bethlehemite house of St Germain, or from his procurator, the resignation of this office on account of old age, he should provide one of the brothers of the house as master and he should ensure the proper obedience and reverence from all subject to him; and moreover the bishop is to provide an annual pension from the fruits, rents and resources of the house to John Rollock for as long as he might live.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 9.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 17.

10 September, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 95v-97

To Finlay, elect of Dunblane. Provision of Finlay, priest and archdeacon of Dunblane, to the bishopric of Dunblane vacant by the death outside the curia of Dugall, bishop of Dunblane, under whom the benefice had been reserved to papal provision.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 4 Id. Sept., anno 9; expedited, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 9 [27 Sept., 1403].

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Dunblane, the clergy of the city and diocese, the people of the city and diocese, the vassals of the see, and Robert, king of Scots.

10 September, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 99-100v

To Henry, elect of St Andrews. Provision of Henry, precentor of Glasgow, D.DEC., constituted a priest, to the bishopric of St Andrews vacant by the death outside the curia of Walter, bishop of

St Andrews, under whom the see had been reserved to papal provision.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, 4 Id. Sept., anno 9; expedited, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 9 [17 Sept., 1403].

Concurrent letters to the chapter of St Andrews, the clergy of the city and diocese, the people of the city and diocese, the vassals of the see, and Robert, king of Scots.

Printed: *SHR*, viii, 246-8.

13 September, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 368-369v

To Patrick de Spalding, canon of Brechin, LL.D. Provision to a canonry and prebend of the church of Brechin, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by the death of John de Lichton at the curia, notwithstanding any constitutions to the contrary or any objections of the bishop and chapter of Brechin, or that he already holds the parish church of Lundy, St Andrews diocese, a canonry, prebend and the deanery of Aberdeen, and a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Dunkeld.

Pont-de-Sorgues, Avignon diocese, Id. Sept., anno 9.

Concurrent mandate to the dean of St Peter's, Avignon, and the official of St Andrews.

21 September, 1403

Reg Vat 330, 141-2

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Thomas Stewart, canon of Glasgow, B.DEC., in subdeacons orders, natural brother of Robert, king of Scots, to a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend of Dere, value not exceeding 17 merks sterling, vacant by the promotion of Henry, former canon to the bishopric of St Andrews or vacant in any way other than by the death of Henry; notwithstanding that Thomas is known to hold the archdeaconry of St Andrews wont to be assigned to secular clerks, and canonries and prebends in the churches of Glasgow, Dunkeld and Dunblane, value at present expressed before the pope.

Chateauf-neuf-du-Pape, Avignon diocese, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 9; expedited, 3 Kal. Mar., anno 10 [28 Feb., 1404].

21 September, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 369v-370v

To William de Lawder, canon of Rennes, LIC.U.J. Provision of William, of noble birth, constituted priest, to a canonry and prebend and the precentorship of Glasgow, a non-major, non-elective dignity with cure, combined value not exceeding £40 sterling, vacant by the promotion of the former precentor, Henry, to the bishopric of St Andrews, or vacant in any way other than to the death of the said Henry; notwithstanding that William is known to hold the parish church of St Clerii, St Malo diocese, and prebends of Rennes and St Malo, and has letters of provision to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend with or without cure. William is dispensed to hold the said parish church or another one along with the precentorship, or another dignity, provided the dignity is not major or principal in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding any decrees of general councils or the statutes of the church of Glasgow; but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry, prebend and precentorship of Glasgow the said letters of provision to Aberdeen are to become null and void.

Chateaneuf-du-Pape, Avignon diocese, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 9; expedited, 6 Id. Oct., anno 9 [10 Oct., 1403].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Moray, to the abbot of Cambuskenneth, and to the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble.

4 October, 1403

Reg Aven 307, 553-4

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Indult for Henry to collate twelve people of his choice to twelve benefices of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure if assigned to non-graduates in theology, or canon or civil law, and to any value if assigned to graduates, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, vacant at present or to be vacant, even if such people hold or have expectation of one, two or more benefices; and these collations are in no way to prejudice the rights of cardinals of the curia, notaries, auditors, subdeacons, referendaries, papal familiars, collectors or sub-collectors. Any person being collated to a benefice incompatible with one already obtained is to demit one or the other, and the names of any

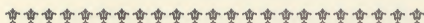
person collated as above is to be rendered to the papal collectors or sub-collectors for the payment of revenues usual to those parts. Sallon, Arles diocese, 4 Non. Oct., anno 9; expedited, 4 Id. Feb., anno 11 [10 Feb., 1405].

4 October, 1403

Reg Vat 323, 406

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense Johanna de Wardlaw, nun of the nunnery of Haddington, O.CIST. from her defect of birth as the daughter of an unmarried nobleman and an unmarried woman to be eligible to hold all kinds of dignities and offices of the said order.

Sallon, Arles diocese, 4 Non. Oct., anno 9.



## 10—13 BENEDICT XIII

---

13 October, 1403

Reg Aven 309, 444v-445v

To James de Lindsay, canon of Aberdeen, M.A. Provision of James, subdeacon, kinsman of David, earl of Crawford, having studied theology at Paris for more than two years, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had himself raised to subdeacons orders and had obtained the parish church of Insula St Briete, St Andrews diocese, and subsequently dispensed to hold two other benefices even if canonries and prebends, dignities, parsonages and offices with powers of exchange for similar or dissimilar benefices, to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, provided it is not a major dignity in that church, vacant after 7 Id. Oct., next [9 Oct., 1404], notwithstanding he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Sallon, Arles diocese, 3 Id. Oct., anno 10; expedited, 3 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [27 Feb., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews and to the deans of Dunkeld and Brechin.

13 October, 1403

Reg Aven 309, 496v-497v

To Robert de Moffet, canon of Glasgow, B.C.L. Provision of Robert, of noble birth on both sides, nephew of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, even if the dignity

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 630.



is elective but provided it is not a major dignity in that church, vacant after 7 Id. Oct. next [9 Oct., 1404], notwithstanding that Robert is known to hold the vicarage of the parish church of Peebles, Glasgow diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a prebend as above he is to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Sallon, Arles diocese, 3 Id. Oct., anno 10.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Paisley, and the officials of Avignon and St Andrews.

16 October, 1403

Reg Aven 316, 223-223v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate John Wan, canon of the monastery of Holyrood of Edinburgh, OSA, to any benefice with or without cure in the gift of the abbot and convent of the said monastery, even if it is the priory, administration or another office, falling vacant after 7 Id. Oct. next [9 Oct., 1404], and wont to be served by the canons of this monastery, provided the income does not exceed £30 sterling; notwithstanding any constitutions of the aforesaid monastery or order to the contrary.<sup>2</sup> Sallon, Arles diocese, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 3 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [27 Feb., 1405].

16 October, 1403

Reg Vat 327, 68v-69

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to reserve to Thomas de Mernys, priest, St Andrews diocese, chaplain and familiar of David, earl of Crawford, admiral of Scotland, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Dunkeld, vacant from 7 Id. Oct. next [9 Oct., 1404], if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church.<sup>3</sup>

Sallon, Arles diocese, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 3 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [27 Feb., 1405].

16 October, 1403

Reg Vat 329, 184-184v

To the dean of Brechin. Mandate to reserve to Richard de Pecuydil, St Andrews diocese, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 628.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 628, 629.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 630.

chapter of Dunkeld, vacant after 7 Id. Oct. next [9 Oct., 1404], if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in the church of Dunkeld or any other cathedral church.<sup>1</sup> Sallon, Arles diocese, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 14 Kal. Maii, anno 11 [18 Apr., 1405].

16 October, 1403

Reg Vat 331, 380v-381v

To Thomas de Myrton, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to Thomas, student of canon law at Avignon, of a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, vacant after 7 Id. Oct. next [9 Oct., 1404], if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling.<sup>2</sup>

Sallon, Arles diocese, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, Kal. Maii, [1 May, 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Dunkeld, the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, and the official of Dunkeld.

18 October, 1403

Reg Aven 309, 491v-493

To Thomas de Grenlau, canon of Aberdeen, M.A. Provision of Thomas, of noble birth, fourth year student of canon law, to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, provided it is not a major dignity in that church, vacant at present or to be vacant.<sup>3</sup>

Sallon, Arles diocese, 15 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 18 Kal. Dec., anno 12 [14 Nov., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Dunkeld, the treasurer of Glasgow, and the official of Brechin.

20 October, 1403

Reg Vat 327, 74-74v

To John Arthur, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Banchinturny, Aberdeen diocese. Reservation to John, constituted priest, of a benefice, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 628.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 629.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 627.

chapter of St Andrews, OSA, vacant after 6 Id. Oct. next [10 Oct., 1404], if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling; notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is to demit.

Sallon, Arles diocese, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, Kal. Dec., anno 11 [1 Dec., 1404].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Aberdeen, the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, and the archdeacon of Brechin.

21 October, 1403

Reg Aven 309, 167v-169

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to provide Andrew de Lawater, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Eglysy, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., priest and first year lecturer at the university of Orleans, to a canonry of Ross with reservation of a prebend without cure, vacant or to be vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the above parish church.<sup>1</sup>

Sallon, Arles diocese, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 11 [19 Mar., 1405].

21 October, 1403

Reg Aven 309, 297-298v

To Richard de Cornel, canon of Glasgow, B.DEC. Provision of Richard, of noble birth, third year lecturer in decreets at Avignon, constituted priest, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, provided it is not a major dignity in that church, vacant on or after 3 Kal. Maii next [29 Apr., 1404]; notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold the parish church of Eglismanchu, and a chaplaincy without cure in the church of Blessed Mary Magdalen of Mussilburgh, St Andrews diocese, combined value not exceeding 28 merks sterling, but on his peaceful assecution to a prebend as above he is to demit the said parish church.

Sallon, Arles diocese, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 10 [27 May, 1404].

Concurrent mandate to the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, and the officials of Dunkeld and Glasgow.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 625.

23 October, 1403

Reg Vat 327, 348-349v

To John Murray, canon of St Peter of the Maidens, Poitou diocese. Provision of John, constituted priest, to a canonry of St Peter of the Maidens, Poitou diocese, with reservation of a prebend in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Poitou, vacant after 7 Id. Oct. next [9 Oct., 1404], notwithstanding that he is known to hold chaplaincies in the parish churches of St Mathew of Kinomar, Poitou diocese, and St Desiderius, Poitou diocese, combined value not exceeding £20 of Tours to a non-resident.

Sallon, Arles diocese, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 10; expedited, 7 Id. Feb., anno 11 [7 Feb., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of St Cyprian outside the walls of Poitou and of St Maxentius, Poitou diocese, and the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble.

23 October, 1403

Reg Aven 316, 579-579v

To all the Christian faithful. Indult granting indulgences to visitors to Newbattle abbey, O.C.I.S.T., and to those giving financial assistance for the repair of the abbey and the church dedicated to the Blessed Virgin Mary, recently burned and almost destroyed by enemies of the kingdom of Scotland. Also a warning to anyone who might attempt to appropriate the gifts to himself that no forgiveness would be granted unless at the Holy See or on the point of death. Sallon, Arles diocese, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 10.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no 18.

6 December, 1403

Reg Vat 326, 410v

To the bishops of St Andrews, Dunblane and Dunkeld. Mandate to preach a crusade against the Turks, at the request of Manuel, emperor of Constantinople, which city is being besieged by the infidels, and to grant indulgences to those providing aid to the said crusade.

Tarascon, Avignon diocese, 8 Id. Dec., anno 10.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 19.

11 December, 1403

Reg Aven 316, 602v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to release Robert de Prestonne, vicar of the parish church of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese, from a certain oath. A dispute had arisen between the said Robert and a certain John Days, priest, said diocese, over the above church, vacant by the death of John de Carale, former vicar. Robert, with letters appointing him by apostolic authority, claimed it within the legitimate time but John Days asserted the church was rightfully his. William, abbot of Lindores, OSB, James, prior of the church of St Andrews, OSA, Thomas de Kilquonquhar, William de Narne and Patrick de Fliske, priests, said diocese, had been appointed as arbitrators to settle the case and Robert and John were bound by oath to observe the decision of the said arbitrators. An unjust decision having been made Robert had petitioned to be released from the oath. Tarascon, Avignon diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 10.

13 January, 1404

Reg Aven 310, 184-5

To Simon de Mandeville, rector of the parish church of Magna Caveris, Glasgow diocese, M.A., LIC.LEG., student in canon law at Avignon. Provision of Simon, of noble birth, and nephew of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, to the parish church of Magna Caveris, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 100 merks old sterling, vacant by the promotion of its rector Henry to the bishopric of St Andrews and thereafter unlawfully detained by David, abbot of Melrose, O.CIST.; notwithstanding that he holds the archdeaconry of Glasgow and a benefice with cure which, however, have to be exchanged for compatibles within three years, and that he also holds a canonry of Dunkeld with the reservation of a prebend whether a dignity, perpetual parsonage or an office without cure.

Tarascon, Avignon diocese, Id. Jan., anno 10; expedited, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 10 [*sic*] [16 Oct., 1403?].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the provost of St Desiderius, Avignon, and John de Vaux, canon of Glasgow.

15 January, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 228v

To William de la dehotiss, monk of Coupar, O.CIST. Indult for William to hold the office of abbot, notwithstanding his defect of

birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he had recently been dispensed to be promoted to all Cistercian orders and to hold any office or dignity except that of abbot.

Tarascon, Avignon diocese, 18 Kal. Feb., anno 10.

23 January, 1404

Reg Aven 316, 465-465v

To John Stewart, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC., kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, and perpetual vicar of the parish church of Irwin, Glasgow diocese. Indult. John had been granted the reservation of a canonry with expectation of a prebend provided it was not a major, post-pontifical dignity, falling vacant from 4 Id. Feb. [10 Feb.], 1403. But at the time of the letters of reservation, John was only a scholar in decreets and had not been dispensed of his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman and he had made no mention of these facts. The pope, therefore, dispenses him of his defect of birth to be promoted to all priests orders and to hold an ecclesiastical benefice; and the letters aforesaid, his possession of the above parish church, and the above reservation, are all to be valid from their date as if full mention of the above facts had been made.

Tarascon, Avignon diocese, 10 Kal. Feb., anno 10; expedited, 9 Kal. Apr., 10 [24 Mar., 1404].

25 February, 1404

Reg Aven 316, 410

To Master Robert de Monros, rector of the parish church of Quylt, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Robert as a papal chaplain.

Marseilles, 6 Kal. Mar., anno 10.

10 March, 1404

Reg Aven 308, 648

To John Murray, deacon, Poitou diocese. Indult for John to be received as a notary.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 6 Id. Mar., anno 10.

<sup>1</sup> The form is in Reg Aven 308, 636-636v.

13 March, 1404

Reg Aven 316, 434

To Thomas Stewart, archdeacon of St Andrews in Scotland, B.D.E.C., son of Robert, king of Scots. Dispensation is granted to Thomas to hold along with the archdeaconry another benefice with or without cure, simple or administrative with power of exchange for two compatibles alone, provided they are not major dignities. Marseilles, 3 Id. Mar., anno 10.

21 March, 1404

Reg Aven 310, 585-585v

To the dean, the archdeacon, and the precentor of Moray. Mandate. Robert Ingeram, chaplain in the church of Moray had obtained the perpetual vicarage of Invernes, Moray diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant because Alexander de Camberton, former vicar, had held it for more than a year without having himself promoted to the priesthood within the year. Robert, on the strength of letters reserving a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, O.S.B, obtained this vicarage which was at the provision of the said abbot and convent, but doubted the validity of his acceptance. The pope therefore grants mandate of collation on behalf of Robert whether the said vicarage is vacant as above or by the free resignation of it by Alexander at the papal curia. St Victors, Marseilles, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 10; expedited, 5 Non. Oct., anno 10 [3 Oct., 1404].

21 March, 1404

Reg Aven 311, 664-5

To the bishop of Orense, and the abbots of Lindores and Arbroath. Mandate to collate David de Edeny, archdeacon of Brechin, M.A., who has been a scholar in decreets for two years, to the parish church of Enneravite, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £16 sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Robert Flemyng, late rector, since the presentation to the said church had devolved through delay to the papacy. The church had been unlawfully detained by John de Leys calling himself priest, St Andrews diocese, who is to be summoned for examination, and David de Edeny is dispensed to hold the said church along with the archdeaconry, notwithstanding any papal or conciliar constitutions to the contrary; but within two

years of his peaceful assecution he is to exchange the church for a compatible benefice.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 10; expedited, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [17 Dec., 1412].

24 March, 1404

Reg Aven 309, 677v-678

To the bishop of Ross, the dean of Dunkeld and the archdeacon of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate William de Felcon, of noble birth, succentor of Moray, constituted priest, at the request of William, bishop of Moray, to the precentorship of Moray, a non-elective dignity, value not exceeding £40 sterling, as a reserved benefice, vacant by the promotion of the former precentor, William, to the bishopric of Moray, to which bishopric the presentation to the precentorship had long pertained; and so William, the bishop, in ignorance of the papal reservation, had collated William de Felcon to the precentorship thus vacant and he in like ignorance accepted the collation. But as this was invalid and the precentorship was still vacant, it is now collated as above, whether it is a dignity or parsonage with cure, and even if it is specially reserved to papal provision, and also the canonry and prebend annexed to it; notwithstanding that William is known to hold the said succentorship which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the precentorship he is to demit.<sup>2</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 9 Kal. Apr., anno 10; expedited, 3 Non. Jun., anno 10 [3 June, 1404].

26 April, 1404

Reg Aven 311, 621-2

To the official of Orleans and the abbot of the monastery of Paisley. Mandate to collate William de Strabroc, rector of Cummirtreis, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., familiar of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, to the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £20 sterling, vacant by the promotion of its vicar, John de Hawyke, to the precentorship of Glasgow. William had been collated and provided to the vicarage by Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, by ordinary authority, and had peacefully possessed it for approximately

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 625.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 625-6.



four months; but he had doubted the validity of this provision, which is now confirmed, and he is to be collated to the said church of Dunlop by papal authority, notwithstanding that he holds the said church of Cummirtreis which he is to demit, and that he has also the reservation of a canonry and prebend in the church of Aberdeen.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 6 Kal. Maii, anno 10.

3 May, 1404

Reg Aven 309, 622v

To the dean and precentor of Caithness and the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble. Mandate to confirm William de Tain, clerk, Ross diocese, in possession of the chancellorship of Ross, a non-major elective dignity with cure, value not exceeding £10 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Ysaac de Monro, late chancellor, as William had doubted the validity of his presentation and institution by Alexander, bishop of Ross.

St Victors, Marseilles, 5 Non. Maii, anno 10.

9 June, 1404

Reg Aven 311, 537-538v

To the official of St Briec. Mandate containing a reference to William de Lawadre, canon of St Malo, receiving the resignation of a French benefice.

St Victors, Marseilles, 5 Id. Jun., anno 10; expedited, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 11 [17 Aug., 1405].

23 June, 1404

Reg Aven 316, 572

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Confirmation of an earlier grant to the abbot and convent of Melrose, O.CIST., of the parish church of Magna Caveris, Glasgow diocese, which they were to have on the cession by or death of its present rector, and as subsequently the abbot and monastery had peacefully possessed the church they had thereupon sought confirmation of their possession.

St Victors, Marseilles, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 10.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 626.

21 July, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 150-1

To the abbot of Kelso, St Andrews diocese. Mandate to confirm the abbot and convent of Melrose in full possession in perpetuity of the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £100 sterling, formerly granted to them [as in Reg Vat 323, 185-6, above p 100], as the abbot and convent had doubted the validity of their title since in their original petition they had claimed to have the patronage of the said church whereas it was in fact specially reserved to papal provision.

St Victors, Marseilles, 12 Kal. Aug., anno 10.

Printed: *Melrose Liber*, no. 503.

22 July, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 6v

To John de Hawick, precentor of Glasgow, B.D.E.C. Indult for John to hold along with the precentorship of Glasgow, a non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £40 sterling, any other benefice with cure even if a dignity, parsonage or office provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above, it or the precentorship must be exchanged for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the three years he is held to demit one or the other.

St Victors, Marseilles, 11 Kal. Aug., anno 10.

26 July, 1404

Reg Aven 311, 26v-27

To the official of Sens. Mandate to confirm John Bonar, canon of Auxerre, in possession of the parish church of St Ferreoli, Auxerre diocese, value not exceeding 60 gold francs to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Paton, late rector, as he had doubted the validity of his presentation by Hugh, abbot of the monastery of St Germain, said diocese, to the vicar-in-spiritualities of Michael, bishop of Auxerre, and his institution in the said church by the said vicar.

St Victors, Marseilles, 7 Kal. Aug., anno 10; expedited, 7 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [23 Feb., 1411].

1 August, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 220-220v

To Walter, earl of Caithness, and Elizabeth, daughter of Sir William Graham, Dunblane diocese. Indult is granted dispensing Walter to marry Elizabeth notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of affinity in that Walter had been married to the late Margaret who was related to Elizabeth in the third degree of consanguinity, and also because the late Robert de Keyth, kinsman of Walter, had wished to marry Elizabeth but had been unable to do so as they did not have a dispensation. On the consummation of the marriage between Walter and Elizabeth they are held to pay 10 merks sterling to the fabric fund of the church of the Friars Minor of Dunfres, Glasgow diocese.

St Victors, Marseilles, Kal. Aug., anno 10.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 74.

23 August, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 426v-427v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation at the petition of David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose, O.CIST. of a grant by Robert, king of Scots, to the said monastery of the right of patronage in the church of Wastyrker in Eskdale, Glasgow diocese, of which a certain version had been sent to the curia, attested to by John de Janua and James de Fauside, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, clerks and public notaries on 27 March, 1404, and further attested to at Dalkeith by James de Douglas, lord of Dalkeith; James de Douglas his son and heir; James de Douglas of Robarton; William de Cranston; William Monypeny and John Broune, knights; John de Douglas and Robert Archebaldson, priests; Alexander Grahame and John Turnbule, esquires; and at Edinburgh by John, abbot of Holyrood; David de Craufurde, prior of Holyrood and John Paslay, canon of the said monastery.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 10 Kal Sept., anno 10.

23 August, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 428-429v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation at the petition of David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose, O.CIST. of a royal con-

<sup>1</sup> For text of Robert I's charter dated 10 April, 1321 which is included, see *Melrose Liber*, ii, no. 385.

firmation by Robert, king of Scots,<sup>1</sup> of a grant of the right of patronage in the church or prebend of St John of Ayr, made by David, king of Scots,<sup>2</sup> to the said monastery, of which a certain version had been sent to the curia, attested to by John de Janua and James de Fauside, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, clerks and public notaries on 27 March, 1404, and further attested to at Dalkeith and Edinburgh [as in Reg Vat 326, 426v-427v above].

St Victors, Marseilles, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 10.

23 August, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 429-32

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation at the petition of David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose, O.CIST. of a grant by Robert, bishop of Glasgow, with the consent of the chapter, to the said monastery of the chapel or church of Mauchlin, within the limits of Kylesmore, with all its titles, and later confirmed by John, bishop of Glasgow,<sup>3</sup> of which a certain version had been sent to the curia, attested to by two notaries on 27 March, 1404, and further attested to at Dalkeith and Edinburgh [as in Reg Vat 326, 426v-427v above, p 122].

St Victors, Marseilles, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 10.

23 August, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 441-441v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation at the petition of David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose of a grant to the monastery of Melrose of the parish church of Wastyrker, Glasgow diocese, in free and perpetual alms, by John, late bishop of Glasgow, with the consent of the chapter,<sup>4</sup> with the said church to be served by a perpetual vicar in the presentation of the abbot and convent to the bishop of Glasgow, and a suitable portion reserved for his sustenance.

St Victors, Marseilles, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 10.

<sup>1</sup> For text of Robert II's confirmation given 10 October, 1381 which is included, see *Melrose Liber*, ii, no. 481.

<sup>2</sup> For text of David II's charter given 27 January, 1358, see *APS*, i, 522, no. 18.

<sup>3</sup> For text of John's confirmation dated 30 June, 1326 of Robert's charter given on 30 June, 1315, see *Melrose Liber*, ii, no. 408.

<sup>4</sup> Text of this charter is included but is undated and without witnesses.

23 August, 1404

Reg Vat 326, 441v

To the abbot of Kelso. Mandate to confirm David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose, O.CIST. in possession of the patronage of the parish church of Magnacaveris, which had been granted to a former abbot of Melrose and his successors by William, earl of Douglas, lord of the barony of Magnacaveris and true patron of the said church, and later confirmed by Thomas, earl of Mar, under whose lordship the said barony was held, and also subsequently confirmed by David and Robert, kings of Scots.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 10.

9 October, 1404

Reg Aven 311, 257-257v

To the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, the abbot of Lindores, and the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble. Mandate to confirm William Bonar, clerk, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Innerkeler, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 14 merks sterling. The pope had granted William the reservation of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Aberbrothock and William had subsequently been provided to the above church, but had doubted the validity of his presentation as at the time of the papal letters of reservation he was about 21 years of age.

St Victors, Marseilles, 7 Id. Oct., anno 10; expedited, 7 Id. Nov., anno 11 [7 Nov., 1404].

15 October, 1404

Reg Aven 317, 628-628v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm John Thomas, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the parish church of Monnefrich, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 25 merks old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Carrick, former vicar. John Thomas had been collated by ordinary authority and peaceably held it, but for certain causes he

<sup>1</sup> For the text of the grants and confirmations mentioned in this bull, see *Melrose Liber*, ii, nos. 462-65, 502.

had doubted the validity of his institution and therefore sought papal confirmation.

St Victors, Marseilles, Id. Oct., anno 11; expedited, 4 Non. Dec., anno 11 [2 Dec., 1404].

19 October, 1404

Reg Aven 317, 642-3

To the bishop of Sodor, the provost of St Andrews in Grenoble and the official of Glasgow. Indult. Celestine Celestini called Macgille-michael, priest, Argyll diocese, had been dispensed of his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all priests orders and to hold benefices. Subsequently he had been presented to and peaceably possessed the parish church of St Katani de Lognyghe, same diocese, a benefice in lay patronage. After its despoilation by powerful laymen he had been presented by the nobleman Colin Cambell, doncel, Argyll diocese, lord of Lochalba, to Bean, bishop of Argyll, for institution in the parish church of St Molrue de Melferth, said diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of its rector, Dugald Machenrych; and notwithstanding he lacked a papal dispensation he held the said church of St Molrue, value not exceeding 18 merks sterling, as he does at present. All stain and inhability contracted through this by Celestine is now abolished by papal authority, but he is held to demit the church which, however, he is then dispensed to hold if it is canonically conferred on him, along with any other benefice with or without cure, even if a canonry and prebend of a cathedral, with powers of exchange as often as he wishes for similar or dissimilar benefices; but on his peaceful assecution to St Molrue he is held to demit the church of St Katani.

St Victors, Marseilles, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 11; expedited, Non. Mar., anno 10 [*sic*] [7 Mar., 1404].

19 October, 1404

Reg Aven 320, 249v

To Nigel Colini Cambel, archdeacon of Argyll. Indult for Nigel, kinsman of James, duke of Rothesay, son of Robert, king of Scots, to hold another benefice compatible or incompatible, with or without cure provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a

cathedral or collegiate church with powers of exchange for a similar or dissimilar benefice, since the archdeaconry, a non-major, non-elective dignity with cure, is worth only £20 and he cannot properly support himself.

St Victors, Marseilles, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 11.

19 October, 1404

Reg Aven 320, 280-1

To Celestine Celestini called Macgillemichael, priest, Argyll diocese. Indult abolishing any stain or inhability contracted by Celestine, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had been instituted to the parish church of St Katani de Logughe, Argyll diocese, a church in lay patronage, but, after its despoilation by powerful laymen, he had been presented without a papal dispensation to Bean, bishop of Argyll, for institution in the church of St Molrwe de Melferth, same diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of the rector Dugald Machenryth, by Colin Cambel to whom the patronage pertained. Celestine is held to demit the church of St Molrwe but is then further dispensed to hold it if it is canonically conferred on him along with any other compatible benefice, with or without cure, with powers of exchange.

St Victors, Marseilles, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 11; expedited, 5 Id. Mar., anno 11 [11 Mar., 1405].

10 November, 1404

Reg Aven 320, 433v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense John Baxter to marry Mariote de Glendoky, St Andrews diocese, and to absolve them from the excommunication incurred by contracting marriage *per verba de presenti* and living together, without a papal dispensation of the impediment to their marriage, in that Mariote's late husband, Stephan de Glendoky, had been the godfather of John, Absolution is to follow the separation of John and Mariote for a period of time at the discretion of the mandatory.

St Victors, Marseilles, 4 Id. Nov., anno 11; expedited, 4 Non. Dec., anno 11 [2 Dec., 1404].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 75.

11 January, 1405

Reg Aven 317, 290-291v

To the bishop of Glasgow, the dean of Dunkeld and John Stewart, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm John de Scheves, priest, Aberdeen diocese, in possession of vicarage of the parish church of Linlychton, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £24 old sterling to a non-resident. On the death outside the curia of Henry de Rane, late vicar, the said John de Scheves had been presented by the prior and chapter of St Andrews to whom the presentation had long pertained, to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, within the lawful time and he had then instituted John by ordinary authority; but John for certain causes had doubted the validity of his presentation and institution and therefore sought confirmation of his possession which is granted as above.

Nice, 3 Id. Jan., anno 11; expedited, 13 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [17 Feb., 1405].

23 January, 1405

Reg Aven 309, 465-466v

To Robert, bishop of Dunkeld. Indult for Robert to collate to three canonries of Dunkeld, three people of his choice of whom two are to be of knightly birth, graduates in theology, canon or civil law, licentiates in Medicine or masters of Arts; and also to three prebends of that church of which one may be a dignity, a parsonage or an office with or without cure, even if the dignity is elective but provided it is not a major dignity. These canonries and prebends may be held even if the people who are collated to them hold, or expect to hold, other benefices with or without cure; but the said collations are not to prejudice the rights of cardinals, notaries, referendaries, auditors, scribes, subdeacons, collectors or subcollectors, and the three people concerned are held to demit any incompatible benefices on peaceful assecution to a canonry and prebend as above, and their names are to be submitted to the papal collectors or subcollectors. Nice, 8 Kal. Feb., anno 11; expedited, 13 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [17 Feb., 1405].

30 January, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 458-458v

To John Dalgles, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate David de Carrutheris, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the parish church of



Cumirtreis, value not exceeding 25 merks sterling, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of William de Strabrok, present rector, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Dunlop, and notwithstanding that Cumirtreis has been unlawfully detained by Walter Ra, calling himself priest, Glasgow diocese.

Genoa, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 11.

1 February, 1405

Reg Aven 317, 381-381v

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to confirm Nicholas de Atholia, priest, Dunkeld diocese, in possession of the perpetual chaplaincy of the vicarage of the parish church of Stramyglo, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding £16 to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Fergus de Tolach, late vicar. Nicholas had been provided to the chaplaincy by Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, by ordinary authority but for certain causes he had doubted the validity of his provision and sought papal confirmation which is granted as above.

Nice, Kal. Feb., anno 11; expedited, 7 Kal. Maii, anno 11 [25 Apr., 1405].

1 February, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 627v-628

To Robert de Lindsay, scholar, Brechin diocese. Indult dispensing Robert of his defect of birth as the son of a married man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold three compatible benefices, even if one had cure or is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, provided it is not a major dignity.

Nice, Kal. Feb., anno 11.

1 February, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 651v-652

To James de Lindsay, rector of the parish church of St Briocce, St Andrews diocese, M.A., student in theology at Paris. James had been provided to a canonry of Aberdeen with reservation of a prebend, dignity, parsonage, administration or office provided it was not a major dignity in that church; but on his peaceful assecution to such a benefice he was held to demit the parish church of the island of

St Briocce, said diocese, which he then held. He had already been dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice with cure; and then to hold two other benefices with powers of exchange as often as he pleased, by virtue of which he had himself raised to sub-deacons orders and had obtained the said parish church. He is now further dispensed to hold the said parish church along with a non-major or non-principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, but within three years of his peaceful assecution to a parish church or dignity as above he is held to exchange the church or dignity for a compatible dignity or church, otherwise he is held to demit one of them.

Nice, Kal. Feb., anno 11.

8 February, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 359v-360

To the dean of Dunkeld. Mandate to confirm John Oliveri, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold benefices, in possession of the parish church of Glamus, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident. John, vicar of the parish church of Newtil, and John Wyld, vicar of Glamus, wishing to exchange their benefices freely resigned them outside the curia, John Oliveri personally, and John Wyld by his procurator, Reginald Wyld, into the hands of Walter, late bishop of St Andrews who received the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority effected the exchange. John Oliveri had peacefully possessed Glamus for more than four years, but had then doubted the validity of his possession and therefore sought confirmation which is granted as above.

Nice, 6 Id. Feb., anno 11; expedited, 10 Kal. Jul., anno 11 [22 June, 1405].

11 February, 1405

Reg Aven 317, 639v-640v

To the deans of Dunkeld, Brechin and Dunblane. Mandate to confirm Robert de Ferin, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.U.J., in possession of the parish church of Lynlychon, said diocese, value not exceeding 24 merks sterling of silver to a non-resident, vacant by the death

outside the curia of Henry Ranne, late vicar. On the strength of letters granting him any vacant benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews or the prior, chapter and canons of the church of St Andrews, Robert had claimed the said church within the lawful time and was provided to it; but for certain causes he had doubted the validity of his acceptance and provision and therefore had sought papal confirmation.

Nice, 3 Id. Feb., anno 11; expedited, 14 Kal. Mar., anno 11 [16 Feb., 1405].

14 February, 1405

Reg Aven 317, 709-709v

To the dean of Brechin, the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, and the treasurer of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm William de Ramsay, rector of the chapel of Ennerglyth, Dunkeld diocese, in possession of the parish church of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Walter Herwart, former rector, notwithstanding that William is known to hold the said chapel, value not exceeding 40 shillings sterling to a non-resident. William, on the strength of papal letters granting him any vacant benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews or the prior and chapter of St Andrews, had accepted the said church within the lawful time and was provided to it; but for certain causes he had doubted the validity of his acceptance and provision and had therefore sought papal confirmation.

Nice, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 11; expedited, 4 Kal. Maii, anno 11 [28 Apr., 1405].

20 February, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 421-422v

To the bishop of Dunblane, the dean and official of Dunkeld and the official of . . .<sup>1</sup> Mandate to confirm William de Strabrok, priest, in possession of a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Edelston and the church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident. William, rector of the parish church of Tanadas, and Malcolm de Aula, perpetual vicar of Kilquhonquhar, St Andrews diocese, who held also a canonry and prebend of Glasgow and a canonry and prebend of the Blessed Mary of St Andrews,

<sup>1</sup> Illegible.

wishing to exchange their respective benefices outside the curia had resigned Tanadas, Kilquhonquhar and the canonry and prebend of Glasgow into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews and the canonry and prebend of the Blessed Mary of St Andrews into the hands of Robert, provost of the said church. Henry and the provost had admitted the resignations by ordinary authority, and Henry with special permission from Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, had provided by the same authority William to Kilquhonquhar and to the canonry and prebend of Glasgow, and Malcolm to Tanadas, and the provost, to whom the provision to the canonry and prebend of the Blessed Mary pertained, had provided William by the same ordinary authority to the said canonry and prebend. Subsequently William holding the canonry and prebend of the Blessed Mary of St Andrews and the church of Kilquhonquhar, and Thomas de Mathzane holding the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, wishing to exchange these benefices had resigned them into the hands of . . .<sup>1</sup> The bishop of Glasgow had admitted the resignation of Dunlop outside the curia by ordinary authority and by the same authority had provided Thomas to Kilquhonquhar and the provost of St Andrews had provided him to the canonry and prebend. William, however, had doubted the validity of his collation and provision to the canonry of Glasgow, the prebend of Edelston and to the vicarage of Dunlop and he therefore sought confirmation of his rights in these benefices, which is granted as above, whether vacant as above, or in any other way, even if at the time of the first exchange Malcolm was a papal chaplain and the provision to his benefices therefore should have devolved to the pope.

Savona, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 11; expedited, 8 Kal. Jun., anno 13 [25 May, 1407].

9 March, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 127-127v

To the bishop of St Andrews, the dean of Dunblane and the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble. Mandate to collate John Stewart, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC., and kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, to the sub-deanery of Glasgow, a non-elective office with cure of souls, value not exceeding £70 old sterling. It had been decreed that the provision

<sup>1</sup> Illegible.

to incompatible benefices held without papal licence should devolve to the papacy and so, on the death outside the curia of Hugh Raa, sub-dean of Glasgow, and vicar of the parish church of Strathanan, Glasgow diocese, which incompatible benefices he held without papal licence, by virtue of the said decree their provision devolved to the pope. John, on the strength of papal letters of provision to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, claimed the said sub-deanery within the lawful time and held it for more than a month along with the perpetual vicarage of Irwyn. Glasgow diocese, without a dispensation and against John XXI's bull *Execrabilis*. Any stain and inhability contracted through this had been abolished by papal authority, although John was held to demit the sub-deanery; but by virtue of this mandate he is again collated to the sub-deanery, but on his peaceful assecution to it he is held to demit the parish church of Irwyn.<sup>1</sup>

Nice, 7 Id. Mar., anno 11; expedited, Non. Aug., anno 11 [5 Aug., 1405].

11 March, 1405

Reg Aven 317, 449-50

To the dean of Brechin, the treasurer of the church of Glasgow and the official of Aberdeen. Mandate to induct Roger de Edinburch, priest, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Magna Caveris, Glasgow diocese, vacant by the promotion of Henry, former rector, to the see of St Andrews. The abbot of Melrose, O.CIST., had unlawfully detained it for more than a year although Isabella, countess of Moray, patroness of the church had presented the said Roger within the lawful time. The pope now confirms the collation to the church, vacant as above or vacant by the death of John Bell, former rector, or otherwise, notwithstanding that Roger lately had been provided to a canonry in the church of Rouen with expectation of a prebend.

Nice, 5 Id. Mar., anno 11; expedited, 4 Non. Apr., anno 11 [2 Apr., 1405].

19 March, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 508v-509

To Laurence de Lindoris, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.THEOL. Indult. On 3 Id. Oct., anno 1 [13 Oct., 1394], Laurence had been reserved a

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 626.

benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews, vacant on or after 6 Id. Aug. [8 Aug.], 1403, in which it was stated that he was a B.THEOL., but Laurence had shown that at this time he was not a B.THEOL., and therefore doubted the validity of his reservation; but as by the 6 Id. Aug. [8 Aug.], 1403 he had gained this degree and also an M.A., the said letters and anything consequent thereupon are to be valid as if at the time of the granting of the letters he was indeed a B.THEOL.

Nice, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 11; expedited, 4 Id. Aug., anno 11 [10 Aug., 1405].

21 March, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 306-306v

To Richard de Cornel, rector of the parish church of Eglismaughwy, St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC. Indult to hold the chaplaincy of St Mary Magdalene of Musulburgh, St Andrews diocese along with the parish church of Eglismaughwy with powers of exchange for similar or dissimilar benefices, with or without cure, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches. Richard had recently been provided to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend with or without cure, and on his assecution to such a prebend he was held to demit Eglismaughwy which he is now dispensed to retain as above.

Nice, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 11.

23 March, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 542-542v

To Donald Colini, clerk, Sodor diocese. Reservation of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Sodor, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, provided it is not a canonry and prebend.

Nice, 10 Kal. Apr., anno 11; expedited, 4 Id. Apr., anno 11 [10 Apr., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the provost of St Andrews, Grenoble, the archdeacon of Argyll and Nigel Celestini, canon of Argyll.

2 April, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 704v-705v

To the abbot of Paisley, the official of Paris and the official of Orleans. Mandate to confirm William de Glendouwyn, clerk,

Glasgow diocese, M.A., student in civil law at Orleans, of noble race, in possession of a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Renfru, value not exceeding £20 old sterling. William, holding a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Pectyn and Brachlyn, and John de Hawyk, holding a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Renfru, wishing to exchange their benefices, had resigned them, William through his procurator John Vaux, canon of Glasgow, and John de Hawyk personally, into the hands of William, bishop of Moray, and Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, respectively. The bishops received the resignations outside the curia by ordinary authority and by the same authority provided William to Renfru and John to Pectyn and Brachlyn. William, however, for certain causes had doubted the validity of his provision, and this mandate thus confirms him in possession, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Glenkarn, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident.

Nice, 4 Non. Apr., anno 11; expedited, 14 Kal. Feb., anno 12 [19 Jan., 1406].

2 April, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 482-483v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to unite and annex *in proprios usus* to the abbot and convent of Cambuskyneth the parish church of Kynnoul, St Andrews diocese, with full possession of the revenues reserving a suitable portion for a perpetual vicar, in the presentation of the abbot and convent, on the death, cession or any other demission of it by its present rector. It had been shown to Clement VII that the monastery had suffered at the hands of raiders and was too poor to carry out repairs, whereupon William, bishop of St Andrews, with the consent of the chapter of St Andrews by ordinary authority, united and annexed the said church to the abbot and convent to whom the presentation had pertained. Clement had then granted letters in mandate to an unnamed bishop of Glasgow that, if the above were true, he was to effect the union by apostolic authority which was subsequently carried out by Walter, bishop of Glasgow. Recently, however, Benedict had declared null and void all such previous grants annexations and unions, and therefore confirmation of this union on behalf of the abbot and convent had

been petitioned for by Robert, king of Scots, which is granted as above.

Nice, 4 Non. Apr., anno 11; expedited, 4 Id. Aug., anno 11 [10 Aug., 1405].

Printed: *Cambuskenneth Registrum*, no. 166.

3 April, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 391v-392

To master William de Blacburn, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Kyrkyncolath, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appontment as a papal chaplain of William, chaplain and familiar of Robert, king of Scotland, at his petition.

Nice, 3 Non. Apr., anno 11.

3 April, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 396

To Master William de Conyngham, perpetual vicar of the parish church of St Giles of Dundonald, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment as a papal chaplain of William, priest, kinsman of Robert, king of Scotland, at his petition.

Nice, 3 Non. Apr., anno 11.

5 April, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 594v-595v

To master Peter de Peyzaco, papal chaplain and auditor. Mandate to settle a dispute which had arisen between John de Hawyc, canon of Moray, priest, B.DEC., and William Lawedir, calling himself priest, St Andrews diocese, concerning the precentorship of the church of Glasgow, vacant by the promotion of Henry, former precentor, to the bishopric of St Andrews, both John and William claiming to have been canonically provided to the benefice, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure of souls, value not exceeding 80 merks sterling to a non-resident. William is to be summoned and examined, the case terminated and John provided to the precentorship notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Moray.

Nice, Non. Apr., anno 11; expedited, 6 Kal. Feb., anno 12 [27 Jan., 1406].



5 April, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 668v

To master John Leche, rector of the parish church of Dysert, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Indult for John, kinsman of Robert, king of Scots, to hold along with Dysert, or any other parish church he might obtain, any type of dignity even if elective with cure, provided it is not a major or principal one in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange for two only incompatible similar or dissimilar benefices, notwithstanding decrees of general councils to the contrary; and furthermore John is dispensed to resign any of these benefices outside the curia into the hands of the ordinary, who is to admit the resignation as if John were not a papal chaplain.

Nice, Non. Apr., anno 11.

6 April, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 256-256v

To John Clerici, rector of the parish church of the Blessed Mary of Aram, Sodor diocese. Provision of John to the parish church of Irwyn, Glasgow diocese, a benefice with cure, value not exceeding 30 merks old sterling, vacant by the provision of the former vicar, John Stewart, to the sub-deanery of Glasgow. John Clerici is to hold the church, vacant as above, or vacant in any way other than by the death of John Stewart, and notwithstanding that he is known to hold the above parish church of the Blessed Mary which, however, on his peaceful assecution to Irwyn he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Nice, 8 Id. Apr., anno 11; expedited, Non. Aug., anno 11 [5 Aug., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the deans of Dunkeld and Glasgow and the archdeacon of Candida Casa.

6 April, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 303-4

To Richard de Cornel, rector of the parish church of Ecclesmachan, St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC. Provision of Richard of noble birth to the parish church of the Blessed Mary of Aram, Sodor diocese, value not exceeding £20 sterling, vacant through the provision of its rector John Clerici to the vicarage of Irwyn, Glasgow diocese.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 626.

Richard is to hold the church of the Blessed Mary, vacant as above, or in any way other than by the death of John Clerici, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of Eglismanqhur, the perpetual chaplaincy of the hospital of Blessed Mary Magdalen de Muschelburgh, St Andrews diocese, and that he has a papal reservation of a benefice in the diocese of Glasgow; and he is dispensed to hold together the two parish churches but the letters of reservation are to become invalid.<sup>1</sup>

Nice, 8 Id. Apr., anno 11; expedited, 3 Id. Aug., anno 11 [11 Aug., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the deans of Dunkeld and Glasgow and the official of Glasgow.

10 April, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 625-6

To Symon de Mandevilla, canon of Glasgow, LIC.LEG., M.A., B.DEC. It had been shown to the pope on behalf of Symon that a dispute had arisen between Henry, bishop of St Andrews, then precentor of Glasgow, and William de Camera, William MacMorin and John Forestar, calling themselves priests, Aberdeen, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, over the archdeaconry of Glasgow which they each claimed. The case had been referred for settlement to master Bernard Bontinandi, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, who instituted proceedings, during which time Symon, holding a canonry and prebend of Glasgow and William MacMorin in possession of the said archdeaconry, resigned these benefices for purposes of exchange into the hands of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, who effected the exchange by ordinary authority, as he believed these benefices to be vacant by the said resignations. While the case was still undecided Henry was provided to the bishopric of St Andrews then vacant, and Symon was therefore surrogated by virtue of his resignation to all rights claimed by William MacMorin and by virtue of his provision to the bishopric to all rights claimed by Henry. Since however in the mandatory letters of surrogation the value of the church was stated not to exceed 100 merks sterling whereas in fact the value does not exceed 100 merks old sterling to a non-resident, Symon had doubted the validity of his possession, which,

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 626.

however, is confirmed by this bull notwithstanding that he is known to have been provided to the parish church of Magnacaveris, said diocese, and that he holds a canonry of Dunkeld with reservation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage, administration or office, with or without cure.

Nice, 4 Id. Apr., anno 11.

10 April, 1405

Reg Aven 321, 379

To the nobleman Dominic Weer, doncel, Glasgow diocese, and his wife Maria. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Nice, 4 Id. Apr., anno 11.

27 April, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 631-631V

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam*. Papal confirmation of a royal confirmation by Robert, king of Scots, made at Glasgow, 16 Mar., 1403 of a grant by William, earl of Douglas and Mar, lord of the barony of Caverys, and by James, his successor, to David abbot of Melrose, O.CIST., and his successors of the right of patronage in the parish church of Caverys.<sup>1</sup>

Nice, 5 Kal. Maii, anno 11.

2 June, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 546v-547v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Christopher de Pontefract, clerk, Glasgow diocese, to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.

Genoa, 4 Non. Jun., anno 11; expedited, 5 Kal. Aug., anno 11 [28 July, 1405].

2 June, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 551v-552v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate John de Carrutheris, priest, Glasgow diocese, to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and

<sup>1</sup> Full text of Robert III's confirmatory charter of James' grant is included and for his confirmation of William's grant see *Melrose Liber*, ii, 478-80.

convent of Kylwynyn, falling vacant after 12 Kal. Sept. [21 Aug.], 1405, to the value of 30 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.

Genoa, 4 Non. Jun., anno 11; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 11 [28 Sept., 1405].

9 June, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 410

To the nobleman Roderic Macleord, baron of Leows. Indult to have a portable altar.

Genoa, 5 Id. Jun., anno 11.

30 June, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 379-80

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm Malcolm de Aula, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the parish church of Tanadas, said diocese, value not exceeding £50 sterling to a non-resident. Malcolm holding a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, a canonry and prebend of the Blessed Mary of St Andrews, and the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Kylkonkar, and William de Strebot, rector of the parish church of Tanadas, wishing to exchange their benefices had resigned them into the hands of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, and Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who had received the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority had effected the exchange. Malcolm peacefully possessed Tanadas, but later had doubted the validity of his provision to Tanadas, which is now confirmed whether it is vacant as above or by the death of the late rector, John de Muskilburgh, in the time of Gregory XI or in any other way.<sup>1</sup>

Genoa, 2 Kal. Jul., anno 11; expedited, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 12 [17 Aug., 1406].

5 July, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 487v-488

To Robert de Ferny, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.U.J. Indult to hold two other compatible benefices, provided they are not major or principal dignities, along with the vicarage of Linlythgow, St

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 634.

Andrews diocese, which he had obtained after being dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a married man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, with powers of exchange for other compatible benefices notwithstanding his defect of birth or any constitutions to the contrary. Genoa, 3 Non. Jul., anno 11; expedited, 13 Kal. Sept., anno 11 [20 Aug., 1405].

6 July, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 391-391V

To the dean of Dunkeld, the archdeacon of Moray and the official of Dunkeld. Indult abolishing all stain, inhability and infamy contracted by Alexander de Brochi, subdeacon, Moray diocese, through holding for about nine years the parish church of Alith, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding £10 sterling of silver to a non-resident, which he had obtained on the death outside the curia of Donald de Alith, late vicar, being provided to it by Robert, late bishop of Dunkeld, by ordinary authority, notwithstanding a legitimate impediment from which he had not been dispensed and notwithstanding that he had not been promoted to priests orders. Alexander, of noble birth, is held to demit the church but he is then to be provided to the benefice thus vacant.<sup>1</sup>

Genoa, 2 Non. Jul., anno 11; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 12 [21 Dec., 1405].

6 July, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 666

To Alexander de Brochy, sub-deacon, Moray diocese. Indult abolishing all stain and inhability contracted by Alexander in that on the death outside the curia of Donald de Alith, vicar of the parish church of Alith, Dunkeld diocese, Alexander had been collated and provided to the vacant church by Robert, late bishop of Dunkeld, by ordinary authority, and he had peacefully possessed the church for about nine years without a papal dispensation of an impediment and without being promoted to the priesthood, but he is held to demit the church.<sup>2</sup>

Genoa, 2 Non. Jul., anno 11; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 12 [21 Dec., 1405].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 632.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 632.

7 July, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 328-328v

To the abbot of Arbroath, the abbot of Coupar and the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Richard Huntar, rector of the parish church of Halys, St Andrews diocese, B.D.E.C. to the parish church of Tanadas, said diocese, value not exceeding £55 sterling of silver, vacant by the death outside the curia of Symon de Muskilburgh, last rector, the provision to which has been so long delayed that it has legitimately devolved to the pope although the church has been unlawfully detained for about eleven months by Malcolm de Aula, calling himself priest, Glasgow diocese. Malcolm is to be summoned and examined by the mandatories, and Richard, who has lectured on canon law for about four years in Paris, is to obtain possession of Tanadas, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of Halys, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, and has lately been provided to a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a prebend; but on his peaceful assecution to Tanadas he is to demit the church of Halys.<sup>1</sup> Genoa, Non. Jul., anno 11.

16 July, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 202v-203v

To the dean, precentor and John Stewart, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Cristinus Dominici called Macdonnailylech, sub-deacon, Sodor diocese, to the parish church of St Monewog, Argyll diocese, value not exceeding 30 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant through the promotion of the former rector, Bean, to the bishopric of Argyll. Cristinus had been presented within the lawful time by the lay patron of the church, Sir Donald de Yle, lord of the isles, to Bean, bishop of Argyll, who had refused to institute him, wishing himself to retain the said church, which he had held for more than seven years. Genoa, 17 Kal. Aug., anno 11; expedited, 3 Id. Aug., anno 11 [11 Aug., 1405].

30 July, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 501v

To Henry, prior of Melrose, O.CIST. Indult is granted to Henry, priest, to study canon law for three years at a university. Genoa, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 11.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 632.

30 July, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 651-2

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to collate John Cometi, priest, Brechin diocese, vicar of the parish church of Glenyle, Brechin diocese, to the vicarage of Alith, Dunkeld diocese, vacant because Alexander Brochi, clerk, Moray diocese, on whom it had been canonically conferred, had held it for nine years notwithstanding an impediment from which he had not been dispensed to be promoted to priests orders, and it is therefore declared vacant and John is to be collated to it, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of Glenyle which, however, he is to demit on his peaceful assecution to Alith.

Genoa, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 11; expedited, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 11 [28 Aug., 1405].

30 July, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 604-5

To Henry de Ogylvy, clerk, Dunkeld diocese. Indult dispensing Henry of his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried knight and baron and an unmarried 'viscountess' to be promoted to the priesthood and to hold two compatible benefices with powers of exchange. Genoa, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 11; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 11 [28 Sept., 1405].

4 August, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 495-495V

To David Eden, canon and archdeacon of Brechin, M.A. Indult for David, third year student of canon law at Paris, at the petition of Robert, king of Scots, to hold along with the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry of Brechin, a non-major dignity with cure, another dignity, parsonage or office with cure, even if the dignity is an elective one, or a parish church with powers of exchange for incompatibles; provided they are not two parish churches, or one a parish church and the other a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, or one a major and the other a principal dignity; notwithstanding the decrees of general councils or any others to the contrary.

Genoa, 2 Non. Aug., anno 11; expedited, 7 Kal. Sept., anno 11 [26 Aug., 1405].

13 August, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 667-667v

To the official of Sodor. Mandate to summon and examine Robert Michaeli, rector of the parish church of St Brigid in Aran, Sodor diocese, value not exceeding £12 sterling to a non-resident, on charges brought against him by Duncan Beani, clerk, said diocese; and if the charges are proven Robert is to be deprived of the church to which Duncan is then to be collated, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, from which he has recently been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice, even if with cure.

Genoa, Id. Aug., anno 11.

13 August, 1405

Reg Aven 324, 388

To the official of Sodor. Mandate to examine Robert Michaeli, rector of the parish church of St Brigid in Aran, Sodor diocese, on a charge brought by Duncan Beani, clerk, same diocese, to the effect that Robert, although suspended by ordinary authority on account of perjury and other excesses, had presumed to celebrate mass; and if this charge is proven Robert is to be deprived of the said church.

Genoa, Id. Aug., anno 11.

20 August, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 385v-387

To the archdeacon of St Andrews and the officials of Dunkeld and Brechin. Mandate to confirm John Knight, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the parish church of Ferrin,<sup>1</sup> said diocese [*sic*], value not exceeding 30 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Gay, late rector. On John's death, John Knight had claimed the said parish church within the lawful time by virtue of papal letters reserving him a benefice, with or without cure, in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Dunkeld, given at the curia under the seal of the late Ferdinand, cardinal priest of the basilica of the Twelve Apostles at Rome, and he had peacefully possessed it; but he had later doubted the validity of this, as in the said letters of reservation he is referred to as being

<sup>1</sup> Dunkeld diocese.



a priest, which he was not at that time, and he had, therefore, sought confirmation which is granted as above; but on peaceful assecution to Ferrin the said letters of reservation are to become invalid.

Genoa, 13 Kal. Sept., anno 11; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 11 [27 Sept., 1405].

21 August, 1405

Reg Aven 324, 635v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to restore to William Long, rector of the parish church of Finenyn, Brechin diocese, the teinds of the fruits and increases from lands inside certain limits of the parish of the said church, held by William's predecessor, and unlawfully detained to the grave hurt of William and his church, by John, abbot of Arbroath, who holds the parish church of Kermor *in proprios usus*, Henry de Dunbver, perpetual vicar of the said church, and Thomas Stewart and Malcoem de Aula, claiming to be rectors of Roskolvy and Tanadas respectively.

Genoa, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 11.

22 August, 1405

Reg Aven 320, 609v

To Richard Knight, rector of the parish church of St Tunadoti,<sup>1</sup> Dunblane diocese. Confirmation of papal letters reserving Richard a benefice, with or without cure, of the type wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of St Andrews, originally given on 3 Id. Oct., anno 1 [13 Oct., 1394],<sup>2</sup> under the seal of Ferdinand, cardinal priest of the Basilica of the Twelve Apostles, Rome, in which it had been wrongly stated that Richard was a priest; and the letters are to be valid as if at the time of the letters Richard had been a priest.

Genoa, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 11.

26 August, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 711-711v

To the bishops of Glasgow and Dunkeld. Mandate to summon Fingon, abbot of Hy, Sodor diocese, and to hear charges brought against him by John Goffredi, prior claustral of the monastery, to

<sup>1</sup> Kilmadock.

<sup>2</sup> See Reg Aven 295, 488-489v, p 112.

the effect that Fingon had lived with concubines, had wasted the monastery's goods, had used these goods as dowries for three daughters by a concubine, and had deprived the monastery of 400 merks sterling worth of goods; and if these charges are proven the bishops are to deprive him of the rule of the monastery.

Genoa, 7 Kal. Sept., anno 11; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 11 [28 Sept., 1405].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 156-8; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 20.

30 August, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 430v-432

To William de Govan, canon of Glasgow, B.DEC. Provision of William to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas de Barry, familiar of the late Walter, cardinal priest, and who had held the said canonry and prebend along with the provostship of the collegiate church of Bothvil, Glasgow diocese, a principal dignity. William, in ignorance of the papal reservation of all principal dignities in collegiate churches, and canonries and prebends held along with these dignities, on the strength of papal letters reserving him a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Glasgow, accepted the canonry within the lawful time and peacefully possessed it; but as this was invalid the said canonry and prebend is known to be vacant although it is unlawfully detained by John de Dalgles, clerk, Glasgow diocese. William, however, is to be provided to the canonry and prebend vacant as above, or vacant in any other way, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Muncton, Glasgow diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the said canonry and prebend he is held to demit.

Genoa, 3 Kal. Sept., anno 11; expedited 4 Kal. Oct., anno 11 [28 Sept., 1405].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Moray, the archdeacon of Brechin, and Walter Forestar, canon of Brechin.

12 September, 1405

Reg Aven 318, 674v-675v

To the abbot of Deer, the dean of Aberdeen, and Thomas de Thenynghame, canon of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate Richard

Hunctar, B.DEC., rector of the parish church of Halays, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling to a non-resident, to a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend of Abirdour, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Caron, and vacant for so long that the provision has lawfully devolved to the pope, although it has been unlawfully detained for about six months by Alexander de Borthwik, calling himself clerk, St Andrews diocese. Richard constituted a priest, of knightly birth, and who has lectured on canon law for about four years at Paris, is to have possession of the canonry and prebend notwithstanding that he is known to hold the church of Halays and has recently been provided to the parish church of Tanadas, St Andrews diocese, and has had papal letters reserving him a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Dunkeld. Genoa, 2 Id. Sept., anno 11.

28 September, 1405

Reg Aven 321, 380

To William de Qalouny, St Andrews diocese. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.  
Genoa, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 11.

1 October, 1405

Reg Aven 319, 459v-460

To the archdeacon of Glasgow, Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe, and the official of Vich. [Only Scottish interest is the mandatory.]  
Genoa, Kal. Oct., anno 11; expedited, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 15 [20 Dec., 1408].

27 October, 1405

Reg Aven 325, 124-124v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to summon John, abbot of Arbroath, and hear certain charges against him brought by Walter, prior claustral, and some monks of the monastery, to the effect that the said John, while being monk claustral of the monastery, had lived with a married woman in adultery and apostasy and had worn secular dress; but being found out he did public penance before the gates of the monastery and later, before Walter or the above monks had entered the abbey or because this lapse had been for-

gotten, John had been elected abbot. But subsequently as the charges continued, John had lived with his own daughter and had had several children by her and other women, had alienated much of the goods of the monastery and had appropriated cattle and corn to his own use. If these charges are proven the above bishop is to depose John.

Savona, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 12.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 21.

27 October, 1405

Reg Aven 325, 125-6

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to provide Walter Paniter, priest, of noble birth, studying in Decrets for several years at Paris and Orleans, and prior claustral of Aberbrothock monastery, OSB, to the abbacy of the said monastery, at the petition of Robert, king of Scots, if the charges which he and several of the monks of the monastery had brought against John, abbot of the said monastery are proven [as in Reg Aven 325, 124-124v above]. The bishop of Glasgow or another bishop is to receive the oath of fealty from Walter according to the form contained in the bull, without prejudice to the right of the bishop of St Andrews to whom the monastery is accustomed, by ordinary right, to be subject.

Savona, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 12.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 22.

3 December, 1405

Reg Aven 323, 445-6

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Robert Avenare, rector of the parish church of St Brigid of Arone, Sodor diocese, priest, to a benefice of the type wont to be assigned to secular priests, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kilwynnyn, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to such a benefice with cure he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Savona, 3 Non. Dec., anno 12; expedited, 12 Kal. Mar., anno 12 [18 Feb., 1406].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 620.

3 December, 1405

Reg Aven 323, 501V-502V

To the abbot of Dunfermline. Mandate to reserve to Andrew de Lamli, priest, St Andrews diocese, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a married man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.<sup>1</sup>

Savona, 3 Non. Dec., anno 12; expedited, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 13 [17 Oct., 1406].

20 March, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 254V-255

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Alexander Frysel, doncel, to marry Margaret, daughter of the nobleman, John de Douglas, doncel, and to absolve them of any inahability following their contracting marriage *per verba legitime de presenti* and living together in ignorance of the fact that John Frysel, father of Alexander, had been the godfather of Margaret. On finding this out they had sought a dispensation to avoid the grave scandal of a divorce. Before Alexander and Margaret are dispensed to marry, however, they are to pay alms to some holy place or to the poor of Christ at the discretion of the ordinary.

Savona, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 12.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 76.

22 March, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 253V-254

To David, abbot of Melros, O.C.I.S.T. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Savona, 11 Kal. Apr., anno 12.

22 March, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 254V

To Patrick, the abbot and the convent of the monastery of Cambuskenneth, O.S.A. Indult is granted to the abbot and his successors to use mitre, ring and other pontificals and to give solemn blessing in

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 621.

churches and priories subject to the said monastery, provided no bishop or legate with full right is present.

Savona, 11 Kal. Apr., anno 12.

Printed: *Cambuskenneth Registrum*, no. 32.

26 March, 1406

To John Forster, canon of Aberdeen. Mandate to decide a complaint by Patrick, abbot of Kelso, to the effect that William<sup>1</sup> Mouswald, official of Glasgow, without any jurisdiction ordinary or delegated had, at the instance of James Moscrop, priest, Glasgow diocese, caused the abbot to be publicly excommunicated, and empowering him to have his decision enforced by ecclesiastical censure.<sup>2</sup>

Savona, 7 Kal. Apr., anno 12.

Printed: *HMC, 14th Rep.*, App. pt. iii, no. 84.

1 May, 1406

Reg Aven 322, 438-438v

To the archdeacon of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm Patrick Lauson, priest, Glasgow diocese in possession of the parish church of Lochmaban, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £25 to a non-resident. Letters in mandate had been sent to an unnamed archdeacon of Teviotdale to collate Patrick to Lochmaban, then vacant but unlawfully detained by a certain Alexander de Perak, priest, Glasgow diocese, and John de Merton, then archdeacon of Teviotdale had provided Patrick to the church, Alexander having resigned it outside the curia into John's hands; but Patrick for certain causes had doubted the validity of his collation and institution and had therefore sought confirmation.

Savona, Kal. Maii, anno 12; expedited, 9 Kal. Jun., anno 12 [24 May, 1406].

1 May, 1406

Reg Aven 322, 659-659v

To the abbots of St Genevieve, Paris, and Glenluce, Candida Casa diocese, and the chancellor of Noyon. Mandate to confirm Gilbert Caven, priest, B.D.E.C., chaplain and familiar of Margaret, countess

<sup>1</sup> Gilbert?

<sup>2</sup> This letter has not been located in the Avignon Registers.

of Douglas, and tutor of Margaret's first born, Archibald, in possession of the parish church of Carnmole, said diocese, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident. On the death outside the curia of Donald MacDonal, late rector, Gilbert had been provided to the church by the authority of Stephen de Malcavston, prior of St Mary's Isle, OSA, then vicar-general in spiritualities of Thomas, bishop of Candida Casa, and specifically empowered for this by him. Gilbert, however, had subsequently doubted the validity of this provision and institution and had sought confirmation.

Savona, Kal. Maii, anno 12; expedited, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 12 [17 May, 1406].

7 May, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 445v-446

To the bishop of Candida Casa. Mandate to dispense Gilbert Thomas, layman, to marry Christiana, daughter of Gilbert Doulian, layman, and to absolve them of any inhability contracted in that Gilbert had originally published banns of marriage with Christiana's sister but she had fallen ill and died two days after returning to the paternal home from contracting the marriage in the church; whereupon Gilbert and Christiana had contracted marriage *per verba legitime de presenti*, although they knew this to be invalid, and had subsequently lived together. Absolution is to follow the separation of Gilbert and Christiana for a period of time at the discretion of the mandatory and then they may contract marriage again, and any children from the marriage are to be legitimate.

Savona, Non. Maii, anno 12.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 77.

16 May, 1406

Reg Aven 328, 49v-50

To John Gray, rector of the parish church of Kyrkandris, Candida Casa diocese, M.A. Indult for John, LIC.MED., recently dispensed of a defect of birth, as the son of a married man and a nun, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, and subsequently to hold two or three compatible benefices with powers of exchange, by virtue of which he had obtained the said parish church, to hold along with the said church a major or

principal elective dignity with cure in a cathedral or collegiate church, and also four compatible benefices with powers of exchange; and as he is reputed to be legitimately born he need make no further mention of his defect of birth.

Savona, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 12.

18 May, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 286v

To John Gray, rector of Kirkanders, Candida Casa diocese, M.A. Indult for John, constituted a priest, LIC.MED., to study in a university for his masters degree, notwithstanding constitutions of Honourous III to the contrary and provided that the cure of his church is not neglected.

Savona, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 12.

28 May, 1406

Reg Aven 325, 118-118v

To Eliseus, elect of Candida Casa. Provision of Eliseus, provost of Lyncloudan, Glasgow diocese, priest, to the bishopric of Candida Casa as a benefice reserved to papal provision under Thomas, late bishop, on whose death outside the curia the chapter, in ignorance of the reservation, had elected the said Eliseus; which election and subsequent events are declared invalid but to prevent a long harmful vacancy the above provision is granted.

Savona, 5 Kal. Jun., anno 12.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Candida Casa, Premonstratensian order, to the clergy of the city and diocese, to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the bishopric, and to the king of Scotland.

29 May, 1406

Reg Aven 322, 566v-567

To master Stephen Laboria, canon of Chartres, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to surrogate James Walteri, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC., M.A., priest, to the rights claimed by Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, to the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 100 merks sterling to a non-resident. A dispute had arisen between David, the abbot



and the convent of Melrose and Symon over the said parish church, David claiming the church to have been united to the abbatial table, and Symon that it had been vacant for so long as to devolve to papal provision and the latter had been provided to it. Juniano Charmaci, papal chaplain and auditor, first, and then John, bishop of Lescar, papal notary, and finally, the above Stephen, had been appointed to decide the case, and the latter is to surrogate James to Symon's rights lest the church should be held without canonical title; notwithstanding that James is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, the vicarage of Innerlethan, Glasgow diocese, and the chaplaincy of St Nicholas of Dalketh, St Andrews diocese, but if he should obtain Magnacaveris he is held to demit Innerlethan.  
Savona, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 12.

3 June, 1406

Reg Aven 323, 311V-312

To the abbot of Scone. Mandate to collate Alexander Barber, priest, Aberdeen diocese, of noble birth, student of canon law, to the parish church of Malekysy, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Hugh Gaml, late rector.  
Savona, 3 Non. Jun., anno 12.

3 June, 1406

Reg Aven 323, 350-350V

To the bishops of St Andrews and Aberdeen, and the abbot of St Genevieve, Paris. Mandate to collate Alexander Barber, priest, Aberdeen diocese, of noble birth, student of canon law, to the parish church of Makkyosy, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Hugh Gaml, late rector.<sup>1</sup>  
Savona, 3 Non. Jun., anno 12.

22 June, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 571-571V

To Symon de Mandeville, archdeacon of Glasgow, LIC.LEG. Indult for Symon, M.A., B.DEC., and nephew of Mathew, bishop of Glas-

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 634.

gow, recently provided to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, a major dignity with cure and dispensed to hold along with it another dignity even if with cure, provided it is not a major or principal one in a cathedral or collegiate church, to hold for five years the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, over which he had been litigating at the curia, with powers of exchange; but at the end of the five years if he has been peacefully assecuted to the said church, or another parish church or dignity, he is held to demit one of them. Savona, 10 Kal. Jul., anno 12; expedited, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 13 [29 Dec., 1406].

24 June, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 500v-501

To Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa. Indult for Eliseus, lately raised to the vacant see of Candida Casa, to hold along with the bishopric the provostry of the church of Lyncluden, a principal dignity with cure, and the parish church of Kirkmaguo, said diocese, whose patronage pertains to the bishopric, for one year from the date of the present letters, taking up their fruits and revenues since many calls have been made on the episcopal resources and the erection of the collegiate church of Lyncluden, Glasgow diocese, started 16 years before has not yet been completed, but having obtained the said provostry and church Eliseus is forbidden to hold another benefice.

Savona, 8 Kal. Jul., anno 12.

10 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 482-482v

To Mathew, bishop of Glasgow. Indult. It had been shown to the pope on behalf of Mathew that several monasteries, priories, collegiate churches and other ecclesiastical places and persons, religious and secular, were not allowing the right of visitation on the grounds of certain papal exemptions, privileges or customs agreed to by previous bishops of Glasgow; and also that in some cases ordinary jurisdiction was not being effected either because certain superiors were residing in schismatical territory or they were prevented from so doing because of wars, and so these places had not been visited by anyone for a long time with the result that divine

services were being neglected and many of the buildings were in ruins. The said bishop is now granted the right of visiting any monasteries, priories and other ecclesiastical buildings and places, exempt or immediately subject to the curia, in his diocese, whether Cistercian or Cluniac or any other order, state, grade or condition, and even if some of the people concerned are papal chaplains, as often as may be necessary for reform in head and members, under pain of excommunication.

Nice, 4 Id. Sept., anno 12.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 23.

10 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 576v

To Mathew de Glendonwyn, clerk, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Mathew, of noble birth, nephew of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, and student of arts at Paris, to hold a benefice provided it is not a major or a principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding that he is only 19 years of age.

Nice, 4 Id. Sept., anno 12.

10 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 597-8

To James Walteri, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC. Indult for James, chaplain of St Nicholas de Dalketh, St Andrews diocese, to hold the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, along with the said chaplaincy and the vicarage of Innerlethan, with powers of exchange for another benefice provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church. A dispute had arisen over the said church of Magnacaveris between David, the abbot and the convent of Melrose and Symon de Mandeville, archdeacon of Glasgow [as in Reg Aven 322, 566v-567], each claiming the church as his own, Juniano Charmaci, papal chaplain and auditor, John, bishop of Leskar and papal notary, and Stephan Laboria, canon of Chartres, papal chaplain and auditor, successively being appointed to settle the case. Symon had eventually decided to give up his rights and Stephan was given a mandate to surrogate these rights to James who, on his peaceful assecution to Magnacaveris, was held to demit Innerlethan; but James had shown that the revenues of his canonry and prebend and those of Magnacaveris which is situated

on the borders of English territory and troubled by wars, amounted to very little, and therefore the above indult is granted, but within two years of his peaceful assecution to Magnacaveris and on the cessation of the wars, James is held to demit it or the vicarage of Innerlethan or any other benefice he might have obtained in exchange.

Nice, 4 Id. Sept., anno 12.

10 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 599v-600

To the bishop and chapter of Glasgow. Indult to receive the first years fruits, or if these are owed, of the second or any subsequent years from any vacant benefice in the diocese of Glasgow whether canonry and prebend, dignity or parsonage, for a period of ten years as often as they may be vacant, to be used to repair the choir, campanile and bells which have been destroyed by fire, and to provide a chapter house and vestry which the church of Glasgow lacks, since the fabric fund is worth only 12 merks Scots annually and the episcopal revenues are much diminished by wars.

Nice, 4 Id. Sept., anno 12.

Printed: *Innes Review*, xxvi, 91-92; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 24.

21 September, 1406

Reg Aven 323, 715

To Mathew, bishop of Glasgow. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Nice, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

23 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 518-518v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense John Stewart, doncel, lord of the place of Dernly, to marry Elizabeth Levenax, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding they are related in the third degree of consanguinity in that the late Alexander, first husband of Elizabeth, was related in the third degree of consanguinity to John; and they are held to pay 10 francs of gold to their parish church for ornamentation.

Nice, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 78.

23 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 518

To master William Petit, rector of the parish church of Stevenston, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of William as a papal chaplain.

Nice, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

23 September, 1406

Reg Aven 324, 551-551V

To all the christian faithful. Indulgence of certain periods of time is granted to those contributing alms to speedily complete the building of a bridge across the river Blathnach, Candida Casa diocese, leading to the church of St Ninian in Galloway, said diocese, which is a major place of devotion in Scotland.

Nice, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

25 September, 1406

Reg Aven 323, 398v-399v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to induct Gilbert de Petregrew, priest, Glasgow diocese, to a benefice of the type wont to be assigned to secular clerks in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling.<sup>1</sup>

Nice, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 12; expedited, 6 Id. Jun., anno 14 [8 June, 1408].

25 September, 1406

Reg Aven 323, 422v-423

To the abbot of St Genevieve, Paris. Mandate to collate John Barber, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Traberch, Aberdeen diocese, M.A., priest, and student of canon law, to a canonry of Aberdeen with reservation of a prebend or dignity, provided it is not a major dignity in that church, vacant on or after 16 Kal. Nov. next [17 Oct., 1406], notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is held to demit.

Nice, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 624.

25 September, 1406

Reg Aven 323, 552v-553

To the provost of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to induct William de Medilmast, perpetual vicar of Durisdeer, Glasgow diocese, to a benefice of the type wont to be assigned to secular clergy, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and of 18 merks if without, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, provided William or his procurator accepts it within one month of notification, and notwithstanding that he holds the above parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to a benefice with cure by virtue of these letters he is held to demit.

Nice, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 12; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [29 Sept., 1408].

27 October, 1406

Reg Aven 326, 460

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to examine William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Essy, St Andrews diocese, on a charge of murdering a certain Thomas Lemman, inhabitant of Northberuyk, St Andrews diocese, brought against him by Robert de Ferny, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.U.J., and if the charge is proven William is to be deprived of the church.

Nice, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

27 October, 1406

Reg Aven 326, 460-1

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate that if William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Essy, St Andrews diocese, is deprived of the said church because of the charge of murder brought against him by Robert de Ferny, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.U.J., [as in Reg Aven 326, 460], then Robert is to be collated to Essy, value not exceeding 20 merks silver to a resident, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a married man and an unmarried woman from which he has been dispensed, and that he is litigating at the curia over the church of Lynlichou, St Andrews diocese; but if Robert should obtain Essy and in the meanwhile he is also collated to Lynlichou, then he is held to demit Lynlichou.

Nice, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

24 November, 1406

Reg Aven 326, 469-469v

To James Watson, canon of Glasgow, and the officials of St Andrews and Glasgow. Mandate to collate Adam de Gordon, priest, St Andrews diocese, student of canon law for three years and more, to the vicarage of the parish church of Cramone, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding 15 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Duncan Andree, late vicar.

St Victors, Marseilles, 8 Kal. Dec., anno 13; expedited, 3 Kal. Apr., anno 13 [20 Mar., 1407].

11 December, 1406

Reg Aven 328, 497v

To George de Boethwyk, canon of Aberdeen. Indult for George, kinsman of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to hold a parish church or a dignity even if with cure, provided it is not a major or principal one in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding his defect of age as he is about 20 years old.

St Victors, Marseilles, 3 Id. Dec., anno 13.

19 December, 1406

Reg Aven 327, 471v-472

To the abbot of Crossraguel, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to confirm Robert Storm, priest, Glasgow diocese, in possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Diegevine, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Marchel, late vicar, following which Robert had been presented by the abbot and convent of Kilwinning, Glasgow diocese, to whom the presentation had pertained from ancient times, to Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, who had provided him by ordinary authority; but, doubting the validity of his presentation and provision, Robert had sought confirmation.

St Victors, Marseilles, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

20 December, 1406

Reg Aven 328, 457-457v

To master Thomas de Kalconkar, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Cupar, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Thomas as papal chaplain.

St Victors, Marseilles, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

21 December, 1406

Reg Aven 326, 375-375v

To the bishop of Ross. Mandate to confirm John Brothi, priest, Moray diocese, in possession of the succentorship of Moray, a non-elective office with cure, value not exceeding £6 sterling to a non-resident, which he had obtained on the promotion of William de Felton, former succentor to the precentorship of Moray. William, late bishop of Moray, to whom the provision pertained from ancient custom, had provided John to the succentorship and he peacefully possessed it; but later doubting the validity of his provision he sought papal confirmation.

St Victors, Marseilles, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 13; expedited, 7 Id. Feb., anno 13 [7 Feb., 1407].

12 January, 1407

Reg Aven 326, 67-68

To John, elect of Moray. Provision of John, dean of Ross, B.U.J., priest, to the bishopric of Moray, as a benefice reserved to papal provision under William, late bishop, on whose death outside the curia the chapter, in ignorance of the reservation, had elected the said John, which election and subsequent events are declared invalid; but to prevent a long, harmful vacancy the said provision is made. St Victors, Marseilles, 2 Id. Jan., anno 13.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Moray, to the clergy of the city and diocese, to the people of the city and diocese, to the vassals of the church of Moray, to the king of Scotland.

18 January, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 702-702v

To John de Spyny, canon of Aberdeen, B.DEC., M.A. Indult for John, constituted a priest, of noble birth, to hold a major or principal elective dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, and another benefice compatible with the dignity, with powers of exchange as often as he wishes; notwithstanding a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, from which he was first dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, and then dispensed to hold along with this benefice a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church without making further



mention of his defect of birth; and subsequently he was dispensed to hold along with the above, another canonry and prebend in a cathedral church with powers of exchange even for an elective dignity, by virtue of which dispensations John had obtained canonries and prebends in the churches of Aberdeen and Ross and the perpetual vicarage of Duffus, Moray diocese.

St Victors, Marseilles, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

30 January, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 471-471v

To John de Spyny, perpetual vicar of Duffus, Moray diocese, B.DEC. Indult for John, of noble birth, to continue his studies in law and medicine for a master's and a doctor's degree, notwithstanding being a priest and a non-resident holder of the perpetual vicarage of Duffus, whose annual value does not exceed ten merks sterling, or notwithstanding any other papal constitutions to the contrary.

St Victors, Marseilles, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 25.

3 February, 1407

Reg Aven 327, 648v

To Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa. Indult to choose four people from his diocese, unmarried and not in holy orders, suitable to become notaries and to take the oath of fealty. [Form in Reg Aven 327, 642.]

St Victors, Marseilles, 3 Non. Feb., anno 13.

3 February, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 532v

To Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa. Indult to dispense 12 people of any defect of birth whether born of adultery, incest or any unlawful way, to be promoted to holy orders and to receive one benefice even if with cure, notwithstanding the defect of birth and the constitutions of the council of Poitou to the contrary.

St Victors, Marseilles, 3 Non. Feb., anno 13.

To the same. Indult to dispense to marry ten people of either sex, who are prevented from so doing by being related in the fourth

degree of consanguinity or affinity, and to absolve them from any sentence of excommunication incurred by contracting marriage, provided they humbly petition for this and swear on oath *de talia non committent*.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marscilles, 3 Non. Feb., anno 13.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 79.

25 February, 1407

Reg Aven 327, 680-680v

To Peter, cardinal deacon of St Angelus, Avignon diocese. Mandate to hear and decide a dispute which had arisen between Helen, abbess, [*sic*] of Northberwik, O.CIST., and Matilda de Leys, calling herself nun of the same monastery and diocese. Helen claimed that she was the elected abbess on the death of Beatrice, late abbess, but the goods and administration were unlawfully detained by Matilda. Mandatory letters to decide the case had been sent to the late Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, the curia then being in Avignon, and after he had instituted several proceedings further letters were sent to the above Peter to end the dispute; but the curia had then transferred to Nice and an inhibition had been placed on anyone litigating by deputy at Avignon; so the case remained unsettled, and therefore a further mandate to settle it became necessary which is granted as above.

St Victors, Marseilles, 5 Kal. Mar., anno 13.

2 March, 1407

Reg Aven 327, 638

To the bishops of St Andrews and Glasgow and the abbot of Kelso, St Andrews diocese. Mandate to remove archbishops, bishops, clerks and other religious, regular and secular, marquises, counts and others<sup>2</sup> who have been unlawfully molesting and detaining certain lands and goods belonging to Philbert,<sup>3</sup> master of the hospital of St John of Jerusalem and the convent of Rhodes, and to defend them in their possessions enlisting the aid of the secular arm if necessary.

St Victors, Marseilles, 6 Non. Mar., anno 13.

<sup>1</sup> This is followed by a similar indult under the same date.

<sup>2</sup> The form is in Reg Aven 327, 336-336v.      <sup>3</sup> Neilhaco.

10 March, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 456v

To Robert de Tarves, vicar of the parish church of Rosemarkie, Ross diocese. Indult for Robert to hold along with the church of Rosmarkyn two other benefices even if they are incompatible, with powers of exchange as often as he pleases, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest, O.CIST., and an unmarried woman, from which he was dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had obtained the church of Rosmarkyn, then vacant.

St Victors, Marseilles, 6 Id. Mar., anno 13.

6 April, 1407

Reg Aven 327, 178-178v

To the abbot of St Columba of Iona, the prior of Oronsay, and the archdeacon of Sodor. Mandate to collate John Cristini, priest, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Kylkeran, Argyll diocese, to the parish church of the Blessed Mary of Aran, Sodor diocese, value not exceeding 18 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant through the collation by ordinary authority of Bean Macuilquen to the archdeaconry of Sodor, a dignity in that church, the said church of the Blessed Mary being so long vacant that its provision had legitimately devolved to the pope, although it is unlawfully detained by Ingram de Ketinis, priest, Dunkeld diocese. John is to hold the church of the Blessed Mary, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, from which he had been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold one benefice, by virtue of which dispensation he had become a priest and had been provided to the church of Kylkeran, and he was then further dispensed to hold another compatible benefice; but on his peaceful assecution to the church of Blessed Mary he is held to demit Kylkeran.<sup>1</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 8 Id. Apr., anno 13.

6 April, 1407

Reg Aven 327, 735v-736

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to decide the appeal of Walter Paniter to be restored to the office of prior of Arbroath abbey. Henry, bishop of St Andrews, had pronounced sentence of excom-

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 635.

munication against John, abbot of Arbroath, and certain monks who had supported his refusal to allow Henry his right of visitation of the abbey. Walter had not agreed to the refusal and had left with Henry, whereupon John had deprived him of his position and subsequently had rejected his appeal for restoration. Walter had thereafter appealed to the Holy See, but because of a legitimate impediment this appeal had not been made within the proper time. He had, therefore, later appealed to papal mercy as a result of which this mandate is granted.

St Victor's, Marseilles, 8 Id. Apr., anno 13.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 26.

April, 1407

Reg Vat 332, 8

To the bishops of St Andrews and Dunblane. Mandate to inquire if there are any impediments and objections to the election of Walter Jordani to the bishopric of Brechin, and to send their findings to the pope without delay.

St Victors, Marseilles, 11 [sic] Apr., anno 13.

17 May, 1407

Reg Aven 326, 138v-139v

To Adam, abbot of Kilwinning, OSB. Provision of Adam, claustral prior of Kilwinning, to the abbacy of the monastery, as a benefice reserved to papal provision under Brice Macmakyn, former abbot. Brice for certain causes resigned the abbacy outside the curia into the hands of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, to whom the monastery was subject, who, in ignorance of the reservation, accepted the resignation by ordinary authority, and the convent, in like ignorance, elected Adam as abbot. Adam agreed to the election and was confirmed in it by Mathew to whom the confirmation and institution has pertained from ancient times; which election and institution are declared invalid, although to prevent a long harmful vacancy the said provision is now made.

St Victors, Marseilles, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 13.

28 May, 1407

Reg Aven 326, 610-11

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to collate Thomas de Brothi, clerk, Moray diocese, of noble birth, to a canonry of Ross and the

prebend of Logi, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of the late John de Montcalto.<sup>1</sup> St Victors, Marseilles, 5 Kal. Jun., anno 13.

16 June, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 531v

To Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa. [This heading is scored out and the letter contains sentence of excommunication on lands from Nice to the city of Genoa.]

St Victors, Marseilles, 16 Kal. Jul., anno 13.

18 June, 1407

Reg Aven 327, 311-12

To William Fayrhar, canon and dean of Ross. Provision of William, priest, student of canon law for several years, to a canonry, prebend and the deanery of Ross, an elective major dignity with cure, as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £10 sterling at the present to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of John, former dean, to the bishopric of Moray; notwithstanding that William is known to hold another canonry and prebend and the precentorship of Ross which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the above canonry, prebend and deanery he is held to demit.<sup>2</sup>

St Victors, Marseilles, 14 Kal. Jul., anno 13.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of St Saturnini, Toulouse diocese, the dean of Dunkeld and the treasurer of Moray.

30 June, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 596v

To the bishops of Dunkeld and Caithness. Mandate to receive from Alexander, bishop of Ross, the oath of fealty which is then to be sent by letters patent under Alexander's seal to the pope by the next envoy. St Victors, Marseilles, 2 Kal. Jul., anno 13.

9 July, 1407

Reg Aven 328, 705

To all the faithful. An indulgence of three years and three periods of forty days valid for five years is granted to those who pay the salary

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 635.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 635.

of one workman for one day on the repair of the bridge over the Forth, where the river ebbs and flows, St Andrews diocese, which because of its antiquity is in ruins; and of 100 days valid for twenty years to those who contribute anything else.

St Victors, Marseilles, 7 Id. Jul., anno 13.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 27.

31 August, 1407

Reg Aven 335, 589

To the nobleman Robert, duke of Albany, governor of the realm of Scotland. Letter detailing the negotiations between Angelo Correr calling himself Gregory, and Benedict in attempting to end the schism.

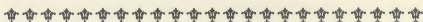
St Victors, Marseilles, 2 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

31 August, 1407

Reg Aven 335, 589v

To the bishops of Scotland. Letter detailing the negotiations between Angelo Correr calling himself Gregory, and Benedict, and requesting certain prayers to be said to end the schism.

St Victors, Marseilles, 2 Kal. Sept., anno 13.



## 14-16 BENEDICT XIII

---

6 November, 1407

Reg Aven. 329, 181v-182

To the abbot of Balmerino, the archdeacon of Glasgow, and John Stewart, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to provide Reginald Marchal, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Ardrossan, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £6 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Tonnok, late vicar.

Savona, 8 Id. Nov., anno 14.

20 November, 1407

Reg Aven 329, 203v-204v

To Alexander Berber, priest, Aberdeen diocese. Provision of Alexander, kinsman of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to the archdeaconry of Caithness, a non-elective dignity with cure, value not exceeding £20 to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of a certain Alexander to the bishopric of Orkney, or vacant by a delay in provision, or vacant in any way other than by the death of the said Alexander; notwithstanding that the said Alexander Berber has recently been granted papal letters of provision to the parish church of Makkyrsi, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks Scots, and unlawfully detained at that time, which he is dispensed to retain along with the said archdeaconry.

Savona, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of St Andrews, Moray and Brechin.

20 November, 1407

Reg Aven 329, 267v-268v

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate to collate John Barber, M.A., fourth year student of canon law, kinsman of Robert, duke of

Albany and governor of Scotland, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Tarvas, value not exceeding £20 Scots, to a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Ross, a non-elective dignity with cure worth £10 Scots, vacant by the promotion of William Fairhar, former precentor, to a canonry and the deanery of Ross; and he is further dispensed to retain the canonry, prebend and precentorship along with the said parish church, notwithstanding that he has recently been granted letters of reservation of a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen which, however, are to become invalid on his peaceful assecution to the said canonry, prebend and precentorship.

Savona, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 14.

26 November, 1407

Reg Aven 331, 559-60

To Walter, elect of Brechin. Provision of Walter, sub-dean of Brechin, priest, to the bishopric of Brechin, vacant by the death outside the curia of Stephen, late bishop, as a benefice reserved under Stephen to papal provision, although on Stephen's death the chapter, in ignorance of the papal reservation, had elected Walter; which election and the events subsequent are declared invalid, but to avoid a long vacancy the above provision is now made.

Savona, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 14.

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Brechin, the clergy of the city and diocese, the people of the city and diocese, the vassals of the church of Brechin, and James, king of Scots.

24 December, 1407

Reg Aven 329, 22-22v

To the abbot of Balmerino, the abbot of Kilwinning, and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm Robert de Moffet, B.U.J., priest, in possession of a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Durisdi, value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Hugh de Dalmahoy, late canon, which he had claimed and been provided to by virtue of papal letters granting him a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend; but he had later doubted the validity of his possession which is confirmed as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the vicarage of the parish church of Peblis, Glasgow diocese, which, however, on



his peaceful assecution to the above canonry and prebend he is held to demit.

Genoa, 9 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

24 December, 1407

Reg Aven 329, 217-18

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm William de Balmyle, rector of Benhame, St Andrews diocese, in possession of a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Erskyne, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Nicholas de Irwyne, late canon, which William had claimed and had been provided to by virtue of letters granting him a canonry with expectation of a prebend; but later, doubting the validity of his possession, he had sought confirmation which is granted as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church of Benhame which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the canonry and prebend he is held to demit.

Genoa, 9 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

16 January, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 97-98

To the abbot of Culross, Dunblane diocese. Mandate to confirm John Barber, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Tarvas, Aberdeen diocese, priest, M.A., student of canon law, in possession of a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend of Bancheridevem, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident. On the death of Thomas de Edename who then held the canonry and prebend, a certain James de Lindesay by virtue of papal letters of reservation had claimed them and later by virtue of the same letters he had obtained the treasurership of Aberdeen and a prebend then vacant; whereupon John by virtue of papal letters of reservation claimed and obtained the canonry and prebend thus again vacant; but he later doubted the validity of his rights and sought confirmation which is granted as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church, value not exceeding £16 to a non-resident, and has lately been provided to the precentorship of Ross; but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry and prebend his letter of reservation is to become invalid.<sup>1</sup>

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 17 Kal. Feb., anno 14; expedited, 8 Id. Jul., anno 16 [8 July, 1410].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 594.

18 January, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 298v-299v

To master James de Mansoginchardo, scholastic of the church of Amiens, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate. A dispute had arisen between John de Dalgles, clerk, Glasgow diocese, and William de Govan, priest, Glasgow diocese, over a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Ancrum, value not exceeding 80 merks sterling to a non-resident, which John claimed was vacant through the free resignation outside the curia of the late Thomas de Barre into the hands of the bishop of Glasgow and admitted by ordinary authority, whereas William claimed it to be vacant by the death outside the curia of the said Thomas. John claimed to have been provided by ordinary authority and William by apostolic authority, and at the instance of William the case was sent for decision to the above mandatory; but no decision had been reached when the pope was informed by John that William was living with a married woman, and that his papal letters of provision had been falsely procured, and for these reasons he was publicly defamed, so if these charges are proven William is to be deprived of any rights to the said canonry and prebend which rights are then to be surrogated to John.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

21 January, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 338-338v

To William de Lawedre, rector of the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese, D.U.J. Provision of William, constituted priest, to the parish church of Lyston, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 100 merks of silver to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of Walter, former rector, to the bishopric of Brechin; notwithstanding that William is known to hold the archdeaconry of Lothian, a dignity without cure, value not exceeding 100 merks sterling to a non-resident, canonries and prebends in the churches of Lodeve, St Malo, Moray and Aberdeen, the parish church of St Cleri, St Malo diocese, and the hospital of St Thomas, said diocese; but on his peaceful assecution to Lyston he is held to demit the canonries and prebends of Lodève and St Malo and the parish church of St Cleri.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 12 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Rodez, the abbot of Holyrood and John Forestar, canon of Aberdeen.

29 January, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 346-346v

To the abbot and convent of the monastery of St Winin of Kilwinning in Cuningham, O.S.B. Confirmation of the patronage of the churches of St Mary and St Brigid, Sodor diocese, and of certain chapels pertaining to them, granted to the abbot and convent in perpetuity by James de Rothsay, steward of Scotland, and Robert, king of Scots. Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 4 Kal. Feb., anno 14.  
SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 28.

3 February, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 436v

To the bishop of Dunkeld. Mandate to dispense the nobleman, John Stewart of Dondonal, doncel, to marry the noblewoman, Elizabeth, daughter of the nobleman Sir William de Gram, Glasgow and Dunblane dioceses, since an impediment exists in that the late Robert de Delkeyth, kinsman of John and the said Elizabeth, had contracted marriage *per verba de futuro*, although they had not carnally known each other.  
Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 3 Non Feb., anno 14.  
SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 80.

12 February, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 376

To Alexander, elect of Orkney. Faculty is granted to Alexander to be consecrated as bishop of Orkney, by a bishop assisted by two or three other bishops, and this bishop is to receive the oath of fealty which is then to be sent by letters patent sealed with Alexander's seal to the curia by the next envoy, without prejudice to the archbishop of Nidaros to whom Orkney is accustomed to be subject.  
Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 2 Id. Feb., anno 14.

20 February, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 434-434v

To Nicholas de Comcessia, canon of Laon, M.THEOL. Provision of Nicholas constituted priest, confessor of John de Mengue called Bonagnant, to the parish church of St Elne, St Malo diocese, value not exceeding £120 to a non-resident, vacant by the provision of

William de Lawedre, former rector, to the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese.<sup>1</sup>

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Viviers, and the officials of Paris and Nantes.

25 February, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 531v

To the bishops of St Andrews, Dunblane and Dunkeld. Mandate to preach a crusade against the Turks.<sup>2</sup>

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 6 Kal. Mar., anno 14.

7 March, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 590

To master William de Ramsay, dean of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC., papal chaplain. Indult for William and any other papal familiars, familiars of curial cardinals, collectors and sub-collectors to resign benefices into the hands of the ordinary, who is granted faculty to receive and confer these benefices by ordinary authority even if the benefices are major dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, as if they were not, by virtue of the holders office, reserved to papal provision.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, Non. Mar., anno 14.

17 March, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 421v

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Indult to send a suitable priest to provide remedy for certain churches and cemeteries in the city and diocese which have been desecrated by the effusion of blood, emission of semen and the burial of excommunicates, without prejudice to the constitution prescribing this to be done only by bishops.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 16 Kal. Apr., anno 14.

27 March, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 382v-383

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Richard Turnbull, doncel, to marry the noblewoman, Alice, widow

<sup>1</sup> See Reg Aven 329, 338-338v, above p 169.

<sup>2</sup> For earlier preaching of a similar crusade and granting of indulgences, see Reg Vat 326, 410v. The form is in Reg Aven 330, 529-530v.

of the late Sir Robert Scot, Glasgow diocese, to avoid scandal arising from the fact that they are living together and cannot get married as they are related in the second degree of affinity. Absolution is to be granted, and Alice and Richard may get married on the payment of a certain sum of money, at the discretion of the mandatory, to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 14.

31 March, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 414-15

To James Walteri, canon of Glasgow, archdeacon of Teviotdale, LIC.DEC., M.A. Provision of James, constituted priest, to the archdeaconry of Teviotdale, a non-elective dignity with cure unlawfully detained by Gilbert de Mousaald, and to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, value not exceeding 10 shillings sterling [*sic*, see Reg Aven 329, 299v-300v, below p 175], vacant by the death of William Macmorin who held also the parish church of Kirkpatrick without a papal dispensation; notwithstanding that James is known to hold a canonry and prebend in the church of Glasgow, a chaplaincy in the chapel of Blessed Nicholas de Dalkeith, the vicarage of the parish church of Innerlethan, St Andrews diocese, and is litigating over the parish church of Magna Caveris, Glasgow diocese; but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry he is held to demit the other canonry and prebend and to cede his rights to Magnacaveris.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 2 Kal. Apr., anno 14.<sup>1</sup>

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Kelso and Jedburgh and the dean of Dunkeld.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 81.

31 March, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 415-16

To John Gray, rector of the parish church of Kirkandrews, Candida Casa diocese, M.A. LIC.MED. Provision of John to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, value not exceeding 40 shillings sterling to a non-resident, vacant on the peaceful assecution of James Walteri to the archdeaconry of Teviotdale with another canonry and prebend,

<sup>1</sup> 12 Kal. Jun. [21 May] has been stroked out. See CPP, i, 636.

notwithstanding that John is known to hold the said church of Kirkandris.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 2 Kal. Apr., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, and the archdeacons of Candida Casa and Lothian.

11 April, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 431-431v

To the archdeacon of Glasgow. Mandate to compel the prior and canons of Whithorn, O.PREM., of whom there are no more than twelve claustrals, to pay half of their collective fruits and rents which amount to about fifty merks Scots, for ten years to help repair the church of Whithorn, a popular place of pilgrimage where the Blessed Ninian is buried, and which on account of its age is dilapidated; granted at the petition of Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa whose revenues are not sufficient to effect repairs.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 3 Id. Apr., anno 14.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 29.

3 May, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 418-19

To the archdeacon and precentor of the church of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Cristine Donaldiyleich, constituted a deacon, perpetual vicar of the parish church of St John the Evangelist, Kintire, Argyll diocese, to the archdeaconry of Sodor, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding 60 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant because Nigel Suari, priest, Sodor diocese, had held the parish church of St Fyinc, said diocese, along with the archdeaconry without a papal dispensation against John XXII's bull *Execrabilis*; notwithstanding that Cristine is known to hold the said church of St John which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is held to demit.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 5 Non. Maii, anno 14.

4 May, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 481v-482v

To the official of Orleans. Mandate to collate William de Ortirburn,<sup>1</sup> clerk, Glasgow diocese, M.A., SCH.C.L., at Orleans, to the parish

<sup>1</sup> Otterburn.

church of Dunoter, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks silver sterling to a non-resident, which had been held by John de Hawic along with the precentorship of Glasgow without a papal dispensation, and which he had resigned at the curia through his procurator James Walteri, canon of Glasgow, into the hands of John, bishop of Mende, papal referendary.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 4 Non. Maii, anno 14.

15 May, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 588-9

To the provost of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese. Mandate. Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa had shown that there was no episcopal residence in Whithorn and as a result, when fulfilling his episcopal duties, he had to journey back and forth from his residence 10 miles from Whithorn at great discomfort, while the priory and chapter of Whithorn own several empty, ruined houses in the streets near the church which could be made into a suitable residence, with exit and entrance to the church for the bishop and his successors. The mandatory is, therefore, to examine the situation and procure a suitable house, if any be available, for Eliseus and his successors.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, Id. Maii, anno 14.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 30.

21 May, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 162v

To the dean of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate John de Kilpatric, clerk, Glasgow diocese to a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley of the type wont to be assigned to a clerk, if with cure to the value of 25 merks silver and if without cure to the value of 18 merks silver.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 12 Kal. Jun., anno 14; expedited, 5 Id. Jun., year 14 [9 June, 1408].

21 May, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 299v-300v

To the abbot and convent of Melrose. Incorporation of the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, vacant in any way other than by the death of James Walteri, archdeacon of Teviotdale, into the possession of the abbot and convent without the need for a

license from the ordinary of the diocese or any other, to be served by a perpetual vicar with a portion suitable for his sustenance and the payment of any dues. A dispute had arisen over the said church between the abbot and convent and Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow [as in Reg Aven 329, 414-15, above p 172], which had been settled by Symon ceding his rights to the church into the hands of Stephen Laboria, papal chaplain and auditor, who had then surrogated the said James Walteri to these rights; but he had recently been provided to the archdeaconry of Teviotdale, a dignity worth £100 sterling of silver, and on his peaceful assecution to the said dignity he was held to demit Magnacaveris which is now granted as above to the abbot and convent.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 12 Kal. Jun., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Kelso, Dryburgh and Jedburgh.

22 May, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 495-495v

To the archdeacon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate John Were, rector of the parish church of Lyne, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., student of canon law at Paris, priest, kinsman of Robert, late king of Scots, and of Sir Robert, governor of Scotland, to an annual pension of £10 sterling from the fruits and emoluments of the monastery of Melrose, payable twice yearly at Edinburgh, on the feasts of St Martin and Pentecost, following the peaceful possession by the monastery of the parish church of Magnacaveris, Glasgow diocese, provided to them after a dispute over it between the monastery and James Walteri, archdeacon of Teviotdale [as in Reg Aven 329, 299v-300v, 414-15, above pp 174, 172].

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 11 Kal. Jun., anno 14.

27 May, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 502-502v

To William de Lawedre, rector of the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese, D.U.J., Indult for William, recently dispensed to hold the said parish church along with the archdeaconry of Lothian which was described as being a dignity without cure but which William fears may have cure, to hold the parish church along with the archdeaconry even if it does have cure.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 14.



31 May, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 53-53v

To John de Carrike, rector of the parish church of Hailes, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC. Provision of John, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a religious priest and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, to the parish church of Halys, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 18 pounds sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the recent death at the curia of Richard Huntar, late rector.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese,<sup>1</sup> 2 Kal. Jun., anno 14; expedited, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [18 May, 1409].

9 June, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 349v-350v

To the abbot of Balmerino, St Andrews diocese. Mandate to collate Nicholas Childe, priest, Dunkeld diocese, LIC.ART., to the parish church of Halis, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £22 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death at the curia of Richard Huntar, former rector, notwithstanding that Nicholas has recently been reserved a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews; but on his peaceful assecution to Halis these letters are to become invalid.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 5 Id. Jun., anno 14.

15 June, 1408

Reg Aven 335, 608v-609

To Charles, king of France. Notification of the papal intention to hold a council at Perpignan to which he has commanded the presence of all and singular patriarchs, archbishops, bishops, bishops-elect, abbots and certain capitular and conventual prelates, exempt and non-exempt.

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 14.

A similar letter to James, king of Scots, given as above.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 31.

15 June, 1408

Reg Aven 335, 611

To the bishops, abbots, priors, provosts and certain prelates exempt and non-exempt of the kingdom of Scotland. Mandate to attend a

<sup>1</sup> Perpignan, Elne diocese scored out.

council at Perpignan and ordering chapters of cathedrals and convents to select suitable men as representatives. [Text in Reg Aven 335, 604-7].

Porto Venere, Genoa diocese, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 14.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 32.

23 June, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 523v-524

To the bishop of Candida Casa. Mandate to confirm Johanna de Wardelau, of canonical age, as prioress of the monastery of Hadyngton, O.CIST., as she had doubted the validity of her title, obtained on the death of Alice, late prioress, when the convent had elected her notwithstanding a defect of birth as the daughter of an unmarried man and woman from which she claimed to have been dispensed by papal authority; following which having consented to the election she had been consecrated by ordinary authority and had received possession of the goods of the monastery.

Villafranca, Nice diocese, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 14.

9 July, 1408

Reg Aven 331, 614-15

To William, elect of Glasgow. Provision of William, archdeacon of Lothian, D.U.J., priest, to the bishopric of Glasgow, vacant by the death outside the curia of Mathew, late bishop, as a benefice reserved under Mathew to papal provision.

Collioure, Elne diocese, 7 Id. Jul., anno 14.

Concurrent letter to the chapter of the church of Glasgow, the clergy of the city and diocese, the people of the city and diocese, the vassals of the church of Glasgow, and James, king of Scotland.

11 July, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 613

To William, elect of Glasgow. Indult for William to be consecrated by any catholic bishop of his choice, aided by two or three other catholic bishops, and the said bishop is to receive from William the oath of fealty which is then to be sent by letters patent under William's seal by the next envoy to the curia.

Collioure, Elne diocese, 5 Id. Jul., anno 14.

13 July, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 522v

To master Richard de Cornel, archdeacon of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC., papal chaplain. Appointment of Richard as a papal chaplain. Collioure, Elne diocese, 3 Id. Jul., anno 14.

14 July, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 510-11

To Thomas de Grenlaw, canon of Moray, M.A., B.DEC. Provision of Thomas to a canonry of Dunkeld and the prebend of Ruffill, value not exceeding 20 merks to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Andrew de Hawyk to the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Andrew; notwithstanding that Thomas is known to hold a canonry and prebend in each of the churches of Aberdeen and Moray.<sup>1</sup>

Collioure, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Jul., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the precentor of Quimper and the officials of Glasgow and Dunblane.

14 July, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 528v-529v

To William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Eassie, St Andrews diocese. Provision of William, constituted priest, to a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Ryny, value not exceeding 20 merks Scots to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Alexander de Lillisleff, rector of the parish church of Caldorcomitis, St Andrews diocese, to the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Alexander; notwithstanding that William is known to hold the parish church of Essy and the hospital for the poor of Edynhame, in whose foundation charter it was ordained it was to be assigned to a secular clerk.<sup>2</sup>

Collioure, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Jul., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the abbot of Lindores and the official of Aberdeen.

14 July, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 530v-531

To Richard de Cornel, archdeacon of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC. Provision of Richard, of noble birth, to the archdeaconry of Lothian, which is

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 639.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 636.

not a dignity and non-elective, value not exceeding 80 merks Scots to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of William, former archdeacon to the bishopric of Glasgow, or vacant in any way other than by the death of William; notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Erskyn, and the sacristanship of Glasgow which is neither a dignity or parsonage and is without cure; but on his peaceful assecution to Lothian he is held to demit the archdeaconry of Dunkeld.<sup>1</sup>

Collioure, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Jul., anno 14; expedited 11 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [21 Sept., 1408].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Huesca and the officials of Paris and Dunkeld.

14 July, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 549-549v

To the official of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Andrew de Hawyke, canon of Dunkeld, secretary of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland and keeper of the secret seal, to the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £60 Scots to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of William, then holding it, to the bishopric of Glasgow, or vacant in any way other than by the death of William; notwithstanding that Andrew is known to hold the said canonry of Dunkeld and the prebend of Ruffill, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to Liston, he is held to demit.<sup>2</sup>

Collioure, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Jul., anno 14.

14 July, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 600v-601v

To Alexander de Lillisclef, rector of the parish church of Calder-Comitis, St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC., B.LEG. Provision of Alexander, of noble birth, to the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, which is neither a dignity or parsonage and is non-elective, value not exceeding 50 merks Scots to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Richard de Cornel, former archdeacon to the archdeaconry of Lothian, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Richard; notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 638.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 639.

a canonry of Moray, the prebend of Ryny, and the said parish church of Caldercomitis, and if the archdeaconry should have cure of souls he is dispensed to retain the parish church along with it, but he is held to demit the canonry and prebend.<sup>1</sup>

Collioure, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Jul., anno 14.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood and the officials of St Andrews and Paris.

17 July, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 675v-676

To the bishops of Candida Casa and Brechin. Mandate. Alice Mur, kinswoman of Robert, duke of Albany, and Mariote Lethe, nuns of the monastery of Hadyngton, O.CIST. which is wont to be governed by a prioress, had shown that a certain Joneta de Wardlau, nun of the monastery, without being dispensed of a defect of birth as the daughter of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, had intruded herself as prioress of the said monastery; and Henry, bishop of St Andrews, had commanded the aforesaid Alice and Mariote under pain of excommunication to receive her as prioress and show her obedience and reverence. Alice and Mariote had thereupon appealed to the pope and so Henry pronounced sentence of excommunication against them, but Alice and Mariote again appealed to the pope. The mandatories are to decide if the sentence of excommunication had been pronounced after a legitimate appeal had been made; and if so it is to be denounced, and they are then to proceed legitimately to hear the case, binding their decision by papal authority.

Collioure, Elne diocese, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 14.

17 July, 1408

Reg Aven 331, 596-596v

To the bishops of Candida Casa and Brechin. Mandate at the petition of Robert, duke of Albany, uncle of James, king of Scots, and governor of Scotland, to summon and examine Joneta de Wardlau who is said to occupy the monastery of Hadyngton, O.CIST., wont to be governed by a prioress, obtained by her on the death in those parts of Alice, late prioress, without a papal dispensation of her

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 638-9.

defect of birth as the daughter of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman; and if this is true she is to be removed and a suitable person provided as prioress, who is to be consecrated by the mandatories or any other catholic bishop and the said bishop is to receive the oath of fealty, which is then to be sent by letters patent under her seal to the pope by the next envoy before administration of the goods is allowed; but without prejudice to the rights of the bishop of St Andrews to whom the monastery is known to be subject.

Collioure, Elne diocese, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 14.

27 July, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 424-424v

To the dean of Huesca, the archdeacon of Argyll and the official of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Richard de Cornel, canon of Glasgow, of noble birth, LIC.DEC., envoy of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, to a canonry of Glasgow, the sacristanship, which is not a dignity and is non-elective without cure, and the prebend of Erskyn, value not exceeding 20 merks Scots to a non-resident. On the death outside the curia of Nicholas de Erskyn then holding this benefice, Richard by virtue of letters reserving him a benefice in that church had claimed and accepted the above; but later he doubted the validity of this which, however, is confirmed as above notwithstanding that he is known to hold the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, and recently was provided by papal letters to the archdeaconry of Lothian then vacant in a certain way, upon his peaceful assecution to which he was to demit the archdeaconry of Dunkeld; and now on his peaceful assecution to the canonry, prebend and sacristanship the said letters of provision to Lothian are to become invalid.

Peripignan, Elne diocese, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 14.

1 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 600-600v

To the nobleman Sir John de Edmondston and the noblewoman Isabelle, his wife, St Andrews diocese. Indult to choose a discreet and suitable priest as their confessor.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Kal. Aug., anno 14.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 82.

2 August, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 470-470v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate John de Samuelston, priest, Dunkeld diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Telyne, Dunkeld diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of Ingeram de Ketnes, late rector [*sic*].

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Non. Aug., anno 14.

3 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 504v

To Richard de Cornel, archdeacon of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC. Indult for Richard, of noble birth, and envoy of Robert, duke of Albany to the pope, to receive his D.DEC. from any regent despite the fact that he had been presented for his LIC.DEC. to Giles, bishop of Avignon and chancellor of the university by Francis, abbot of the monastery of St Genevieve, Paris, OSA, D.DEC., then *infirmarius* of the church of Avignon; and after obtaining the licenciate he had sworn on oath not to receive his doctorate from any other university or at the presentation of any other but Francis. This is granted on the grounds that Francis is travelling in remote parts and Richard does not have the letter testimonial of his licenciate.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Aug., anno 14.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 33.

7 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 525v-526

To John Stewart, sub-dean of Glasgow, LIC.DEC. Indult for John, kinsman of James, king of Scotland, to hold along with the sub-deanery of Glasgow, an office virtually with cure as the sub-dean acts in the absence of the dean which is an office with cure, another benefice even if with cure, provided it is not a major dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange at the hands of the ordinary outside the curia for two incompatible benefices, provided they are not two parish churches, two major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches or one a major and the other a principal dignity, or one a parish church and the other either a major or principal dignity.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Id. Aug., anno 14.

7 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 526-526v

To John de Hawic, precentor of Glasgow, B.DEC. Indult for John to hold along with the precentorship of Glasgow, which is a non-major dignity with cure, one other benefice even if with cure provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange for two incompatible benefices at the hands of the ordinary outside the curia, provided they are not two parish churches, two major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, or one a major and the other a principal dignity or one a parish church and the other either a major or principal dignity.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Id. Aug., anno 14.

10 August, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 445v-446v

To the abbot of the monastery of Paisley, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to reserve to John de Hawic, priest, Glasgow diocese, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had had himself consecrated priest, a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Glasgow, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure, provided it is not a canonry and prebend.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 14; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [29 Sept., 1408].

10 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 168-168v

To John de Hawyc, precentor of Glasgow, B.DEC. Reservation to John, constituted a priest, recently dispensed to hold along with the precentorship which is a non-major dignity with cure, another benefice with or without cure, even if a dignity or parsonage incompatible with the precentorship, of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, with or without cure, of the type wont to be assigned to



secular clerks, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 14; expedited 8 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [24 Sept., 1408].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Glasgow, John de Vallibus, canon of Glasgow, and the official of Glasgow.

10 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 171V-172

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Adam de Dregghern, priest, Glasgow diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kilwynyn, of the kind wont to be provided to secular clerks, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 14; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [29 Sept., 1408].

10 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 172-172V

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Reginald Marchel, priest, Glasgow diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kylwenyne, wont to be provided to secular clerks, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 14; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [29 Sept., 1408].

10 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 173-173V

To William de Glendunwyn, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Robert Penduen, clerk, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 14; expedited, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 14 [29 Sept., 1408].

27 August, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 176-177V

To master Symon de Mandewile, archdeacon of Glasgow, D.U.J., papal chaplain. Provision of Symon, of noble birth, papal auditor

of appeals, to single canonries in the churches of St Andrews, OSA, and Aberdeen, with expectation of single prebends in each, vacant at present or to be vacant, whether elective dignities, parsonage or offices even if with cure or otherwise incompatible, even if two parish churches, and provided any dignity of Aberdeen is not a major one, with preference over everyone, other than certain papal familiars and officials. Symon is dispensed to hold such benefices along with the archdeaconry, which is a dignity with cure; but on his peaceful assecution by virtue of these letters to four benefices incompatible with the archdeaconry, he is held to demit it or one of the said incompatible benefices.<sup>1</sup>

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 14; expedited, 3 Id. Oct., anno 15 [13 Oct., 1408].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Nice, the abbot of Balmerino, and the official of Glasgow.

30 August, 1408

Reg Aven 334, 29-29v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate John de Ledon, priest, Glasgow diocese, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, to the parish church of Methkyl, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 12 merks sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Stephen Bigli, present rector, to a benefice with cure of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA.<sup>2</sup>

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Kal. Sept., anno 14; expedited, 10 Kal. Dec., anno 16 [22 Nov., 1409].

14 September, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 524

To John Cuthberti, monk of Arbroath. Indult for John to be dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold any offices to which he is canonically elected.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 18 Kal. Oct., anno 14.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 639.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 594.

23 September, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 521-521V

To the bishop of Dunblane, the abbot of Culross, and the official of Dunblane. Mandate on behalf of Alan de Ouchtirgavyn, monk of the monastery of Dunfermyne, OSB, to compel, if necessary, the abbot and convent of the said monastery to send Alan to study at a university for five years with a sufficient provision, according to the constitutions and ordinances of Pope Benedict XII, which stated that a monastery or priory should choose an apt person from their numbers to attend university with provision for his upkeep, which constitutions the abbot and convent of Dunfermyne have ignored. Perpignan, Elne diocese, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 14.  
SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 34.

23 September, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 521V-522

To the bishop of Dunblane, the abbot of Culross, and the official of Dunblane. Mandate [as in Reg Aven 330, 521-521V above] on behalf of John David, canon of the monastery of Cambuskenech, OSA, against the abbot and convent of the said monastery. Perpignan, Elne diocese, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 14.  
SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 35.

25 September, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 522-522V

To John Gray, rector of the parish church of Kirkandrews, Candida Casa diocese, LIC.MED., M.A., priest. Indult for John, holding the said parish church and a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, to hold along with the said parish church another benefice provided it is not a major dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church with powers of exchange for two incompatible benefices, provided they are not two parish churches, two major dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, or one major and the other a principal dignity, or one a parish church and the other either a major or principal dignity; but within five years of peaceful assecution to two incompatible benefices John is to exchange one for a compatible benefice otherwise he is to demit one of them.  
Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 14.

26 September, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 571v-572

To Nigel Colini, rector of the parish church of St Columba in Kenowaden, Argyll diocese, B.DEC. Indult for Nigel, of noble birth on both sides, constituted sub-deacon, to hold along with the said parish church, value not exceeding £16 sterling and wont to be governed by a perpetual vicar, one other benefice with or without cure provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange at the hands of the ordinary.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 14.

2 October, 1408

Reg Aven 329, 543-4

To the bishop of Ross, the abbot of Kinloss, Moray diocese, and John de Spyny, canon of Aberdeen. Mandate to collate William de Camera, rector of the parish church of Erol, St Andrews diocese, a church in lay patronage, M.A., papal familiar, priest, fifth year student of canon law, kinsman of the duchess of Albany, of Thomas, earl of Moray, and of George, earl of March, to the archdeaconry of Moray, a non-elective office with cure which with a prebend of the said church is worth £20 sterling, vacant because the late James de Dunbar had held it along with the precentorship of Ross [*sic*],<sup>1</sup> a dignity with cure, to which he had been collated by ordinary authority, without a papal dispensation against John XXI's bull *Execrabilis*, notwithstanding that William is known to hold a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Moy and the said parish church; but on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is held to demit the canonry and prebend.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Non. Oct., anno 14.

2 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 594-594v

To William Brown, rector of the parish church of Hutton, St Andrews diocese. Indult for William, tutor of the nobleman William, earl of Angus, and holding the parish church of Huton, which, because of wars for 10 years, he has been unable to possess fully or even hope to do so, to hold a canonry and prebend of the church of Abernethy, Dunblane diocese, without the need for personal

<sup>1</sup> This appears to be an error for Moray; see *CPP*, i, 625-6, 637.

residence as is required, as long as he remains in the service of the earl, has not fraudulently obtained these benefices, and the cure of souls is not neglected.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Non. Oct., anno 14.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 36.

2 October, 1408

Reg Aven 332, 468v-470

To master John Alfonsi de Majorico, dean of the church of Compostella, papal notary. Mandate to surrogate John Dalgles, clerk, Glasgow diocese, to the rights to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Alincrum, claimed by William de Govan, calling himself priest Glasgow diocese, and John is then to be provided to the said canonry and prebend. A dispute had arisen over the canonry and prebend between John and William, and initially master James de Mansogonchardo, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, and then master William Avaginis, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, and finally the above mandatory had successively been appointed to hear and decide the case; but no decision had been reached when William resigned all his rights into the hands of John, bishop of Mende, papal referendary at the curia, who by special mandate admitted the resignation and therefore the above surrogation is granted.<sup>1</sup>

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Non. Oct., anno 14; expedited, Non. Jul., anno 15 [7 July, 1409].

5 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 528

To Robert de Conyngham, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Galliston, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Robert, kinsman of James, king of Scots, and of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, student of canon law at Orleans, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure by virtue of which he had obtained the said parish church, to hold a canonry and prebend, a dignity, parsonage or office and any other compatible benefice provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Oct., anno 14.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 637.

5 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 528-528v

To master William de Conyngham, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Dundonald, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., papal chaplain. Indult for William, kinsman of James, king of Scots, and Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, to exchange his vicarage of Dundonald and any benefice he might obtain in the future, with any person for any other benefice at the hands of the ordinary outside the curia, who by this is given faculty to effect the exchange by ordinary authority as if William were not a papal chaplain and his benefices thus reserved to papal provision.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Oct., anno 14.

5 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 547-547v

To Richard de Cornel, archdeacon of Lothian, LIC.DEC. Indult confirming Richard, of noble birth, in possession of the archdeaconry of Lothian which he had obtained on the promotion of William, former archdeacon, to the bishopric of Glasgow, as Richard had doubted the validity of his title; for he had shown that the archdeaconry was said to be vacant by the death outside the curia of the former archdeacon, James de Borthewyk, and that William had never legally held it. Richard is to hold the archdeaconry whether vacant by the death of the said James, or by the promotion of John Stewart to the sub-deanery of Glasgow who is said to have been provided to the archdeaconry before obtaining the subdeanery, or in any other way, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the archdeaconry of Dunkeld which he is to demit on his peaceful assecution to Lothian, a canonry of Glasgow, and the prebend of Erskyne, canonically joined to the office of sacristan in that church.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Oct., anno 14.

5 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 548v-549

To Alexander de Lillisclef, rector of the parish church of Calder-Comitis, St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC., B.LEG. Indult confirming Alexander, of knightly birth, in possession of the archdeaconry of Dunkeld which he had obtained when Richard de Cornel was held to demit the said archdeaconry on his peaceful assecution to the

archdeaconry of Lothian, as Alexander had doubted the validity of his title; for he had shown that Richard had never held Dunkeld legally, and that it was vacant not by Richard's promotion but by the death outside the curia of Ingeram de Ketnes, late archdeacon. Alexander is to hold the archdeaconry whether vacant by Richard's promotion, or by Ingeram's death, or by the death at the curia of Richard Hunter who had been provided to the archdeaconry, or in any other way, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend in the church of Moray which he is to demit on his peaceful assecution to Dunkeld, and the parish church of Caldorcomitis, value not exceeding 120 gold francs to a non-resident. Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Oct., anno 14.

6 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 253v-254

To Brice Bricii, clerk, Sodor diocese. Reservation to Brice, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice, of a benefice in the gift of any person of any dignity, state, grade or order in the diocese of Sodor and the deanery of Kintyre, Argyll diocese, of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 2 Non. Oct., anno 14; expedited, 16 Kal. Dec., anno 15 [16 Nov., 1408].

Concurrent mandate to the prior of Oronsay, Sodor diocese, Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe, and Odo Mayg, canon of Argyll.

9 October, 1408

Reg Aven 330, 48v-50

To the abbots of Sweetheart and Holywood, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe. Mandate to confirm John de Merton, rector of the parish church of Racho, St Andrews diocese, D.DEC., in possession of a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Glasguprimo, value not exceeding 100 merks sterling. John had been provided to the archdeaconry of Teviotdale and a certain William MacMoryne had been provided to the said canonry and prebend, but wishing an exchange they had resigned their respective benefices outside the

curia into the hands of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, who had received the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority had provided John to the canonry and prebend and William to the archdeaconry. John had peacefully possessed the canonry and prebend, but for certain causes had doubted the validity of his provision and he had sought confirmation of his rights which is granted as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church, and that recently Henry, bishop of St Andrews, having been granted faculty to appoint to several benefices at his disposal, has reserved to John a benefice with or without cure.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Id. Oct., anno 14; expedited, 2 Non. Maii, anno 15 [6 July, 1409].

9 October, 1408

Reg Aven 331, 626v-627

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to provide John de Dryden, monk of Jeddworth, OSA, priest, to the abbacy of the said monastery, a benefice reserved to papal provision under Robert, late abbot, on whose death outside the curia the convent had elected John, who had consented to the election. Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, had consecrated him by ordinary authority and John peacefully possessed the monastery; but later hearing of the reservation he appealed to the pope who annulled the election and the subsequent events, but to prevent a long harmful vacancy grants the said provision. The mandatory is to consecrate John as abbot and receive from him the oath of fealty, which is then to be sent by letters patent under John's seal to the pope by the next envoy; but without prejudice to the rights of the bishop of Glasgow to whom the monastery is known to be subject.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Id. Oct., anno 14; expedited, 2 Non. Maii, anno 15 [6 May, 1409].

13 October, 1408

Reg Aven 333, 449v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Grant of protection to the people of Kilbethcock, Aberdeen diocese, who have been plagued by the oppressions of one called Kechranni, so that anyone of any grade,



status or rank who commits a crime within two miles of the parish church will incur ecclesiastical penalties.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Id. Oct., anno 15; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 15 [7 June, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 37.

14 October, 1408

Reg Aven 333, 673v-674

To James Walteri, archdeacon of Teviotdale, LIC.DEC., M.A. Indult for James, dispensed to hold at the pleasure of the holy see the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Innerlethan, Glasgow diocese, along with the archdeaconry of Teviotdale, a non-major dignity with cure, also holding a canonry and prebend of Glasgow and the perpetual chaplaincy of the chapel of St Nicholas de Dalketh, St Andrews diocese, to exchange the archdeaconry or perpetual vicarage or both as often as he pleases at the hands of the ordinary and to take up two incompatible benefices, provided they are not two dignities or two parish churches.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Oct., anno 15; expedited, 12 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [18 Feb., 1412].

5 November, 1408

Reg Aven 332, 177-8

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to collate James de Keth, canon of Jeddworth, OSA, priest, as claustral prior of the said monastery, an office with cure value not exceeding 40 shillings Scots, vacant by the promotion of Thomas de Esdale, former claustral prior to the priory of Russcuroth, OSA, St Andrews diocese; notwithstanding that James is known to hold the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Oxinham, Glasgow diocese, which is wont to be governed by canons of the said church, and which he is dispensed to hold along with the claustral priory at the pleasure of the holy see.<sup>1</sup> Perpignan, Elne diocese, Non. Nov., anno 15.

16 November, 1408

Reg Aven 332, 161v-162v

To William de Govan, canon of Moray, B.DEC. Provision of William priest, to a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Moy, value not

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 637.

exceeding £6 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the free resignation at the curia of William de Camera into the hands of John, bishop of Mende, papal referendary; notwithstanding that William de Govan is known to hold the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Mukton, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, and has recently been reserved a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Glasgow.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 16 Kal. Dec., anno 15.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Glasgow, John Barbar, canon of Aberdeen, and the official of Glasgow.

14 December, 1408

Reg Aven 332, 665-7

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Gomecius Guy de Cuellar, perpetual portionary in the church of Segovia.]

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 19 Kal. Jan., anno 15; expedited, 3 Kal. Nov., anno 16 [30 Oct., 1409].

14 December, 1408

Reg Aven 333, 653-653v

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Gomecius Gundissalus de Cuellar, clerk, Segovia diocese.]

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 19 Kal. Jan., anno 15; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 16 [14 Mar., 1410].

22 December 1408

Reg Aven 333, 337

To the bishop of Sodor, the abbot of Saddell, and the archdeacon of Glasgow. Mandate to allow Celestine Nigelli, clerk, Sodor diocese, to become a monk of the monastery of St Columba de Orwonsay, Sodor diocese, OSA, which is wont to be governed by a prior, and to ensure to him a portion of the goods of the monastery provided it is not burdened by this, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried women.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 11 Kal. Jan., anno 15.

22 December, 1408

Reg Aven 333, 337v

To the bishop of Sodor, Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe, and Adain Mocaïd, canon of Argyll. Mandate to permit Dominic Dominici, clerk, Sodor diocese, to become a monk of the monastery of Hy, and to ensure to him a portion of the goods of the monastery; notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest of that order and monastery and an unmarried woman, and that a large part of the choir and chapter and other buildings are in ruins and a great part of the lands of the monastery unlawfully occupied by wicked men.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 11 Kal. Jan., anno 15; expedited, 10 Kal. Feb., anno 15 [23 Jan., 1409].

19 January, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 258-258v

To the precentor of Glasgow, John de Merton and John Wause, canons of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Nigel Colini, rector of the parish church of St Columba de Kenewaden, Argyll diocese, B.D.E.C., to the parish church of St Moneboch in Lochabar, Argyll diocese, a church in lay patronage worth £20 Scots to a non-resident, held unlawfully for one month or more by Bean, bishop of Argyll, who had also held it unlawfully along with the deanery of Argyll, a dignity with cure, without a papal dispensation against John XXII's bull *Execrabilis*, and the provision to which, because of the negligence of the ordinary, has devolved to the pope. Nigel is to hold the said church notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of St Columba, value not exceeding £16 to a non-resident, and has recently been dispensed to hold it along with another benefice with or without cure, whether a dignity or parish church.<sup>1</sup>

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Feb., anno 15.

19 January, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 652-3

To William de Govan, canon of Glasgow, B.D.E.C., papal familiar. Provision of William, constituted priest, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend called parsonage, value not exceeding £100 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 638.

John Medicus,<sup>1</sup> unlawfully detained by a certain John de Merton for more than eight years, although William de Camera, papal familiar, by virtue of papal letters had claimed the said canonry and prebend within the lawful time; but they are still vacant because another canonry and prebend of Glasgow<sup>2</sup> has been collated to William de Camera by ordinary authority. William de Govan is to hold the said canonry and prebend whether vacant as above, or vacant because Symon de Mandavilla pretended to hold them by papal letters but was then provided by apostolic authority to the archdeaconry of Glasgow and a prebend annexed to it then vacant, or in any other way; notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend in the church of Moray, and the perpetual vicarage of Muncton, said diocese [Glasgow], combined value to a non-resident not exceed in £20 sterling, and has been reserved a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Moray.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Feb., anno 15; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 16 [4 Dec., 1409].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the dean of Moray, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe.

26 January, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 56-56v

To William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Eassie, St Andrews diocese. William, constituted priest, had had some goods stolen by a certain Thomas Leman, a layman, in conjunction with Walter de Halibreton and some others, and William later meeting Thomas had struck him a blow on the head from which he had died within 30 days; but he had been dispensed to minister, to hold the above parish church and also to hold any other compatible benefice canonically conferred, with all stain and inhability abolished. This dispensation is confirmed and William is moreover given the right to hold any canonically conferred dignity even if major, and any parsonage, perpetual vicarage or any office in a cathedral or collegiate church elective or non-elective without any further mention of his crime being made.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 15; expedited, 17 Kal. Maii, anno 15 [15 Apr., 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 38.

<sup>1</sup> Leche.

<sup>2</sup> Moffat, see *CPP*, i, 638.

16 February, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 375

To Stephen Bigli, rector of the parish church of Methkyll, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., scribe in the court of papal penitentiary. Appointment of Stephen, priest, M.A., as a scribe in the court of papal penitentiary.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Mar., anno 15; expedited, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [17 May, 1409].

Concurrent mandate to John, bishop of Lugo.

20 February, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 432v

To Adam, the abbot and the convent of the monastery of Kilwinning, OSB. Indult to Adam and his successors to use freely mitre, ring and other pontificals and to give solemn benediction as long as no other bishop or apostolic legate is nearby, notwithstanding the constitutions of Alexander IV or any others to the contrary.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 15.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 39.

21 February, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 63v

To the abbot of the monastery of St Cecilia of Montserrat, Vich diocese. [Mandatory in a case where reference is made to Symon de Mandavilla, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, having been appointed to settle a dispute between the chapter of Vich and several clerks and priests in the said church over the right of election or institution to several churches.]

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 9 Kal. Mar., anno 15.

8 March, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 449

To the prioress and convent of the nunnery of North Berwick, O.CIST. Confirmation of all liberties, immunities, privileges, indulgences and exemptions from all secular exactions, and of the possession of all chapels and parishes especially the chapels of St Mona and St Brigid sited in the limits of the parish churches of Kilconqwar and Maboye, St Andrews and Glasgow dioceses, and of the retention of the annual pension of 12 merks Scots from the resources of the

said church of Kilconqwar, together with the teinds and any possessions acquired from kings or princes.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 8 Id. Mar., anno 15; expedited, 8 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [25 May, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 40.

10 March, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 522-522v

To master Symon de Mandevile, archdeacon of Glasgow, D.U.J., papal chaplain. Indult for Symon, of noble birth, M.A., papal auditor, to hold along with the archdeaconry, which is a non-major dignity with cure, two dignities or two offices, or one of each even if one has cure and the other is a principal dignity in a collegiate church, and also two parish churches, with powers of exchange outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary as often as he pleases; but he is forbidden to hold together more than five benefices by virtue of these or other papal letters.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Id. Mar., anno 15; expedited, 7 Kal. Jul., anno 15 [25 June, 1409].

12 March, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 273-273v

To the abbot of Kilwinning, and the archdeacon and precentor of the church of Glasgow. Mandate to induct Gilbert de Carryk, monk of the monastery of Crosraguel, to the chapel of the Holy Trinity, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, wont to be governed by a monk of the said monastery to the abbot and convent of which the provision to the chapel pertains, vacant by the death outside the curia of the late Magnus Macgoni, monk of Crosraguel; and the fruits of the chapel are to be used for the sustenance of Gilbert while studying canon law at a university for a period of seven years, but he is forbidden to alienate any of the goods of the said chapel.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Mar., anno 15; expedited, Kal. Apr., anno 15 [1 Apr., 1409].

20 March, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 379-80

To the abbot of the monastery of Balmerino, St Andrews diocese. Mandate to confirm John Thome, priest, St Andrews diocese, in

possession of the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Monyfrith, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 30 merks Scots to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Karrik. John had doubted the validity of his provision and collation to the church by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, by ordinary authority, and he had sought confirmation which is granted as above whether the church is vacant as above or vacant by the free resignation of William Stuge, priest, Brechin diocese, into the hands of the ordinary, or by the free resignation outside the curia of anyone with the right to do so.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 15; expedited, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [18 May, 1409].

23 March, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 327-327v

To John Bulloc, canon of St Andrews, O.S.A. Provision of John to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Travernent, St Andrews diocese, a benefice with cure dependent on the monastery of Holyrood and wont to be governed by a canon of that monastery, value not exceeding 60 merks Scots to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Ballothyn, late vicar and papal chaplain, and unlawfully detained by a certain John Wan; notwithstanding that John Bulloc is not a canon of Holyrood and that he is known to hold the perpetual vicarage of Dull, Dunkeld diocese, wont to be governed by a canon of St Andrews, which however he is held to demit on his peaceful assecution to Travernent.<sup>1</sup>

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 10 Kal. Apr., anno 15; expedited, 17 Kal. Apr., anno 15 [*sic*] [16 Mar., 1409].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Glasgow, the abbot of Balmerino, and the dean of Huesca.

6 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 337-337v

To the abbots of Sweetheart and Holyrood, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe. Mandate to collate Robert de Moffet, canon of Glasgow, B.U.J., to the parish church of Bothwille, Glasgow diocese, a church in lay patronage worth £100 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Andrew de Blar, late rector,

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 638.

and vacant for so long, because of the negligence of the patron and the ordinary, that it has devolved to papal provision, although it is unlawfully detained by a certain Thomas Trayl, calling himself priest, St Andrews diocese. Robert, of noble birth, at the petition of Archibald, earl of Douglas and lord of the barony of Bothwille, who asserts he is the patron, is to have possession of the said church, Thomas having been removed; notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Glasgow and the perpetual vicarage of the church of Peblis, Glasgow diocese; but within one year of his peaceful assecution to Bothwille he is to exchange it or the vicarage for a compatible benefice, otherwise he is to demit one or the other.<sup>1</sup> Perpignan, Elne diocese, 8 Id. Apr., anno 15; expedited, 6 Non. Maii, anno 15 [2 May, 1409].

9 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 704-5

To Antonio Sancte Marie Inviolata, deacon-cardinal. [Mandatory in case concerning John Martini, canon of Burgos, D.DEC., in which Symon de Mandavilla, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, is referred to as having given a decision against the said John in a dispute between him and a certain Fernando Garosie de Oterdessiellas, calling himself priest, Palencia diocese.]

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 5 Id. Apr., anno 15; expedited, 4 Non. Mar., anno 16 [4 Mar., 1410].

16 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 36v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense John Patrick, layman, to marry Elizabeth de Vache, Glasgow diocese, to prevent dissension and strife among the families arising from the fact that John had carnally known Elizabeth and a child had been born and yet they are unable to marry as they are related, John in the second, and Elizabeth in the third degree of consanguinity on both sides. Absolution is to be granted and John and Elizabeth may get married with their child legitimised on the payment of a certain sum of money at the discretion of the mandatory to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 16 Kal. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 15 [22 Apr., 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 83.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 594-5.



18 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 414

To master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to examine John de Heton, rector of the parish church of Eglosemanch, St Andrews diocese, on a charge brought by William Ketnes, priest, Dunkeld diocese, to the effect that John, along with a certain Richard Cornel, archdeacon of Lothian, had made several illegal pacts and agreements concerning resignations of several benefices held by them; and if the charge is proven then John is to be deprived of the said parish church.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 3 Id. Maii, anno 15 [13 May, 1409].

18 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 414-15

To master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to collate William Ketnes, priest, Dunkeld diocese, to the parish church of Eglemanchy, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £15 Scots to a non-resident, vacant if John de Heton, former rector, is deprived because of the charge brought against him by the said William [as in Reg Aven 332, 414 above], or vacant in any way other than by the death of the said John.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 3 Non. Jun., anno 15 [3 June, 1409].

18 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 442

To master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to examine Richard Cornel, recently provided to the archdeaconry of Lothian, on a charge brought by John Devlyn, rector of the parish church of Glenbervy, Brechin diocese, to the effect that Richard and Ingeram de Ketnes had entered into several illegal pacts and agreements concerning the resignation of certain benefices held by them; and if this is proven Richard is to be deprived of the archdeaconry.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 3 Non. Jun., anno 15 [3 June, 1409].

18 April, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 442v-443v

To master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to collate John Devlyn, rector of the parish church of Glenbervy, Brechin diocese, of noble birth, kinsman of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, fifth year student of theology, to the archdeaconry of Lothian which is accustomed to be assigned to secular clerks, has cure and is worth £100 sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant if Richard Cornel, recently provided to the said archdeaconry on the promotion of William, former archdeacon, to the bishopric of Glasgow, is deprived because of a charge brought against him by the said John [as in Reg Aven 332. 442 above]; notwithstanding that John is known to hold the said parish church which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry he is held to demit.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 15 [7 June, 1409].

2 May, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 52v-53

To John Gray, rector of the parish church of Kirkandrews, Candida Casa diocese, M.MED., M.A. Indult. John, constituted priest, had been dispensed of his defect of birth as the son of a married man and a nun, to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure, and then to hold two or three other compatible benefices with powers of exchange, by virtue of which he had obtained the parish church of Kyrkandris, Candida Casa diocese. Later John was dispensed to hold one major or principal dignity in a cathedral or metropolitan church or collegiate church even if with cure and elective, along with the four compatible benefices with powers of exchange, and he was subsequently dispensed to make no further mention of his defect of birth. But John, however, feared that this secrecy would invalidate any future provisions so by this indult it is granted that any past, present or future provision in which no mention of his defect of birth is made by virtue of the said dispensation, should be as valid as if full mention were made.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Non. Maii, anno 15; expedited, Kal. Jun., anno 15 [1 June, 1409].

2 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 485-485v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense John Stil, priest, St Andrews diocese, to minister in priests orders. John had fatally wounded Peter, clerk of the parish church of Kynglassie, said diocese, in a quarrel and had been dispensed to minister in minor orders; but had subsequently petitioned that he could not support himself in this way and would have to beg to the grave shame of the clergy.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Non. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 2 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [31 May, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 41.

2 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 522v-523

To John Glen, clerk, Dunkeld diocese, M.A. Indult for John, of noble birth, student in canon law, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, to hold as many benefices of any kind as are canonically conferred on him.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Non. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 6 Kal. Jul., anno 15 [26 June, 1409].

3 May, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 415-16

To the abbot of Kinloss, Moray diocese. Mandate to confirm Adam de Narn, priest, Moray diocese, in possession of the archdeaconry of Moray, a non-elective, non-major dignity, value not exceeding £40 Scots to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of James de Dunbar, late archdeacon, as Adam had doubted the validity of his provision by ordinary authority on James' death by John, bishop of Moray, to whom the provision had pertained from ancient times.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 5 Non. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 3 Non. Jun., anno 15 [5 May, 1409].

5 May, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 390v-392

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to receive from John Masonne the resignation outside the curia of his canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and the precentorship, a dignity with cure worth £20 sterling

to a non-resident, and to provide Nicholas de Atholia, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Stramiglo, Dunkeld diocese, B.DEC., to the canonry, prebend and precentorship thus vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church which he is dispensed to retain; provided the resignation has not been brought about by fraud, simony or any other corrupt method.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [17 May, 1409].

5 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 466v-467

To William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Eassie, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC. Indult confirming the validity of letters providing William to a canonry and prebend of Moray given on 2 Id. Jul., anno 14 [14 July, 1408], in which no mention had been made of an accidental homicide, from which he had been dispensed to make no future mention, as if full mention of it had been made in the said letters of provision.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 2 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [31 May, 1409].

12 May, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 399v-400v

To the abbot of Balmerino, the archdeacon and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate William Stephani, canon of Moray, B.DEC., to the deanery of the church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, a non-elective principal dignity in lay patronage value not exceeding £40 Scots to a non-resident, vacant because Thomas de Merton, former dean, had held it along with the parish church of Kirkmichael, Glasgow diocese, for more than five years without a papal dispensation against John XXI's bull *Execrabilis*; notwithstanding that William is known to hold a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Ryny, the parish church of Essy, and the hospital of Edenham wont to be assigned as a perpetual benefice, St Andrews diocese, worth together £40 to a non-resident, in any of the churches or in the hospital; but on obtaining peaceful possession of the deanery he is held to demit the parish church of Essy.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 15 [7 June, 1409].

12 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 470-471

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Indult to appoint suitable people to visit churches, monasteries and ecclesiastical places of his city and diocese which by right or custom belong to him, for a period of three years from the date of the present letters, and for Henry to collect procuration fees from one, two or three of these churches, monasteries or ecclesiastical places as if he had personally carried out the visitation according to Benedict XII's bull *Jus electoris*; provided the amount does not exceed one whole procuration according to the assessment of the said constitution, even if these procurations are reserved to the pope, and notwithstanding any constitutions to the contrary of Innocent IV, Gregory X, Benedict XII or any other.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 15 [7 June, 1409].

12 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 700v-701

To the provost of St Desiderius, Avignon. [Mandatory in a dispute over a marriage contract between Hugate, daughter of the late John Richard, Cavaillon diocese, and William de Sarcio, doncel, Arles diocese, in which reference is made to Symon de Mandavilla having been appointed earlier to settle the dispute.]

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Id. Maii, anno 15; expedited, 2 Id. Jun., anno 15 [12 June, 1409].<sup>1</sup>

23 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 524-524v

To the abbot of Melrose. Mandate to dispense John de Nesbit, Walter Pyle and Thomas Champray, canons of Geddword, OSA, who had mortally wounded one of a band of robbers who had been terrorising the monastery, stealing its goods and who had refused to leave despite threats of ecclesiastical censure and even public excommunication, from all stain and inability incurred because of the crime, that they might freely and lawfully minister orders.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 10 Kal. Jun., anno 15; expedited, 6 Non. Jul., anno 15 [2 July, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 42.

<sup>1</sup> 9 Kal. Jun., anno 15 [24 May, 1409] scored out.

24 May, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 531-531V

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense David de Dunduff, layman, to marry Elizabeth, daughter of John de Knocdolyane, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity, on the payment of a certain sum of money, at the discretion of the mandatory, to a holy place or to the Christian poor.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 9 Kal. Jun., anno 15; expedited, Non. Jul., anno 15 [7 July, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 84.

2 June, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 471-471V

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense William de Symonton, layman, to marry Elizabeth, daughter of Alexander de Newton, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity; and they are held to pay a certain sum of money at the discretion of the mandatory to a holy place or the poor of Christ.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Non. Jun., anno 15; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 15 [7 June, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 85.

7 June, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 719v-720v

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to Bernard de Thoro, clerk, Elne diocese.]

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Id. Jun., anno 15; expedited, 10 Kal. Apr., anno 17 [23 Mar., 1411].

12 June, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 488-489v

To the bishop of Dunblane and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe. Mandate to collate Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, D.U.J., papal chaplain and auditor, of noble birth, to the parish church of Kyrkmaglo, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 100 merks old sterling to a non-resident. The church had been held by Eliseus, bishop

of Candida Casa, when he was promoted to the bishopric and he was dispensed to retain it for a certain time, during which as Symon had shown, Sir John Stewart, lord of Dalswyrion, Glasgow diocese, perhaps in ignorance of this dispensation, in the name of his wife Mariote, true patroness of the church, and being in possession of a letter granting the right of presenting a suitable person to the church when vacant, had presented Walter de Kyrkpatric, priest, Glasgow diocese, to Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, and on the strength of the presentation Walter was instituted in the church and still unlawfully detains it. Later, however, when the dispensation had ended, the said Sir John presented Symon to Mathew for institution and a dispute arose between Symon and Walter which was heard in the presence of the official of Glasgow, from whom Symon had appealed to the pope, but more than a year had elapsed without the case being decided. Subsequently, at Symon's request, Bernard Fortis had been appointed to decide the case, but now since the church is said to be vacant, although Walter has held it unlawfully for more than a year, the above mandate is granted for Symon to be collated to it notwithstanding he is known to hold the said archdeaconry, which is a non-major dignity, and that he has expectation of several benefices by virtue of papal letters, and has recently been dispensed to hold three incompatible benefices along with the archdeaconry.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Jun., anno 15; expedited, ? Non. Jul., anno 15 [2 × 7 July, 1409].

29 June, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 512

To David de Camera, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Langforgond, St Andrews diocese. Indult for David, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, by virtue of which he had become a priest and had obtained the said parish church, to hold one, two or three compatible benefices, with power of exchange as often as he pleases, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Kal. Jul., anno 15; expedited, Non. Jul., anno 15 [7 July, 1409].

7 July, 1409

Reg Aven 333, 519v

To Sir William Cunyngham, lord of Kylmaubris, and the noblewoman Marjory Stewart, widow of James Kennedy, doncel, Glasgow diocese. Dispensation is granted for William to marry Marjory notwithstanding that Margaret, William's first wife, was related to Marjory in the second and third degrees of consanguinity.<sup>1</sup>

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Non. Jul., anno 15; expedited, 6 Id. Jul., anno 15 [10 July, 1409].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 86.

21 August, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 547-8

To the provost of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to confirm Duncan de Strevlyng, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the parish church of Kyrkgunen, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, united to the monastery of Olme, O.CIST., Carlisle diocese, and situated in parts in disobedience to the pope, as he doubted the validity of his institution *in commendam* by William, bishop of Glasgow, by ordinary authority, to the said church, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Macmorin, who had held it *in commendam*, notwithstanding Duncan's defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.

Turrim regia, near Barcelona, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 15; expedited, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 16 [20 Oct., 1409].

13 September, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 686-7

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Garsias Martin, perpetual portionary in the parish church of Castroginidissalin, Astorga diocese.]

Turrim regia, near Barcelona, Id. Sept., anno 15; expedited, 7 Id. Jan., anno 16 [7 Jan., 1410].

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 639.



27 September, 1409

Reg Aven 332, 669-669v

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Francis Descanti, canon of Majorca, B.D.E.C., Majorca diocese.]

Turrim de plano, outside the walls of Barcelona, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 15; expedited, 2 Id. Nov., anno 16 [12 Nov., 1409].

22 October, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 9v-11

To Andrew Raborn, prior of Coldingham, O.S.B. Provision of Andrew to the priory of Coldyngham even if it is an elective conventual office with cure, vacant by the promotion of John Steyl, former prior, to the monastery of Lindoris, although the said priory is unlawfully detained and has been for more than seven years by Richard Mungayl, monk of Dunfermline; and Andrew is to be translated from the monastery of Kilwynyn,<sup>1</sup> of which he is professed a monk, and on which Coldyngham is dependent and by one of whose monks it is accustomed to be governed.

Barcelona, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 10 Kal. Dec., anno 16 [22 Nov., 1409].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the abbot of Lindores, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Barcelona.

22 October, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 16v-17

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to a dispute between Galarandus de Pratnarbonis, clerk, Barcelona diocese, and Bernard Callis, calling himself priest, Vich diocese.]

Barcelona, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Dec., anno 16 [7 Dec., 1409].

22 October, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 56v-57v

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating

<sup>1</sup> This would appear to be an error for Dunfermline. See Easson, *Religious Houses*, 49-50.

to Bernard Callis, holding a perpetual benefice in the church of Vich.]

Barcelona, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 18 Kal. Feb., anno 16 [15 Jan., 1410].

25 October, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 8v-9v

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to collate Stephen Willelmi, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Kilbride, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £10 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the free resignation at the curia of John Bernard, former vicar, through his legitimately constituted procurator master Peter Roger, clerk and papal scribe, Pisa diocese, into the hands of master Guigo Flandini, papal notary and regent of the chancery.

Barcelona, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 16 [20 Nov., 1409].

26 October, 1409

Reg Aven 335, 163-4

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor. [Mandatory in a letter concerning master William Corre, priest of the chapel of Gerona, papal scribe, and a certain William Valentinus, clerk, Valence diocese.]

Barcelona, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 16 [19 Dec., 1409].

6 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 167-8

To master Gundissalus de Sancta Maria, treasurer of the church of Cartagena, papal chaplain and auditor. [Mandatory in a dispute between Antoninus Capitisville, rector of the parish church of St Julian de Colambo, Urgel diocese, and Baynard Capitisville, in which reference is made to the late Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal auditor to whom the case had been sent originally for settlement.]

Barcelona, 8 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 3 Kal. Mar., anno 16 [27 Feb., 1410].

6 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 494-494V

To Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe, resident at the curia. Mandate to surrogate John de Mirton, canon of Glasgow, D.DEC., to the rights claimed by the late Symon de Mandavilla, papal auditor, in the parish church of Kyrkmagwo, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £50 old sterling to a non-resident. Symon before his death had been litigating over the church with Walter Kyrkpatryk, calling himself priest, Glasgow diocese, and the case had been referred to the said Bernard Fortis for settlement; but Symon had died before a decision had been made. John, therefore, is to succeed to Symon's claims notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend known as Glasgu primo, the provostry of the church of Bothwil, Glasgow diocese, which is a dignity, and that he had also been dispensed by Clement VII to hold another benefice with cure along with the parish church of Cambuslang; but if he is peacefully asscuted to the parish church of Kyrkmagwo he is held to demit the provostry.

Barcelona, 8 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 13 Kal. Jun., anno 18 [20 May, 1412].<sup>1</sup>

9 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 46-48

To master Symon de Mandavilla, archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to a dispute between William Valerius, clerk, Valence diocese, and William Corre, priest, of the chapter of Gerona, papal familiar.] Barcelona, 5 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 16 [19 Dec., 1410].

11 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 11-12

To William de Govan, canon of Moray, B.DEC. Provision of William, priest, to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion today of William de Glendinwyn to the archdeaconry and prebend of Glasgow, notwithstanding that William de Govan is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Moray, and the perpetual vicarage of

<sup>1</sup> 6 Id. Jul., anno 17 [10 July, 1411] scored out.

Munton, Glasgow diocese, combined value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident, and that he has recently been provided to another canonry and prebend of Glasgow which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the above canonry and prebend, he is held to demit otherwise he is to forfeit the right to both canonries and prebends.<sup>1</sup>

Barcelona, 3 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 4 Kal. Dec., anno 16 [28 Nov., 1409].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunblane, the dean of Dunkeld, and Gilbert de Mussold, canon of Moray.

11 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 30-30v

To the dean of Glasgow, John de Merton, canon of Glasgow, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Barcelona. Mandate to collate Robert Storme, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the vicarage of the parish church of the Blessed Mary of Jrlbyne, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 36 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant at present although John Clerici, priest, Glasgow diocese, had been peacefully provided to it and had held it for more than a year without a dispensation of a legitimate impediment. John is to be summoned and examined and Robert collated to the church, notwithstanding that he claims rights to the vicarage of the parish church of Dregarne, Glasgow diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to Jrlbyne he is held to surrender.<sup>2</sup>

Barcelona, 3 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 4 Kal. Dec., anno 16 [28 Nov., 1409].

11 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 31-32

To William de Glendinwyn, archdeacon of Glasgow, B.DEC., M.A. Provision of William, kinsman of the late Symon de Mandavilla, papal chaplain and auditor, to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, an elective dignity with cure value not exceeding £200 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death at the curia of the said Symon de Mandavilla, late archdeacon, notwithstanding that William is known to hold a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Renfrew

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 595.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 595.

and the parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese, combined value not exceeding £140 to a non-resident, and although he is dispensed to retain the parish church along with the archdeaconry he is held to demit the canonry and prebend on his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry.<sup>1</sup>

Barcelona, 3 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 16 [26 Nov., 1409].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunblane, the precentor of Moray, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Barcelona.

11 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 119-20

To the dean and precentor of Glasgow, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Barcelona. Mandate to collate Celestine Celestini called Macgille-michael, Argyll diocese, priest and papal familiar, to the parish church of St Finan in Kerwo, said diocese, value not exceeding 26 merks to a non-resident, vacant because Godfredus Duncani Lagmanin who had been peacefully collated to the said church had held it for more than twelve years without being dispensed of a legitimate impediment and without being raised to the priesthood. Celestine is to have possession of the said parish church notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman from which he had been dispensed to hold any benefice with or without cure and to be promoted to all holy orders, and notwithstanding that he also holds the parish church of St Molew de Melferth, said diocese, a benefice in lay patronage which, as Celestine asserts, is despoiled; and he is dispensed to hold this parish church along with the aforesaid church of St Finian, provided that within two years of his peaceful assecution to St Molew he exchanges one or other of the parish churches for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years one of them is to become vacant.

Barcelona, 3 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 9 Kal. Jan., anno 16 [24 Dec., 1409].

11 November, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 527v-528

To Nigel de Carrutherys, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Forgan, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Nigel, constituted priest,

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 595.

to the parish church of Forgond, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £10 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death at the curia of Stephen Bygly, late vicar.

Barcelona, 3 Id. Nov., anno 16; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 24 [20 Nov., 1417].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Jaen, the subdean of Glasgow, and the secular provost and the college of the church of St Andrews.

20 November, 1409

Reg Aven 335, 130

To master Maurice Johannis, rector of the parish church of the Blessed Mary of Dunnoyngh, Argyll diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Maurice as a papal chaplain.

Barcelona, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 16; expedited, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 16 [18 Dec., 1409].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 158-9; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 43.

1 December, 1409

Reg Aven 335, 639

To all the bishops of Scotland. Mandate to publish the bull of excommunication against certain cardinals [named] of the Roman Curia.<sup>1</sup>

Barcelona, Kal. Dec., anno 16.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 44.

9 December, 1409

Reg Aven 335, 167-167v

To Celestine Celestini called Macgillemichael, priest, Argyll diocese, papal familiar. Indult. Celestine notwithstanding a defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman had been dispensed to be promoted to all sacred orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, following which he became a priest and was provided to the parish church of St Katan de Layughe, Argyll diocese, a benefice in lay patronage. Afterwards because St Katan had been despoiled by laymen, Celestine obtained the parish church of St Molelve de

<sup>1</sup> Text in Reg Aven 335, 635v-638.

Melferth, said diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of its rector Dugald MacHenrygh, being presented by the nobleman Colin Cambel, doncel, lord of Lochawa, who claimed the patronage, to Bean, bishop of Argyll, within the lawful time, and Bean instituted him in this church but without a papal dispensation. Later, although all stain and inhability was abolished by papal authority, Celestine had to demit the church but he was then dispensed to hold it if it were canonically conferred on him, and also to hold with it any other compatible benefice, with or without cure, with powers of exchange as often as he wished. Subsequently he was provided to the parish church of St Finan, Argyll diocese, and was dispensed to retain it along with St Moleve for a certain time. He is now further dispensed to hold along with these parish churches a parsonage, dignity, administration, or office, or parsonage in a cathedral or collegiate church, even if with cure, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in the said cathedral or collegiate church.

Barcelona, 5 Id. Dec., anno 16; expedited, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 16 [31 Dec., 1409].

11 December, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 121-2

To the dean and precentor of Glasgow, and John Wischard, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate Celestine Celestini called Macgille-michael, priest, Argyll diocese, papal familiar, to the parish church of St Molew de Melferth, said diocese, value not exceeding £11 old sterling to a non-resident. Celestine had been peacefully collated to the said parish church and had peacefully possessed it for several years when Bean, bishop of Argyll, deprived him of his right and appointed Gillebert called Macperson, calling himself perpetual vicar of the parish church of Glascod, said diocese, who held these two churches contrary to the bull *Execrabilis*. Moreover Celestine had been imprisoned by Bean, but had appealed to the pope, as a result of which appeal the mandatories are to summon and examine Bean and Gillebert, free Celestine and provide him to the said church, a benefice in lay patronage, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman from which he had been dispensed, and notwithstanding that recently he had been provided to the church of St Finan along with which he has been dispensed

to hold a benefice for a certain time. [See Reg. Aven 334, 119-20, above, p 212.]

Barcelona, 3 Id. Dec., anno 16; expedited, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 16 [31 Dec., 1409].

24 December, 1409

Reg Aven 334, 495-495v

To William Nory, prior of May. Provision of William, canon of the church of St Andrews, to the priory of May, value not exceeding £100 sterling to a non-resident. On the death outside the curia of the former prior, Robert de Luchrys, William on the strength of papal letters reserving him a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of the said church, claimed the priory of May and was peacefully assecuted to it. Subsequently William being in Avignon had resigned the priory through a certain lawfully constituted procurator into the hands of the bishop of St Andrews who admitted the resignation by ordinary authority, although James de Haudanston calling himself a canon of the above church had unlawfully detained the priory for more than a year and five months. William, however, who had studied canon law at Avignon for several years, is now granted provision to the said priory, an elective benefice with cure thus vacant, and on his peaceful assecution to the said priory his letter of reservation is to become invalid.

Barcelona, 9 Kal. Jan., anno 16; expedited. 3 Non. Aug., anno 17 [3 Aug., 1411].

Concurrent mandate to the dean of Dunkeld, the treasurer of Aberdeen, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe.

5 January, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 100v-101v

To the abbot of Balmerino. Mandate to collate Richard de Mariton, canon of Scone, St Andrews diocese, to the hospital of St Germain, said diocese, value not exceeding £50 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant because the present rector Roger de Edinburgh is a notorious schismatic and adherent of Peter Philardi de Candia calling himself Alexander v, which has been unlawfully detained for more than a year by Henry de Ramsay, priest, St Andrews diocese. Richard is



to have possession of the hospital, an ecclesiastical benefice in perpetual title, wont to be served by a clerk of the order of the Star of Bethlehem and at the collation of the bishop of Bet-Lahm, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the treasurership of Scone which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the said hospital, he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Barcelona, Non. Jan., anno 16; expedited, 13 Kal. Feb., anno 16 [20 Jan., 1410].

5 January, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 537-538v

To Alexander de Balbrynnny, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Hech, Aberdeen diocese, B.D.E.C. Reservation is granted to Alexander constituted priest, of a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, if with cure to the value of 40 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 30 merks sterling, vacant or to be vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church of Hech, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, which on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is to demit. Barcelona, Non. Jan., anno 16; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 16 [18 Jan., 1410].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, the dean of Huesca, and the official of Dunkeld.

28 February, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 66v-68

To the abbots of Holywood and Sweetheart, and the secular provost of the collegiate church of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to collate Robert de Merton, M.A., B.LEG., rector of the parish church of Cambuslang, Glasgow diocese, subdeacon, third year student of law, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Castylcarryk, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident. Mandatory letters had been sent to the bishop of St Andrews [unnamed], to collate John de Hawyk then holding the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, to a canonry and prebend and the precentorship of Glasgow, and on his peaceful assecution to this he was to demit the canonry and prebend of Castylcarryk; but previously John and Patrick de

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 639.

Huyston, priest, Glasgow diocese, holding the prebend of Renfrew, wishing an exchange had resigned their respective benefices into the hands of Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, outside the curia, and he had admitted John to Renfrew and Patrick to Castylcarryk. John was then provided to the precentorship of Glasgow as above, and Castylcarryk was thus legally vacant although Patrick unlawfully detained it for more than six years. But now Robert is to be collated to the canonry and prebend notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church of Cambuslang.<sup>1</sup>

Barcelona, 2 Kal. Mar., anno 16; expedited, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 16 [19 Mar., 1410].

5 March, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 70-70v

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to provide Malcolm de Aula, B.DEC., priest, former chaplain of the late Annabella, queen of Scots, rector of the parish church of Tanadas, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident, to a canonry of Brechin with expectation of a prebend, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of Tanadas.

Barcelona, 3 Non. Mar., anno 16; expedited, 3 Non. Jun., anno 16 [3 June, 1410].

5 March, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 90v-91v

To John de Kyrkmichelle, canon of Glasgow. Provision of John, priest and second year student of canon law at Orleans, to a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, with or without cure, or to an elective office notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Lillieschefe, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident; but if by virtue of this provision John should obtain a dignity, parsonage, administration or an office with cure he is to demit the parish church.

Barcelona, 3 Non. Mar., anno 16; expedited, 14 Kal. Feb., anno 19 [19 Jan., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Kelso, and the official of Dunblane.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 640.

11 March, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 364-5

To James de Lyndesay, rector of the parish church of St Brioci, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Indult. James had recently been provided to a canonry of Aberdeen with reservation of a prebend, whether a dignity, perpetual administration or office with cure, but on his peaceful assecution to which he was held to demit his parish church. Notwithstanding a defect of birth as the son of unmarried parents James, firstly had been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice with cure and to hold two other benefices even if canonries and prebends, dignities, perpetual administrations or offices in cathedrals or parsonages with powers of exchange. By virtue of the first dispensation James had been promoted to the subdiaconate and had obtained the above parish church, but he had been held to exchange this or any of the above type of benefice he might have obtained for compatibles within three years. As this period of time is almost over, James by this indult is granted an extension to five years.

Barcelona, 5 Id. Mar., anno 16; expedited, 2 Kal. Nov., anno 19 [31 Oct., 1412].

4 May, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 252-3

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Richard Knight, rector of the parish church of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., to the parish church of Rochow, said diocese. This church had been held by Thomas Trayle who had become involved in a dispute with Robert de Moffet, canon of Glasgow, over the parish church of Bothwyl, Glasgow diocese, and when the case was heard by John, abbot of Sweetheart, O.CIST., Thomas, after abusing John and papal justice had withdrawn to Peter de Candia calling himself Alexander v. As a result, mandatory letters were sent to the official of St Andrews to examine the case and if necessary to deprive Thomas of Rochow; and if Thomas is deprived as a result of this mandate Richard is to have possession, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry of Moray, the prebend of Adwg and Crumdale and the aforesaid parish church of Conveth which, however, on his peaceful assecution to Rochow he is held to demit.

Barcelona, 4 Non. Maii, anno 16; expedited, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 16 [29 May, 1410].

4 May, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 303v-304

To the abbot of Balmerino. Mandate to surrogate Henry de Ramsay, priest, St Andrews diocese, to the rights claimed by Roger de Edynburgh, calling himself priest, said diocese, to the hospital of St Germain, order of the Star of Bethlehem, said diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Rolloc called master. On John's death Henry had been provided to the hospital by ordinary authority and had held the administration of the goods; but Roger had claimed these rights and at his instance the case had been referred for settlement to master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor. It had then become known that Roger was a notorious schismatic and adherent of Peter Filardi de Candia calling himself Alexander v. Roger is to be summoned and examined and if this be true he is to be deprived of his rights to the hospital, which are then to be surrogated to Henry as above. Henry, by virtue of apostolic authority, is to adopt the regular habit of the order of the Star of Bethlehem and by this receive possession of the hospital.

Barcelona, 4 Non. Maii, anno 16; expedited, 12 Kal. Jun., anno 16 [21 May, 1410].

4 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 220-220v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to summon and examine Thomas Trayle, rector of the parish church of Rothow, St Andrews diocese, concerning the fact that when cited by Robert de Moffet, canon of Glasgow, to appear before John, abbot of Sweetheart, O.CIST., who had been appointed to settle a dispute over the parish church of Bothwyle which they both claimed by right, Thomas had declared Benedict to be deposed because of his demerits, and had appealed to Peter de Candia, calling himself Alexander v. Thomas is to be deprived of Rothow if this is found to be true.

Barcelona, 4 Non. Maii, anno 16; expedited, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16 [6 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 45.

6 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 87-88

To Richard Knight, canon of Dunkeld, B.DEC. Provision of Richard, priest, LIC.ART., envoy of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of the realm of Scotland, to a canonry of Dunkeld with expectation of a prebend with or without cure provided it is not a major dignity in the said church.

Barcelona, 2 Non. Maii, anno 16; expedited 2 Non. Sept., anno 18. Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, and the officials of St Andrews and Brechin.

9 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 43v-45

To Walter Paniter, abbot of Arbroath. Provision of Walter, monk of Arbroath, priest, B.DEC., of noble birth to the abbacy of Arbroath, a benefice reserved under the late abbot John to papal provision, but on whose death outside the curia, the convent, in ignorance of the reservation, had elected Walter as abbot and he agreed to the election. Learning of the reservation Walter had appealed to the pope who declared his election and the subsequent events invalid, but not wishing the monastery to be harmed by a long vacancy grants the above provision.

Barcelona, 7 Id. Maii, anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

Concurrent letters to the convent of Arbroath, the men and vassals of the monastery of Arbroath, the bishop of St Andrews, and James, king of Scots.

17 May, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 326-7

To the archdeacon of Segorbe, the archdeacon of Candida Casa, and John Waus, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate John Clerici priest, Glasgow diocese, to the vicarage of the parish church of Irvyn, said diocese, value not exceeding 30 merks old sterling to a non-resident. A certain John Stewart, subdean of Glasgow, by virtue of his provision to the sub-deanery was to demit the said parish church which he then held, and John Clerici who had a papal reservation was peacefully asscuted to the said church. But John Stewart contrary to the bull *Execrabilis* continued to hold the sub-

deanery and parish church for more than a month, so John Clerici doubted the validity of his assecution. He is therefore confirmed in his rights to the said church, vacant as above, or vacant by the death of the late Robert de Deyn, or by the free resignation at the curia of any rights held by Robert Storme, priest, Glasgow diocese, or in any other way.

Barcelona, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 10 Kal. Aug., anno 16 [23 July, 1410].

18 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 223-223v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Confirmation at the petition of John de Merton, provost of the collegiate church of Bothwyl, Glasgow diocese, D.DEC., of the process of erection of Bothwyl into a collegiate church. John had shown that in the original process Archibald, earl of Douglas, then patron of the church, on the death outside the curia of John Leche, reputed rector of the church, had petitioned the pope on 9 Kal. Mar., anno 4 [21 Feb., 1398], for the erection of Bothwyl into a collegiate church, to be served by a provost and six chaplains with a portion sufficient to support themselves, and the pope had granted mandatory letters to an unnamed bishop of Glasgow to effect the erection which was subsequently carried out by Mathew, bishop of Glasgow. But John de Merton had shown the church was vacant by the death outside the curia of Andrew de Blare, the real rector and not John Leche, and he thus feared the erection was invalid.

Turrin de plano outside the walls of Barcelona, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 46.

19 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 219v-220

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Peter Mersar, doncel, to marry the noblewoman, Matilda de Hauden, Dunblane diocese, notwithstanding an impediment in that Peter had carnally known a certain Elizabeth de Manuel and a certain Isabel Olyfanut who were related to Matilda in the 3rd and 4th degrees of consanguinity respectively. On the granting of the

dispensation Peter and Matilda are held to pay a certain sum of money, at the discretion of the mandatory, to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Turrim de plano outside the walls of Barcelona, 14 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16 [6 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 87.

20 May, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 457v-458

To master Gundissalus de Sanctamaria, archdeacon of Beruischa in the church of Burgos. [Mandatory in a letter concerning Antonine Riera, holding a perpetual benefice in the church of Sancta Crucis, Valence diocese, James Rocha, holding a perpetual benefice in the church of Valence, and John Gasso, in which reference is made to the late Symon de Mandavilla having been appointed to settle a case in which they were involved.]

Barcelona, 13 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 6 Id. Jan., anno 17 [8 Jan., 1411].

24 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 360-360v

To Walter, bishop of Brechin. Indult. Walter had claimed that several churches situated in mountainous regions of his diocese could not be visited without great trouble and expense and that their rectors asserted they had been paying visitation fees without reason. By this indult Walter is to receive procuration dues in ready money from churches, monasteries and other holy places in his city and diocese where he has the right of visitation even if the procurations are reserved to the papal camera, or conceded or reserved to any other person, notwithstanding any constitutions of Innocent IV, Gregory X and Benedict XII to the contrary; but this indult is not to be used to compel payment beyond what they can comfortably afford. Moreover two of the said churches, monasteries or holy places in the mountainous regions are to be visited and procurations are to be taken from them, and from those whose rectors assert as above, wholly as much is to be taken as is wont to be paid by similar churches in neighbouring dioceses.

Turrim de plano outside the walls of Barcelona, 9 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 3 Kal. Maii, anno 21 [29 Apr., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, and to the officials of Dunkeld and Aberdeen.

30 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 120

To Richard Knight, canon of Dunkeld, B.DEC. Indult granting to Richard, priest, LIC.ART., envoy of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, all privileges, prerogatives and liberties of a papal familiar on his peaceful assecution to a prebend of Dunkeld which had been reserved to him along with the provision to a canonry of Dunkeld on 2 Non. Maii last [6 May, 1410].

Turrim de plano outside the walls of Barcelona, 3 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 2 Non. Sept., anno 18 [4 Sept., 1412].

30 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 223

To John de Collyston, rector of the parish church of Kyrkcrist, Candida Casa diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of John as a papal chaplain.

Turrim de plano outside the walls of Barcelona, 3 Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

1 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 223v-224

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to receive from Walter, appointed as abbot of Arbroath, to save him the labour and expense of travelling to the curia, the oath of fealty which is then to be sent by letters patent under Walter's seal to the curia by the next envoy. Barcelona, Kal. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

5 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 256-256v

To master William de Lesmahagow, perpetual vicar of Kilmauris, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of William as papal chaplain.

Barcelona, Non Jun., anno 16; expedited, 3 Id. Jun., anno 16 [11 June, 1410].



5 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 256v

To master Robert de Brechyn, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Laston, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Robert as a papal chaplain.

Barcelona, Non. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 3 Id. Jun., anno 16 [11 June, 1410].

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 327-8

To the abbot of Kilwinning, the precentor of Glasgow and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe. Mandate to collate Robert de Conyngnam, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., kinsman of James, king of Scots, and of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of the realm, to the vicarage of the parish church of Glaston, Glasgow diocese, value 30 merks old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas Hedwy, former vicar. Clement VII had granted to the bishop of Dunblane, the abbot of Paisley, and the official of Glasgow, all unnamed, the right to provide persons nominated by Robert, late king of Scots to 12 benefices in each of the cathedral churches of the cities and dioceses of Scotland, and subsequently John, abbot of Paisley, reserved a benefice to Robert, nominated by the aforesaid king, who accepted the benefice when it became vacant within the lawful time. Robert, however, doubted the validity of his provision and acceptance, but his rights are confirmed whether the church is vacant as above or because Thomas had held the church without a dispensation notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman. Robert is furthermore dispensed to hold the church notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of unmarried parents.

Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 9 Kal. Aug., anno 16 [24 July, 1410].

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 10-11v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Commission as a papal legate to the kingdom of Scotland with full powers to hear cases, settle disputes, correct wrongdoers and reform churches and monasteries exempt or non-exempt, and of any order whatever, whether Cistercian,

Cluniac, Premonstratensian, of Grandmont, Valliscaulian, Benedictine, Augustinian, or hospitals of St John of Jerusalem or St Mary Teutonicorum or any others for a period of two years from this date, notwithstanding any statutes and constitutions to the contrary. Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 11v-12

To the same. Indult to provide anyone of his choice to any benefice provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedrals, collegiate churches or conventual priories, and anyone thus provided who holds an incompatible benefice is held to demit the same. Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 12v

To the same. Faculty is granted to dispense anyone from any defect of birth to be promoted to all sacred orders and to hold two benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church; and if the person so dispensed has studied law or theology for five years he may hold three benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, or if he holds a master's degree in theology or a licenciate or doctorate in law he may hold one, two or three or more benefices with or without cure if they are compatible, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches.

Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 12v-13

To the same. Indult to take up for the building fund of churches in Scotland the fruits from vacant archbishoprics, bishoprics, abbasies, priories, conventual priories, dignities, parsonages and administration or offices hitherto reserved by Gregory XI, Clement VII and other pontiffs to the apostolic camera up to the date of this letter.

Furthermore faculty is granted to absolve those who might incur excommunication or other penalties through failure or delay in paying the above fruits, and also of choosing a suitable priest even if a religious to aid him in effecting this.

Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 13-13v

To the bishops of St Andrews, Glasgow and Dunblane. Mandate. The provision to all cathedral churches, and monasteries, to major dignities in the cathedral churches and to principal dignities in collegiate churches and conventual priories had been reserved to papal disposition, so the mandatories are to enquire about the condition and state of these benefices and to examine the suitability of any people elected to fill any vacancy, which information is to be sent to the pope under their seals as quickly as possible; and if any of the mandatories should die the two survivors are given the power to choose another bishop to replace him, which concession is to last two years.

Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 16 [7 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 48.

6 June, 1410

Reg. Aven 335, 267v-268v

To the archdeacon of the church of Candida Casa. Mandate to confirm, after proper examination, the abbot and convent of Tunglant, O.PREM., Candida Casa diocese, in possession of the parish churches of Sannat and Liswat, said diocese, which they have held for more than 40 years since Michael, bishop of Candida Casa, and his successors gave them to the abbey, to enable it to afford its usual hospitality and support other burdens, which could not be done from the ordinary resources of the monastery.<sup>1</sup>

Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 16 [19 July, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 47.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 595.

6 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 320V

To John Cuthberti, monk of Arbroath, OSB. Indult allowing John to study canon law or sacred theology at a university for a period of seven years in accordance with the constitutions of Benedict XII, and to receive himself or through his procurator from the abbot and convent of Arbroath an annual pension of 100 gold crowns, or their equivalent, and vestments, to be paid twice a year, 50 at Pentecost and 50 on the feast of Blessed Martin, bishop and confessor, despite any constitutions to the contrary.

Barcelona, 8 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 2 Kal. Feb., anno 17 [31 Jan., 1411].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe, and William de Nam, canon of Moray.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 49.

9 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 371-371V

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult is granted to Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, O.PREM., D.DEC., holding half of the fruits of the parish church of Peningham, Candida Casa diocese, the half value of which does not exceed £40 sterling to a non-resident, that he might unite and incorporate in perpetuity to himself and the said archdeaconry the other half of the said parish church to be effected on the death of or on its cession by John de Peningham *alias* Dobyson, present rector.

Barcelona, 5 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 2 Id. Jun., anno 21 [12 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 50.

12 June, 1410

Reg Aven 333, 641V

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Sir William de Douglas de Drunlangryg to marry Jacoba de Douglas de Dalketh, widow of Sir John de Hamylton, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of affinity in that the late Johanna de Murray, former wife of William, and Jacoba were related in the fourth degree of consanguinity on both sides and that the above John and William were related in the fourth

degree of consanguinity. On the granting of the dispensation William and Jacoba are held to pay a certain sum of money at the discretion of the ordinary to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Barcelona, 2 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 16 [17 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 88.

12 June, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 260v-261

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman William Monypenny, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Mariote de Arbuthnech, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity; and on the granting of the dispensation William and Mariote are held to pay a certain sum of money, at the discretion of the mandatory, to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Barcelona, 2 Id. Jun., anno 16; expedited, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 16 [17 June, 1410].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no 89.

15 June, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 390v-391v

To master Fernando Martini, dean of Segovia, papal chaplain and auditor. [Mandatory in a letter concerning John Gutenii, clerk, Seville diocese, and Peter Baldormii, said diocese, in which reference is made to the late Symon de Mandavilla as an auditor appointed to hear and settle a dispute.]

Barcelona, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 16; expedited, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 16 [21 Sept., 1410].

4 July, 1410

Reg Aven 334, 328-9

To the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Kilwinning, and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate John de Vaux, rector of the parish church of Hwuton, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Old Roxburgh, value not exceeding 18 merks old sterling to a non-resident. John had been peacefully collated to the said canonry and prebend but later doubted the

validity of his collation and possession. His rights to the canonry and prebend which had previously been held by Henry, bishop of St Andrews and nephew of Walter, late cardinal of the Roman church, are confirmed, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said parish church of Huwton, value not exceeding 40 merks old sterling to a non-resident.

Tarragona, 4 Non. Jul., anno 16; expedited, 9 Kal Aug., anno 16 [24 July, 1410].

20 September, 1410

Reg Aven 337, 424-426v

To the bishops of Leon and Huesca and the official of Avila. [Mandatories in a letter concerning a dispute between Gomecius Gundesalus, archdeacon of Cuellar in the church of Segovia, and Didactus Fernandi, calling himself clerk, Segovia diocese, in which reference is made to the late Symon de Mandavilla, auditor of appeals, who had been appointed at one time to settle the dispute.]

Tarragona, 12 Kal. Oct., anno 16.



## 17-19 BENEDICT XIII

---

3 November, 1332<sup>1</sup>

Reg Aven 337, 591-591V

To John de Leys, canon of Dunkeld. Provision of John to the parish church of Kynelle, St Andrews diocese. James, late bishop of St Andrews, had been granted faculty to dispense John, at that time his domestic chaplain and who had expectation of a benefice with cure, to hold such a benefice along with the perpetual vicarage with cure of Abernethi, Dunblane diocese; but before the faculty arrived James by ordinary authority had collated John to the said parish church of Kynelle, and then he died before putting the faculty into effect which thus became invalid and John had not obtained possession of the parish church. John is now provided to the church as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld, a canonry of Glasgow with expectation of a prebend, the aforesaid perpetual vicarage, and has been received as a canon in the church of Dunblane by the bishop of Dunblane, and that he was lately provided to a canonry of Moray with expectation of a prebend combined value not exceeding £22 sterling, and has also £7 annually in pensions; and he is moreover dispensed to retain the parish church and perpetual vicarage together, notwithstanding decrees of general councils or any others to the contrary.

Avignon, 3 Non. Nov., anno 17.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the prior of St Andrews, and the precentor of Dunkeld.

<sup>1</sup> This entry, the two following letters, and that originally attributed to 1 May 1412 (p 251 below), are interpolations within this series of registers. They belong to the pontificate of John XXII (*CPL*, ii, 384, 388, 390, 411).

3 November, 1332

Reg Aven 337, 603-603v

To Adam de Balordonyth, clerk, Glasgow diocese. Reservation is granted to Adam of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Dunfermline, if with cure to the value of 25 merks of silver, and if without cure to the value of 15 merks silver, vacant at present or to be vacant.

Avignon, 3 Non. Nov., anno 17.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Culross, Dunblane diocese, the archdeacon of Lavaur, and the archdeacon of Lothian in the church of St Andrews.

4 November, 1332

Reg Aven 337, 589v

To William Johannis de Edinburg, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Reservation is granted to William of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 15 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding his defect of age as he is about twenty-two years old, from which he is now dispensed.

Avignon, 2 Non. Nov., anno 17.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the abbot of Newbattle, and the archdeacon of Lavaur.

3 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 18v-19v

To Robert de Moffet, canon of Glasgow, B.U.J. Indult for Robert holding a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, to collect the full fruits from his benefice by himself or by a procurator without being compelled to residence while studying letters at a university, to be valid for his present benefice or any others he might obtain in the future, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches.

Saragossa, 3 Non. Feb., anno 17; expedited, 4 Kal. Mar., anno 17 [26 Feb., 1411].

Concurrent mandate to the precentor of Glasgow, the provost of St Andrews in Scotland, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe.



3 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 19v-20v

To Walter de Peblis, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Castilcaris, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Walter to collect the full fruits of his parish church by himself or by a procurator without being compelled to residence while studying letters at a university or teaching in the grammar school of Peblis, to be valid for a period of seven years.

Saragossa, 3 Non. Feb., anno 17; expedited, 4 Kal. Mar., anno 17 [26 Feb., 1411].

Concurrent mandate to the precentor of Glasgow, the provost of St Andrews in Scotland, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe.

3 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 130v-131

To master Robert de Moffet, canon of Glasgow, papal chaplain. Appointment of Robert as papal chaplain.

Saragossa, 3 Non. Feb., anno 17; expedited, 3 Id. Feb., anno 17 [11 Feb., 1411].

3 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 134-134v

To Roger de Carruthris, sub-deacon, Glasgow diocese. Indult abolishing all stain and inhability contracted by Roger in holding the parish church of Lochmaban, Glasgow diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of Patrick Lawson, former rector, to which Roger had been collated by ordinary authority by Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, and on receiving its fruits for more than seven years without being raised to priests orders and without a papal dispensation; but he is to demit the said church.

Saragossa, 3 Non. Feb., anno 17; expedited, 12 Kal. Mar., anno 17 [18 Feb., 1411].

3 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 134v-135

To the provost of St Andrews, the precentor of Glasgow, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe. Mandate to collate Roger de Carruthris, sub-deacon, Glasgow diocese, to the parish church of Lochmaban, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Patrick

Lawson, former rector, and to which Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, had provided by ordinary authority the said Roger who had held it for more than seven years, receiving its fruits, without being promoted to the priesthood and without a papal dispensation, for which although having all stain and inhability contracted by this abolished, he was ordered to demit the said church [see Reg Aven 337, 134-134V]. Saragossa, 3 Non. Feb., anno 17; expedited, 12 Kal. Mar., anno 17 [18 Feb., 1411].

20 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 93

To Gilbert MacPerson, canon of Argyll. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*, but if death does not follow the indult is not to become invalid.

Saragossa, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 17; expedited, 4 non. Apr., anno 17 [2 Apr., 1411].

21 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 405-405V

To the abbot of the monastery of St Martin of Canigou-en-Conflent, Elne diocese. [Mandatory in a letter concerning a dispute between Bernard Payolle *alias* Tertoria, layman, Elne diocese, and the workers of the parish church of Vellella, Elne diocese, in which reference is made to the late Symon de Mandavilla who had been appointed at one time to settle the dispute.]

Saragossa, 9 Kal. Mar., anno 17; expedited, 5 Id. Mar., anno 17 [11 Mar., 1411].

23 February, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 177-177V

To the bishops of Dunkeld and Dunblane, and the prior of Ardchattan monastery, Argyll diocese. Mandate to ensure that the first years fruits of all benefices falling vacant within the next two years in the diocese of Argyll should be used to effect repairs to the church despoiled by wars and to buy books and ornaments for it, at the petition of Bean, bishop of Argyll, and despite constitutions to the contrary of Gregory XI and Clement VII which had decreed these fruits should go to the papal treasury.

Saragossa, 7 Kal. Mar., anno 17; expedited, 4 non. Apr., anno 17 [2 Apr., 1411].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 159-61; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 51.

1 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 169v-170

To John Stewart, earl of Buchan, son of Robert, duke of Albany, and Elizabeth, daughter of the nobleman Archibald, earl of Douglas. Dispensation is granted to John to marry Elizabeth notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity.

Alcamcii, Saragossa diocese, Kal. Maii, anno 17; expedited, 7 Kal. Jun., anno 17 [26 May, 1411].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 90.

1 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 170

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense William de Borthwic to marry Beatrice de Sancta Clara, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity.

Alcamcii, Saragossa diocese, Kal. Maii, anno 17; expedited, 7 Kal. Jun., anno 17 [26 May, 1411].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 91.

3 May, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 544v-545v

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to reserve to John de Busbe, canon of Moray, a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of the church of St Andrews in Scotland, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding that John is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Moray and a perpetual chaplaincy in the parish church of Sterlyn, St Andrews diocese, combined value not exceeding £50 sterling to a non-resident.

Alcamcii, Saragossa diocese, 5 Non. Maii, anno 17; expedited, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [15 June, 1411].

3 May, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 566-566v

To the abbot of Holyrood. Mandate to reserve to James de Fawside, rector of the parish church of Gogor, St Andrews diocese, a benefice

in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of the church of St Andrews in Scotland, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding that John is known to hold the said parish church and a perpetual chaplaincy in the parish church of Dalket, said diocese, combined value 20 merks sterling to a non-resident; but if he is provided to a benefice with cure he is to demit the aforesaid parish church.

Alcamcii, Saragossa diocese, 5 Non. Maii, anno 17; expedited, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [15 June, 1411].

3 May, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 568-568v

To Paul Martini, priest, Sodor diocese. Reservation is granted to Paul of a benefice in the gift of the bishop of Sodor, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant or to be vacant, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.

Alcamcii, Saragossa diocese, 5 Non. Maii, anno 17; expedited, 5 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [27 June, 1411].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Elne, Nigel Celestini and Odo Mackar, canons of Argyll.

15 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 24-24v

To Donald de Dunferlyn, canon of the monastery of the island of St Columba, OSA, Dunkeld diocese. Indult for Donald to study canon law for a period of five years and to receive an annual pension of £10 Scots for the five years notwithstanding the statutes of Boniface VIII or any constitutions of the monastery of which he is professed a canon, to the contrary.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Id. Maii, anno 17; expedited, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [15 June, 1411].

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Cambuskenneth and Culross, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe.

16 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 94v

To John de Merton, canon of Glasgow, D.DEC. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.<sup>1</sup>

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [23 June, 1411].

16 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 188-188v

To the bishop of Argyll. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Donald MacLachlan to marry anew the noblewoman Affrica Negelli, Argyll diocese. Donald and Affrica had contracted marriage *per verba legitime de presente* and had married; but later, after a child had been born, it had been brought to their knowledge that they were related in the fourth degree of affinity as the said Donald had carnally known a certain woman who was related to Affrica in the fourth degree of consanguinity, this invalidating their marriage. The dispensation is granted as above and the child is to be legitimised as are any subsequent children.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 16 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [16 June, 1411].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 92.

16 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 189v

To Gilbert MacPerson, canon of Argyll, B.DEC. Mandate. Gilbert, canon of Argyll, and holding the parish church of St Moloune as a prebend and also the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of St Columba,<sup>2</sup> Argyll diocese, had been dispensed to hold along with these benefices one other incompatible benefice, provided it were not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, and he is now ordered that within three years of obtaining such a benefice, it or the perpetual vicarage must be exchanged for a compatible benefice otherwise he is held to demit one or the other.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 14 Kal. Jul., anno 17 [18 June, 1411].

<sup>1</sup> The form is contained in Reg Aven 337, 92.

<sup>2</sup> See Reg Aven 334, 121-2, p 214 above.

23 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 199-199v

To the bishop of Argyll. Mandate to dispense John Eugenii, layman, to marry anew Devorgall, daughter of John Renaldi, layman, Argyll and Sodor dioceses. John and Devorgall had contracted marriage *per verba legitime de presenti*, had published the banns and married; but, after a child was born, it was brought to their notice that they were related in the third and fourth degrees of affinity as Devorgall and the late Peregeret, wife of the said John Eugenii had been related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity, and their marriage was therefore invalid. The dispensation is granted as above and the said child and any subsequent children are to be legitimate. St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 10 Kal. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 2 Id. Jun., anno 17 [12 June, 1411].  
SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 93.

24 May, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 211-211v

To the bishop of Argyll. Mandate to dispense Malcolm Macphilip to marry Beath, daughter of Macperson [*sic*], layman, Argyll diocese, notwithstanding that Malcolm and Beath in full awareness of being related in the third degree of affinity, in that the late Nunecclerich, wife of the said Malcolm, was related in the third degree of consanguinity to Beath, nonetheless had had carnal relations on several occasions from which a child was born. The dispensation is granted as above and the said child and any subsequent children are to be legitimate.  
St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 9 Kal. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 8 Id. Jul., anno 17 [8 July, 1411].  
SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 94.

2 June, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 224v-225v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Cristinus Donaldi monk of the monastery of the Blessed Mary and St John the Baptist, O.VALLIS CAUL., under the rule of St Benedict, accustomed to be ruled by a prior, to the conventual priory of the monastery of Beaully, said order, and likewise wont to be ruled by a prior, value not exceeding £100 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death

outside the curia of the late prior, Thomas. The priory, however, had been detained without canonical title and its goods wasted for more than four years by a certain Mathue *alias* Walter calling himself monk of the said priory and notorious as a fornicator. Mandatory letters had been issued for Mathue to be summoned and examined and if the above were true he was to be removed,<sup>1</sup> so if this has been effected Cristinus is to have possession of the priory, being transferred from the said monastery of the Blessed Mary notwithstanding his defect of birth as son of unmarried parents from which he had earlier been dispensed to hold such a benefice.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 3 Non. Aug., anno 17 [3 Aug., 1411].

2 June, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 225v-226

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to summon Mathue *alias* Walter calling himself monk of the Valliscaulian order and examine him on charges brought by Cristinus Donaldi, monk of the monastery of Blessed Mary and St John the Baptist [Ardchattan], O.VALLIS CAUL., under the rule of St Benedict, wont to be ruled by a prior, to the effect that on the death outside the curia of Thomas, late prior of the monastery of Beaully, said order, Mathue a notorious fornicator took possession of the priory thus vacant, without canonical title and wasted its goods for more than four years. If the charges are proven Mathue is to be deprived of any rights he might have to the said monastery and be removed.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 3 Non Aug., anno 17 [3 Aug., 1411].

6 June, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 245-245v

To the bishop of St Andrews and Aberdeen. Mandate to summon and examine a certain John Benvy on charges brought by Alexander de Lichten, doncel, St Andrews diocese, to the effect that when the preceptory called priory, of the hospital of St John of Jerusalem of Torfichine, said diocese, unlawfully held by the late Hillebrandis Anglicus, a notorious schismatic, became vacant by his death outside

<sup>1</sup> See Reg Aven 336, 225v-226, below.

the curia, the said John was presented and instituted in the said hospital by Philbert de Neilhaco, former master of the hospital and a notorious schismatic; and if these charges are proven John is to be deprived and removed.<sup>1</sup>

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 3 Non. Aug., anno 17 [3 Aug., 1411].

6 June, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 245v-247

To the bishops of St Andrews and Aberdeen. Mandate to admit Alexander de Lichton, of baronial birth, to the order of St John of Jerusalem of Torfichine, to be provided with a reasonable share of the common goods of the hospital; and if John Benvy is removed from the preceptorship of the said hospital, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident [as in Reg Aven 336, 245-245v above] Alexander is to be provided to the said preceptorship.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Jun., anno 17; expedited, 3 Non. Aug., anno 17 [3 Aug., 1411].

24 June, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 419v-420v

To master John Garsie, dean of Tarasonne, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate. The petition of Henry de Ramsay, priest, St Andrews diocese, had contained that formerly the hospital of St Germain which, as he asserts, is a benefice in perpetual title wont to be governed by clerks of the Augustine order, professing the red star of Bethlehem and in the gift of the bishop of Bet-Lahm, becoming vacant on the death outside the curia of John Rollock, rector called master of the said hospital, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, and John, bishop of Bet-Lahm, had each claimed the right of presentation and provision, Henry had then provided the said Henry de Ramsay, and John had provided Roger de Edinburgh, priest, said diocese. But it had then been shown by Richard de Merton, calling himself canon of Scone, said order and diocese, first, and then by the said Henry de Ramsay, that Roger was a notorious schismatic and adherent of Peter Filardi de Candia, calling himself Alexander v. Mandatory letters were then sent to the abbot

<sup>1</sup> Another of the same, unfinished and deleted is found in Reg Aven 336, 241v.



of Balmerinoch that if this were true Richard was to be collated to the hospital and Henry surrogated to the rights claimed by the said Roger, and Henry was to adopt the regular habit of the star of Bethlehem. Disputes had then arisen between Richard, Roger and Henry, and John, abbot of Balmerinoch, by virtue of the papal letters, delegated Richard's part to be heard before Thomas de Karnis, rector of Seton, said diocese, official of St Andrews, and in the dispute between Roger and Henry, he had delegated Henry's part to be heard before Alexander de Lillisclefe, archdeacon of Dunkeld. Henry, however, feeling himself aggrieved by the said Thomas, had appealed to the apostolic see, and then called the said Richard before Patrick de Houston, canon of Glasgow, who had been deputed to hear the case by apostolic authority following the appeal to the apostolic see. The aforesaid official, however, not deferring to the appeal, proceeded with the case and promulgated a definitive sentence on Richard's behalf against Henry and Roger, from which sentence Henry had again appealed to the apostolic see, and at the instance of Richard the case was committed for settlement to the above mandatory. Henry's petition had continued that some people asserted that neither he or Richard had any rights to the said hospital which is, therefore, said to be vacant, so by the mandate, if this is found to be true, then the said Henry de Ramsay, of noble birth, OSA, is to be collated to the said hospital which has cure, and is worth £54 sterling to a non-resident, after he has adopted the regular habit as above.<sup>1</sup>

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 2 Non. Feb., anno 19 [3 Feb., 1413].

27 June, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 235v-236v

To the prior of St Andrews, Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe, and the official of St Andrews. Mandate. Recently Nigel Colini, rector of the parish church of St Columba de Kenelbaden, Argyll diocese, had been granted letters addressed to the precentor of Glasgow, John de Mertyn, and John Vause, canons of Glasgow, collating him to the parish church of St Monevnoch in Lochabar, Argyll diocese, which is of lay patronage and is worth £20 Scots to a non-

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 599.

resident. Nigel had shown that Bean, now bishop of Argyll, while still holding the deanery, a dignity with cure, held also for more than a month the said parish church against the bull *Execrabilis*, and even after his consecration as bishop he had continued to hold it for some time. Bean had then appealed that he had continued to hold the church against the above bull lest the episcopal dignity fall into disgrace because his episcopal revenues were diminished by wars and a large part of his revenue was unlawfully detained by noble and powerful men. As a result all stain and inhability contracted by this was abolished by papal authority although he was to demit the church; whereupon he had shown that Nigel had surreptitiously impetrated the first letters and so the mandatories are to summon Nigel and if the above is true then Bean is to be inducted to the said church which he claims is worth £20 sterling.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 3 Id. Aug., anno 17 [11 Aug., 1411].

27 June, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 225v

To Bean, bishop of Argyll. Indult abolishing all inhability contracted by retaining after his consecration and against the bull *Execrabilis* the parish church of Kilmonevoch in Lochabar, Argyll diocese, which is in lay patronage and which he had canonically held before his elevation to the episcopate. Bean had retained the church because one tenth of his mensal resources were unlawfully held by powerful noblemen of the district, but although absolution is granted as above, he is to demit the church.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 3 Id. Aug., anno 17 [11 Aug., 1411].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 162-3; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 52.

6 July, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 213

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense John de Hil, layman, to marry anew Mariote Scot, St Andrews diocese. John and Mariote had contracted marriage *per verba de futuro legitime* and had married; but later after a child had been born, it had been brought to their notice that they were related in the fourth degree

of consanguinity and their marriage was therefore invalid. The dispensation is granted as above and the said child and any subsequent children are to be legitimate, and John and Mariote are held to pay a certain sum of money at the discretion of the mandatory to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 3 Id. Jul., anno 17 [13 July, 1411].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 95.

7 July, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 229v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to grant to Bean, bishop of Argyll, faculty to dispense any person of his city and diocese of any defect of birth to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold two benefices even if one of them is in a cathedral church, and if the person is a fifth year student of theology to hold three benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and if the person holds a master's degree in theology, a licenciate or doctorate in law, or is the son of a king, duke, earl or sheriff then to hold one, two or more benefices, with or without cure even if they are canonries, prebends, dignities, parsonages, administrations or offices in cathedrals, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches; notwithstanding the said defect of birth or the constitutions of the council of Poitou or any other statutes and customs to the contrary, to be effective for two years from the date of the present letters.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Non. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 17 [22 Aug., 1411].

7 July, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 229v-230v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to grant Bean, bishop of Argyll, for a period of two years, faculty to collate anyone of his choice to benefices, vacant or to be vacant, secular and regular, elective and non-elective, in the city and diocese of Argyll, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, or conventual priories, if their provision according to the decrees of the Lateran council has devolved to the papacy or is specially reserved; and anyone so instituted is held to demit any

other incompatible benefice on his peaceful assecution; and Bean moreover is granted faculty to receive anything owed to the apostolic camera, papal collectors or sub-collectors from these benefices.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Non. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 17 [21 Aug., 1411].

8 July, 1411

Reg Aven 337, 230v-231

To Bean, bishop of Argyll. Confirmation to Bean because of his recent petition on Non. Jul., anno 17 [7 July, 1411] of certain indults lately granted to him by mandatory letters to the bishop of St Andrews to grant him the right of filling benefices in the city and diocese of Argyll falling vacant within a certain period of time, and to grant dispensation to be promoted to sacred orders to people with defect of birth, and also further letters granting him *in commendam* the parish church of St Monennoch in Lochabar, Argyll diocese; notwithstanding that he had incurred sentence of excommunication for not paying certain sums of money to the papal treasurer Ludivicus, bishop of Majorca, and other papal officials.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Jul., anno 17; expedited, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 17 [22 Aug., 1411].

Printed: *Highland Papers*, iv, 163-5; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 53.

13 August, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 135-136v

To the bishop of Dunblane and the abbot of Cambuskenneth. Mandate to provide Gilbert MacPerson, canon of Argyll, B.DEC., to the parish church of St Monvusse in Melpert, Argyll diocese, value not exceeding £11 sterling to a non-resident. Bean, bishop of Argyll, had been refused money owed to him by Celestine Celestini, then holding the above church, and known to be wasting the goods of the church, as well as a notorious concubinary, and on the advice of his clergy Bean deprived Celestine of the church which was then united to the canonry and prebend held by Gilbert with the consent of Duncan Cambel, lord of Ardscondniste, reputed to be lay patron. Later Celestine, papal familiar and calling himself priest, Argyll diocese, obtained papal letters addressed to the dean and precentor of Glasgow and John Wischard, canon of Glasgow, against Bean

and Gilbert who were despoiling the church and they were forced to make restitution to Celestine. Gilbert, however, had petitioned that Celestine had been lawfully deprived and so he is to be summoned and examined and if the truth is as above he is to be finally deprived of the church which is then to be annexed and united to the canonry and prebend of Gilbert, notwithstanding he is known to hold the parish church of St Columba de Glascard, Argyll diocese, value not exceeding £11 sterling to a non-resident. If Gilbert by virtue of this mandate is peacefully assecuted to the said church of St Molvusse, the cure of the church is to be in the hands of a vicar appointed by papal authority who is to have an adequate provision to support himself and pay episcopal and other dues.

Given at St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Id. Aug., anno 17; expedited, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 17 [27 Aug., 1411].

14 September, 1411

Reg Aven 336, 373-373v

To the abbot of Balmerino. Mandate to collate Richard Cady, priest, Dunkeld diocese, B.DEC., to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Kilgore, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £16 sterling to a non-resident, wont to be served by secular clerks, and which has been unlawfully detained by James Bisset, canon and prior of the church of St Andrew, OSA.<sup>1</sup>

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 18 Kal. Oct., anno 17; expedited, 16 Kal. Dec., anno 18 [16 Nov., 1411].

2 November, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 549

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Adam de Hepburn, doncel, lord of Halys, to marry Janet de Borthwyke, daughter of the nobleman Sir William de Borthwyke, notwithstanding their being related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity; and they are held to pay a certain sum of money at the discretion of the mandatory to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Nov., anno 18; expedited, 14 Kal Dec., anno 18 [18 Nov., 1411].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 97.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 597.

2 November, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 549-549v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Thomas Somervyl, doncel, to marry anew the noblewoman Elizabeth de Gordon, Glasgow diocese. Thomas and Elizabeth in full awareness of being related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity had nonetheless contracted marriage *per verba legitime de presenti* and had lived together; but fearing that if a divorce should arise Elizabeth would be perpetually defamed, they sought a dispensation and absolution from the sentence of excommunication incurred by them. The dispensation is granted as above and absolution is to be granted by the mandatory after Thomas and Elizabeth have separated for a time fixed by the mandatory; any child born is to be legitimate, and Thomas and Elizabeth are held to pay a certain sum of money, at the discretion of the said mandatory, to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Nov., anno 18; expedited, 14 Kal. Dec., anno 18 [18 Nov., 1411].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 96.

13 November, 1411

Reg Aven 338, 856

To Archibald, earl of Douglas, and Margaret, his wife. Indult to choose a confessor *in mortis articulo*.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Nov., anno 18; expedited, 17 Kal. Feb., anno 18 [16 Jan., 1412].

20 December, 1411

Reg Aven 338, 150v-151

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to provide William de Kelkow, monk and cellarer of the monastery of Kelkow, priest, to the abbacy of the said monastery, vacant by the death outside the curia of the late abbot Patrick. The pope wishing to provide the said Patrick to the monastery then vacant, had reserved the provision to himself and Patrick had been provided; but on his death the convent of the monastery, perhaps in ignorance of this decree, had elected William as abbot and he consented to the election which was confirmed by Henry, bishop of St Andrews. William, then hearing of the reservation had appealed to the pope who annulled his election and any subsequent proceedings, but not wishing to harm the

monastery by a long vacancy grants the above mandate of provision; and as soon as William has been provided, the mandatory is to receive from him the oath of fealty which is then to be sent in by letters patent under William's seal to the pope by the next envoy. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 5 Kal. Maii, anno 18 [27 Apr., 1412].

20 December, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 587-587v

To the abbot of Kelso. Mandate to examine an agreement made by the abbot and convent of Melros, O.CIST., and the abbot and convent of Holywood, O.PREM., concerning patronage of the parish church of Dunsbor, Glasgow diocese, and witnessed by their seals, and to confirm the agreement by papal authority if nothing is contained therein to the prejudice of the Roman church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 5 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [26 Feb., 1412].

20 December, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 606-606v

To the abbot of Kelso. Mandate to examine an agreement made by the abbot and convent of Melrose, O.CIST., and the abbess and convent of Suth Berwyk, O.CIST., concerning the payment of certain annual pensions, and witnessed by their seals, and to confirm the agreement by papal authority provided nothing is contained therein to the prejudice of the Roman church, and that the pensions are not contrary to the decrees of the Lateran council.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [20 Feb., 1412].

20 December, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 606v-607

To John de Borthwyke, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for John, student in arts, son of Sir William de Borthwyke, kinsman of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to hold a benefice with cure even if it is an elective dignity or parish church provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding his defect of age, being only 18 years old. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 12 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [18 Feb., 1412].

20 December, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 607-607v

To Alexander de Carnis, secular provost of Lynclodan, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Indult for Alexander, counsellor of Archibald, earl of Douglas, and who holds as well as the provostry, a canonry and prebend in the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, to hold along with the said provostry, which is a major dignity, one other benefice compatible or incompatible, with or without cure even if elective, or a parish church provided that within 3 years of the present letters he exchanges such an incompatible benefice for a compatible one, failing which he is to demit the benefice.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [20 Feb., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 54.

20 December, 1411

Reg Aven 339, 607v-608

To the abbot of Melrose, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to confirm after examination certain exemptions and liberties granted to the abbot and convent of Kelkou, OSB, by the bishop and chapter of the church of St Andrews, OSA, following meetings between the two parties and agreements publicly attested to by their respective seals.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [20 Feb., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 55.

8 January, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 829v-830

To Alexander de Karnis, secular provost of the collegiate church of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Indult for Alexander, resident in the collegiate church of Lynclodan, at the petition of Archibald, earl of Douglas, whose counsellor he is, to receive and retain, without being bound to residence, the fruits and revenues from the said church, from a canonry and prebend of Lyncon which is a secular prebend in the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, and from any other benefices he now holds or may hold in the future, provided they are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches; notwithstanding the constitution



of Boniface VIII or any other provincial or synodal constitutions and statutes to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 4 Id. Feb., anno 18 [10 Feb., 1412].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Sweetheart and the provost of the collegiate church of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese.

9 January, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 617v-618v

To John Stewart, canon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC., kinsman of James, king of Scots. Reservation is granted to John of a benefice of the kind wont to be granted to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews or the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, or the abbots and convents of Paisley, O.CLUN., and Kylwenyn, OSB, vacant at present or to be vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend commonly called the sub-deanery, value not exceeding £100 old sterling to a non-resident.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 5 Id. Feb., anno 18 [9 Feb., 1412].

Concurrent mandate to the precentor of Glasgow, the provost of the collegiate church of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese, and Bernard Fortis, canon of Segorbe.

31 January, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 275-277

To Richard de Mariton, rector called master of the hospital of St Germain, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Richard, canon of Scone, to the reserved benefice of the hospital of St Germain, St Andrews diocese, which he asserts is a benefice in perpetual title, value not exceeding £50 old sterling, has cure and is wont to be governed by a clerk of the Augustine order professing the red star of Bethlehem, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Rollock, rector called master of the said hospital, papal chaplain. Richard had petitioned on his own behalf [in terms similar to the petition of Henry de Ramsay in Reg Aven 336, 419v-420v above p 239], and since it has been shown to the pope that the said hospital is vacant at present,

although it has been unlawfully detained by the said Henry de Ramsay for more than three years, this provision is granted on behalf of Richard.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 18; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 18 [14 Mar., 1412].

Concurrent letter to the bishop of Orense, the prior of St Andrews and the dean of Brechin.

6 February, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 151v-152v

To the abbot of Holyrood of Edinburgh and the abbot of Sweetheart. Mandate to provide William Manuel, eleemosiary of the monastery of Melros, monk and priest, to the abbacy of the monastery of Newbotel, O.CIST., and to permit him to be consecrated by some catholic bishop who should also receive from him the oath of fealty, which is then to be sent in letters patent under William's seal to the pope by the next envoy. David, abbot of Melrose, and several other abbots of the Cistercian order in Scotland had charged John Gugi calling himself abbot of Newbotel with alienating and dissipating the goods of the monastery. Later, following an appeal by the monks of the monastery to David, who as *pater abbas* of Newbotel had the right according to the constitutions of the order of visiting and correcting abuses in that monastery, the said David finally with the consent and advice of the other abbots, sentenced John to be deprived; but he with the aid of powerful friends had intruded himself upon the abbey and continued to waste its goods. Subsequently mandatory letters had been granted to deprive John if the above charges were proven, and so to prevent harm to the monastery by a long vacancy if John should be deprived, the above mandate of provision is granted on behalf of William.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Feb., anno 18; expedited, 6 Id. Mar., anno 18 [10 Mar., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 57.

6 February, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 587v-588v

To the abbots of Holyrood, Edinburgh, and of Sweetheart. Mandate to summon John Gugi, calling himself abbot of Newbotel,

O.CIST. and deprive him of the abbacy if the charges brought by David, abbot of Melrose, said order, are proved. David charged John with wasting the goods of the abbey and refusing his rights of visitation as *pater abbas* of Newbotil to correct abuses according to the constitutions of the order, and that after David had sentenced John to be deprived of his office John had intruded himself on the abbey with powerful friends, again dissipating the abbey's goods to the grave scandal of many. John is to be called to answer the charges even if pleading exemption on the grounds of being a papal chaplain and the case concluded as above.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Feb., anno 18; expedited, 5 Kal. Mar., anno 18 [26 Feb., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 56.

13 February, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 342v-343v

To the bishop of Orense, the dean and official of Brechin. Mandate to collate David de Setonne, clerk, St Andrews diocese, LIC.ART., to the parish church of Kylbethok, Aberdeen diocese, the cure of which is wont to be served by a perpetual vicar and which is worth £12 Scots to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Andrew de Arkyl, late rector [*sic*]. On the death of Andrew, the late Sir Thomas de Erskyne, St Andrews diocese, claiming to have the right of presentation from the late Hillebrand, who had called himself preceptor of the hospital of St John of Jerusalem, called priory, of Torfychine, St Andrews diocese, to the preceptorship of which collation and provision had long pertained, had conferred and provided David to the said church which David had held for sixteen years; but since these rights are declared invalid, and the church is known to be vacant, collation is granted as above. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Feb., anno 18; expedited, 7 Kal. Jun., anno 18 [26 May, 1412].

11 March, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 617v-618

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense John de Hadyngton, layman, to marry again Margaret de Hadyngton otherwise called Ridal. John and Margaret had married and lived together for

more than 10 years when it was shown to them by John, official of St Andrews and familiar of Charles, duke of Orleans, that they were related in the second degree of affinity because John, then in his fourteenth year of age, had carnally known Margaret Redhede, friend of Margaret de Hadyngton. The official had brought John and Margaret before the bishop of St Andrews and sentence of divorce was promulgated; but to avoid perpetual defamation of Margaret this dispensation is granted, and on their marriage a sum of money, at the discretion of the mandatory is to be paid to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Mar., anno 18; expedited, 5 Id. Apr., anno 18 [8 Apr., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 98.

1 May, 1334<sup>1</sup>

Reg Aven 339, 520v-521

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to abolish all stain and inability contracted by Sir John de Gram and Maria de Metet, Dunblane diocese, who had married without a dispensation, notwithstanding their being related in the 4th degree of consanguinity; and after a period of separation at the discretion of the mandatory they are permitted to contract marriage anew and any children are to be legitimate.

Avignon, Kal. Maii, anno 18.

9 May, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 636-636v

To John Cuthberti, monk of Arbroath, OSB. Confirmation of a previous grant of a pension of 100 gold crowns or its equivalent to be paid to John by the abbot and convent of Arbroath, while studying canon law or sacred theology at a university. The abbot and convent had appealed against this pension on the grounds that John had made no mention of a certain oath in his letter of supplication, but this appeal is ignored and John is confirmed in his pension. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Maii, anno 18; expedited, 13 Kal. Jun., anno 18 [20 May, 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 60.

<sup>1</sup> See p 230n above; *CPL*, ii, 411.

9 May, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 673v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman, Alexander de Hamylton, doncel, St Andrews diocese, to marry the noblewoman Margaret de Dunbar, daughter of Sir Patrick de Dunbar, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding their being related on both sides in the fourth degree of consanguinity. On the granting of the dispensation Alexander and Margaret are held to pay a certain sum of money at the discretion of the mandatory, to a holy place or to the poor of Christ.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Maii, anno 18; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 18 [7 June, 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 99.

9 May, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 674

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate [as in Reg Aven 339, 673v above].

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Maii, anno 18; expedited, 7 Id. Jun., anno 18 [7 June, 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 100.

17 May, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 783v-784

To Bartholomew Boneti, canon of Bisceglia. [Mandatory in a letter concerning a certain Bernard Falri, layman, Bisceglia diocese, in which reference is made to the late Symon de Mandavilla, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 18; expedited, 5 Kal. Jun., anno 18 [28 May, 1412].

17 July, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 694-694v

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate to dispense John Skyrinchour, layman, to marry Catherine de Ogilvi, Brechin and Dunkeld diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 18; expedited, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 18 [22 Aug., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 101.

19 July, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 464-464v

To the abbot of Sweetheart, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to collate Thomas Adugan, priest, canon of the monastery of Holywood, O.PREM., Glasgow diocese, to the parish church of Dunscore, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £23 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of the former rector, Maurice Ahyr, although the said parish church, which is dependent on the said monastery and accustomed to be ruled by one of its canons, has been unlawfully detained for more than two years by a certain William Macosan, calling himself a canon of the said monastery. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 18; expedited, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [26 Sept., 1412].

1 August, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 695

To William Seres, rector of the parish church of Tynwalde, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of William as a papal chaplain. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Aug., anno 18; expedited, Kal. Sept., anno 18 [1 Sept., 1412].

1 August, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 696v

To William de Adavogan, abbot of Holywood, O.PREM., Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of William as a papal chaplain. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Aug., anno 18; expedited, 2 Non. Sept., anno 18 [4 Sept., 1412].  
SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 58.

8 August, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 157v-158v

To Laurence de Blare, abbot of the monastery of the island of St Columba, OSA, Dunkeld diocese. Provision of Laurence, prior claustral of the said monastery, monk and priest, to the abbacy of the said monastery, a benefice reserved to papal disposition under the late abbot John, on whose death outside the curia the convent of the monastery, perhaps in ignorance of the decree, had elected Laurence as abbot and he had consented to the election; but on

hearing of the reservation he had appealed to the pope, who annulled his election and any events subsequent; but to prevent harm to the monastery through a long vacancy the above provision is granted. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Aug., anno 18; expedited, 2 Non. Sept., anno 18 [4 Sept., 1412].

Concurrent letters to the convent of the monastery of the island of St Columba, Dunkeld diocese, the vassals of the monastery of the island of St Columba, Dunkeld diocese, the bishop of Dunkeld, and James, king of Scots.

17 August, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 508v-509v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm Thomas Trayle, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., in possession of a canonry of Moray and the prebend called Adwyetcrimdol, and the parish church of Richou, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 80 merks sterling to a non-resident, which he had feared to lose according to Benedict XIII's bull *Exonsigat*. A dispute had arisen between Thomas and Robert de Moffet, calling himself secular provost of the collegiate church of Bothwyl, Glasgow diocese, concerning the said collegiate church which they both claimed, and the case had been referred to Thomas, abbot of Sweetheart, O.CIST., for settlement. The case for Thomas Trayle was conducted by John de Glasgu, calling himself priest, and he, feeling Thomas was being unfairly treated, appealed to the late Peter Filardi de Candia calling himself Alexander v. Although Thomas had not approved of this, he feared that because of this appeal he would be deprived of the above benefices according to the above bull, and so Thomas and Robert are to be summoned and if it is proven that Thomas has always maintained obedience to the true church then the above confirmation is to be effective. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 8 Id. Oct., anno 18 [8 Oct., 1412].

22 August, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 696-696v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman, Malcolm Flemyng, doncel, to marry Elizabeth Stewart, daughter of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of the realm of Scotland, Glasgow

and St Andrews dioceses, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 2 Non. Sept., anno 18 [4 Sept., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 102.

22 August, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 732-3

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* Indult for all provisions made before 13 Kal. Apr. next [20 Mar., 1413] by the bishop of St Andrews as papal legate within the limits of his legation, a privilege granted for two years on 8 Id. Jun., anno 16 [6 June, 1410], to have precedence over papal provisions granted in that time.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno 18 [11 Sept., 1412].

30 August, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 691-2

To the official of Dunblane. Mandate to reserve to William de Tynnyngame, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Dunfermline, OSB, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [26 Sept., 1412].

30 August, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 692-3

To the precentor of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to John Bordenar, priest, Glasgow diocese, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, O.CLUN., provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant; notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 2 Id. Sept., anno 18 [12 Sept., 1412].



7 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 466-466v

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Andrew de Brumes, priest, Aberdeen diocese, to the parish church of Hetht, said diocese, value not exceeding £6 old sterling to a non-resident, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Scone, and vacant because the former vicar, Alexander de Balbrynnny has been collated to the parish church of Allabuthnot, St Andrews diocese.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [30 Sept., 1412].

10 September, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 736-736v

To John Were, rector of the parish church of Lyne, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC. Indult for John, priest, born of noble parents on both sides, holding the parish church of Lyn and receiving a pension of £10 old sterling from the revenues of Melros, O.CIST., to hold one other benefice incompatible with the said church provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange outside the curia for two incompatible benefices provided they are not two major or two principal dignities, or one either a major or principal dignity and the other a parish church. If, however, by virtue of this indult John should obtain two parish churches he is dispensed to hold them for more than two years, but at the end of five years from the time of his peaceful assecution to the first, he is held to exchange one or the other for a compatible benefice.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 14 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [18 Sept., 1412].

13 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 783v-784v

To the abbot of Balmerino. Mandate to reserve to John de Castellaris, clerk, Glasgow diocese, third year student of decreets and who as he asserts does not already hold a benefice, a benefice with or without cure of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop and the chapter of St Andrews, to the value of 50 merks sterling, vacant on or after 5 Id. Mar., 1415 [11 Mar.,

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 597.

1415], even if a simple office in the church of St Andrews in Scotland, OSA, but provided it is not a canonry and prebend in that or any other cathedral.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Sept., anno 18; expedited, 6 Non. Mar., anno 21 [2 Mar., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense and the officials of Cartagena and Siguenza.

17 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 462-3

To the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, and Patrick de Houston, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate James de Halenston, canon of St Andrews in Scotland, OSA, B.THEOL., to the priory of May, the priory of which is dependent on the church of St Andrews and wont to be served by one of its canons, vacant by the death outside the curia of the former prior, Robert de Luais.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [26 Sept., 1412].

17 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 463v-464

To Alexander de Balbrynnny, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Linlithgow, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC. Provision of Alexander to the parish church of Lynlychor, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident, which the former vicar, John de Scheves, has resigned at the curia into the hands of Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery, in exchange for the church of Albyrbathnock, St Andrews diocese, which Alexander has resigned in the same way.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [27th Sept., 1412].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the archdeacon of Candida Casa and the archdeacon of Brechin.

17 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 488v-489v

To John de Scheves, rector of the parish church of Arbuthnot, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC. Provision of John to the parish church of

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 597.

Albrebuchnoch, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, which the former rector, Alexander de Balbryunny has resigned at the curia into the hands of Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery, in exchange for the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Lynlychcor, St Andrews diocese, which John has resigned in the same way; notwithstanding that John is known to hold a canonry of Moray and the prebend called Kynnore, value not exceeding £12 old sterling.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [27 Sept., 1412].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, Patrick de Houston, canon of Glasgow, and the official of Brechin.

17 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 763-763v

To William Croyser, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Reservation is granted to William of a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the chapter of St Andrews, OSA, if with cure to the value of £100 of Tours and if without to the value of £70 of Tours, vacant at present or to be vacant.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 9 Kal. Apr., anno 20 [24 Mar., 1414].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense and the abbots of Newbattle and Balmerino.

17 September, 1412

Reg Aven 338, 763-764v

To the abbot of Melrose. Mandate to reserve to James Ker, clerk, Glasgow diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the chapter of St Andrews, OSA, if with cure to the value of £100 of Tours and if without cure to the value of £70 of Tours, vacant on or after 12 Kal. Apr., 1414 [21 Mar., 1414].

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 9 Kal. Apr., anno 20 [24 Mar., 1414].

17 September, 1412

Reg Aven 343, 665-665v

To John Legeart, canon of St Andrews, OSA. Reservation to John of a benefice with or without cure, in the gift of the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, of the kind wont to be governed by a canon of that church, to the value of £100 sterling, even if a parsonage, perpetual vicarage or office of the said church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 8 Id. Dec., anno 20 [6 Dec., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, the dean of Dunkeld and the archdeacon of Candida Casa.

24 September, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 698

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to receive outside the curia the resignations for purposes of exchange of the parish churches of Kerymure and Linlichow, St Andrews diocese, from their vicars Patrick de Houston, B.U.J. and Alexander de Balbrynny, B.DEC., and to provide Patrick to Linlichow and Alexander to Kerymure by papal authority.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 18; expedited, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 18 [30 Sept., 1412].

27 October, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 462

To Andrew Stewart, monk of Paisley, O.CLUN. Indult for Andrew to hold all dignities and offices of the Cluniac order, even the office of abbot, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a nobleman of royal birth and a married woman.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 19; expedited, 7 Id. Dec., anno 19 [7 Dec., 1412].

26 November, 1412

Reg Aven 340, 503-4

To Alexander de Lyndesay, canon and treasurer of Aberdeen, M.A. Provision of Alexander to a canonry and prebend and the treasurer-ship of Aberdeen, a non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the free resignation

of James de Lyndesay through his procurator Peter Roger, abreviator of papal letters, into the hands of Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery; notwithstanding Alexander's defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he was dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure, and then to hold along with this benefice another benefice even if with cure, provided it was not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church.

Tortosa, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [20 Dec., 1412].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense and St Andrews, and the abbot of Balmerino.

1 December, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 357v-358

To the abbot of Cambuskenneth, the secular provost of the collegiate church of the Blessed Mary, St Andrews diocese, and the official of St Andrews. Indult to grant to Peter de Benyn, canon of Holyrood, OSA, an annual pension of 40 gold crowns from the revenues of the monastery for five years, to enable him to study canon law or sacred theology at a university, during which time he is not to be bound to residence.

Tortosa, Kal. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 2 Id. Dec., anno 19 [12 Dec., 1412].

9 December, 1412

Reg Aven 340, 498-498v

To the abbot of Kilwinning. Mandate to collate Richard de Knok, priest, Glasgow diocese, to the parish church of Monyabrok, said diocese, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, a church in lay patronage, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Kars, late rector, the provision to which has devolved to the curia, because of the negligence of the lay patron and the ordinary.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, 5 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [17 Dec., 1412].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 598.

9 December, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 202-202v

To the official of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Roger Schoct, priest, Glasgow diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Paisley, O.CLUN., to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure and situated in those parts where the teinds have not been reduced by half, and to the value of 20 merks sterling if with cure and to the value of 15 merks if without cure and situated elsewhere.

Tortosa, 5 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [20 Dec., 1412].

10 December, 1412

Reg Aven 339, 706v-707

To the bishops of St Andrews and Glasgow. Mandate to provide Alan de Govan, monk of Paisley, O.CLUN., to the abbacy of the said monastery vacant by the death outside the curia of John, late abbot, under whom the monastery was reserved to papal provision, and on whose death the convent, in ignorance of the reservation, had elected Alan who, in like ignorance, consented to the election. On learning of the reservation, however, Alan had appealed to the pope who declared his election and the events subsequent null and void, but to prevent a long harmful vacancy grants this provision; and the oath of fealty is to be received by one of the mandatories and then sent to the pope by letters patent under Alan's seal by the next envoy.

Tortosa, 4 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [23 Dec., 1412].

10 December, 1412

Reg Aven 340, 500-500v

To the bishop of St Andrews, the abbot of Balmerino, and the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Alexander de Lichten, brother of the hospital of St John of Jerusalem to the preceptorship, called priory, of the said order of Torphichine, St Andrews diocese, value £50 old sterling to a non-resident, wont to be governed by a brother of the said order and vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander de Seton, late prior, or vacant by the deaths outside

the curia of John de Avat, Theobald de Paris, or Hillebrand Anglicus, although John de Benvyng, calling himself priest and brother of that order, had been unlawfully provided to it by Philbert de Nelhaco, former master of the hospital of Rhodes.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, 4 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [18 Dec., 1412].

10 December, 1412

Reg Aven 340, 689v-690

To James de Lyndesay, deacon, of St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., M.A. Indult for James, kinsman of Alexander de Lyndesay, earl of Crauford, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, abolishing all stain and inability contracted by him in holding the parish church of St Brioci, St Andrews diocese, to which he had been canonically provided, and in receiving its revenues for more than six years without being raised to the priesthood and without a papal dispensation; but he is to demit the said church.<sup>2</sup>

Tortosa, 4 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 17 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [16 Mar., 1415].

10 December, 1412

Reg Aven 340, 690-690v

To the abbot of Balmerino, the dean of Dunkeld and the archdeacon of Majorca. Mandate to collate James de Lyndesay, deacon, of St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., M.A., kinsman of Alexander de Lyndesay, earl of Crawford, to the parish church of St Briocce, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling to a non-resident, which he had held illegally for six years and had been forced to demit [as in Reg Aven 340, 689v-690 above], notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.<sup>3</sup>

Tortosa, 4 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 17 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [16 Mar., 1415].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 598.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 598.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 598.

10 December, 1412

Reg Aven 340, 694-695v

To David de Edewy, canon of Aberdeen, M.A. Provision of David to a canonry of Aberdeen with reservation of a prebend whether a dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure provided it is not a major dignity in that church, notwithstanding he is known to hold a canonry and prebend and the archdeaconry of Brechin, a non-major dignity with cure, and the hospital of Arrot, Brechin diocese, combined value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident in the church of Brechin, and to have rights to the parish church of Enirrite, St Andrews diocese. David had recently been dispensed to hold along with the archdeaconry, a dignity, parsonage or office with cure, or a parish church, but on his peaceful assecution to a benefice as above by virtue of this provision he is held to demit the archdeaconry or the parish church, otherwise he will forfeit all rights to the said parish church of Enirrite.

Tortosa, 4 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [30 Dec., 1412].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Candida Casa, and to the officials of St Andrews and Brechin.

10 December, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 464-464v

To the bishops of St Andrews and Glasgow. Mandate to examine John de Lychcor, sub-prior of Paisley, O.CLUN. on his suitability and fitness for provision to the abbacy of the said monastery, vacant by the death outside the curia of John, late abbot, under whom the monastery had been reserved to papal provision, and to report their findings under their seals to the pope.

Tortosa, 4 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 2 Id. Dec., anno 19 [12 Dec., 1412].

11 December, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 469

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense the nobleman William de Hay, doncel, lord of Lochorwart, to marry Elizabeth de Douglas, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity, and that they also have a



spiritual relationship in that a certain Elizabeth, mother of William, is Elizabeth de Douglas' godmother.

Tortosa, 3 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [17 Dec., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 103.

11 December, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 469-469v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense the nobleman William de Douglas, earl of Angus, to marry Margaret, daughter of Sir William de Hay, the elder, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity and that the bishop of St Andrews should also have been written to.

Tortosa, 3 Id. Dec., anno 19; expedited, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 19 [17 Dec., 1412].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 194.

29 December, 1412

Reg Aven 341, 471-471v

To the abbot of Crossraguel, Glasgow diocese, and the chancellor and sub-dean of Glasgow. Indult that after examination they should grant to Andrew Stewart, monk in the monastery of Paisley, O. CLUN., and of royal birth, an annual pension of 40 gold crowns for five years from the fruits of the abbey, that he might study canon law or sacred theology at a university provided that the monastery is not troubled by this exaction and can indeed, as Andrew claims, support one monk at a university.

Tortosa, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 19; expedited, 2 Non. Jan., anno 19 [4 Jan., 1413].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 59.

4 January, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 234-235v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to reserve to John de Blanchir, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Jan., anno 19; expedited, 8 Id. Jul., anno 19 [8 July, 1413].

6 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 513-514V

To the bishop of Orense, the bishop of St Andrews, and the official of Dunblane. Mandate to collate John de Kyrkmichael, rector of the parish church of Lillisclefe, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Alincrum, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Dalgles, on whose death John, by virtue of a papal reservation, had claimed the canonry and prebend; but then later he had doubted the validity of his rights which are confirmed as above, notwithstanding that John is known to hold the said parish church, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident, but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry and prebend the aforesaid papal letters of reservation are to become invalid.

Tortosa, 8 Id. Jan., anno 19; expedited, 14 Kal. Feb., anno 19 [19 Jan., 1413].

6 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 515V-516V

To the bishop of St Andrews, the archdeacon of Candida Casa, and the precentor of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Richard de Creych, canon of Dunkeld, LIC.U.J., skilled in theology, secretary to Robert, late king of Scots, to a canonry and prebend and the precentorship of Moray, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £50 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Haliburton, late precentor; notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold a canonry of Dunkeld and the prebend called Obny, and the parish church of Abernyt, value not exceeding £10 old sterling to a non-resident, which church, however, on his peaceful assecution to the precentorship he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, 8 Id. Jan., anno 19; expedited, 7 Id. Feb., anno 19 [7 Feb., 1413].<sup>2</sup>

8 January, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 513V

To Richard de Cadi, priest, Dunkeld diocese, B.D.E.C. Indult for Richard, lately provided to the parish church of Kilgoure, St

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 599.

<sup>2</sup> 13 Kal. Feb., anno 19 [20 Jan., 1413] scored out.

Andrews diocese, to hold another benefice incompatible with the parish church even if a dignity, parsonage, office or parish church, provided the dignity is not a major or principal one in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange at the hands of the ordinary for two incompatible benefices; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to the first incompatible benefice he is held to exchange one of them for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one or other of the benefices. Tortosa, 6 Id. Jan., anno 19; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 19 [6 Feb., 1413].

13 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 516v-517v

To the bishop of Dunblane, the abbot of Cambuskenneth and the archdeacon of Candida Casa. Mandate to collate David de Cadyhou, priest, Glasgow diocese, student of canon law to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Cumanok, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £8 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas de Monepenny.

Tortosa, Id. Jan., anno 19; expedited, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 19 [30 Jan., 1413].

14 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 487v-489

To William de Glendonnyne, sub-dean of Glasgow. Provision of William, kinsman of the late Symon de Mandavilla, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, to the sub-deanery of Glasgow, an office with cure in the said church, even if it is elective, vacant by the resignation of John Stewart through his procurator at the curia, master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, D.DEC., papal auditor of appeals, into the hands of Guigo Flandini archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery. William, lately provided to the archdeaconry of Glasgow with a prebend, had gained a definitive sentence against John Forestar calling himself canon of Glasgow, unlawfully detaining the said archdeaconry and prebend, and then without having possession of the archdeaconry he had resigned it at the curia through his procurator Richard Kady into the hands of the said Guigo who admitted the resigna-

tion by papal authority, in order to effect an exchange for the said sub-deanery vacant as above. The exchange was carried out by papal authority and William is to have possession of the sub-deanery notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese, which he is dispensed to retain along with the sub-deanery.

Tortosa, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 19 [6 Feb., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the archdeacon of St Andrews and the dean of Dunkeld.

14 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 489-90

To John Stewart, archdeacon of Glasgow, LIC.DEC. Provision of John, kinsman of James, king of Scots, to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, a non-major dignity, and a prebend vacant by the resignation of William de Glendonnyne [as in Reg Aven 340, 487v-489 above] for purposes of exchange, notwithstanding that John has the reservation of benefices in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of the church of St Andrew in Scotland, and the abbots and convents of Paisley, O.CLUN. and Kilwinning, OSB.

Tortosa, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 19 [6 Feb., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the bishop of St Andrews, and the archdeacon of Dunkeld.

23 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 495v-496v

To master Toribio Garsie de Sancto Facundo, archdeacon of Alcaraz in the church of Toledo, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Mandate to collate after examination Richard Cady, priest, Dunkeld diocese, B.DEC., to the parish church of Kylgoure, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £16 old sterling to a non-resident. Clement VII had provided James Byset, canon of St Andrews, OSA, to the said church who claimed it was wont to be governed by canons of St Andrews, and although he had later shown that it was accustomed to be assigned to and governed by secular clerks, he was nonetheless dispensed to retain it along with another benefice,

even if a major dignity in a cathedral church. Subsequently the priory of St Andrews being vacant by the death outside the curia of Robert de Monros, the chapter, in ignorance of a papal reservation of the provision, had elected James as prior and he consented to election. Clement, however, had declared the election invalid but then had provided James to the priory, which has cure, and dispensed him to retain the said parish church. Later it was shown on behalf of Richard that the church was indeed accustomed to be assigned to secular clerks, and James was therefore unlawfully detaining it, whereupon mandatory letters were sent to the abbot of Balmerino that if this were true Richard was to be collated to the church. James disputed the decision and so at Richard's request the above mandatory was appointed to settle the dispute outside the curia. Richard had later shown that in James' letters of provision to the priory, and his dispensation to hold it along with the parish church, no mention of it having been customarily governed by secular clerks had been made, and therefore, if this is proven, Richard is to be collated to the church.

Tortosa, 10 Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, Non. Mar., anno 19 [7 Mar., 1413].

27 January, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 657v-658v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate. A dispute had arisen between William de Glendonwyne and John Forestar, calling himself a canon of Glasgow, concerning the archdeaconry of Glasgow and the prebend annexed to it, vacant by the death at the curia of Symon de Mandavilla, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, to which William had been provided by papal authority, but which both claimed to be rightfully his own. The case was referred for settlement to Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor, at the request of William, and he finally decided for William and so mandatory letters were sent to the said bishop of St Andrews, the bishop of Orense and the archdeacon of Candida Casa, on his behalf. William, however, without gaining possession of the archdeaconry, exchanged it for the subdeanery of Glasgow then held by John Stewart, clerk, LIC. DEC., but meanwhile Francis, bishop of Orense, had proceeded to effect the said letters ordering

John Forestar and the bishop, dean and chapter of Glasgow to admit William or his procurator to the archdeaconry under pain of excommunication; which threat was ignored, and John Forestar along with Walter Ra, priest, and William de Corsby, John Crab and James Sogow, laymen, and other accomplices threw into a prison of the bishop of Glasgow a certain John de Barry, priest, St Andrews diocese, whom William had chosen as his subexecutor in this business, and who had declared John Forestar to be excommunicated by letters affixed to the nave of the church of Glasgow. Then a certain Thomas Curant, calling himself a familiar of William, bishop of Glasgow, took down the letters of excommunication from the nave; and John Forestar still contemning the letters of excommunication refused to demit the archdeaconry on the grounds of various appeals to the pope, to the hurt and scandal of William de Glenn-donwyne and John Stewart who therefore likewise appealed. So this mandate is granted that if everything done by Francis, bishop of Orense, and by John de Barry was done lawfully then proceedings are to be taken against the said Walter and the laymen, calling on the aid of the secular arm if necessary.

Tortosa, 6 Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, Id. Feb., anno 19 [13 Feb., 1413].

30 January, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 408-408v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, D.DEC., papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. Provision of Thomas to the parish church of Alberinch, Dunkeld diocese, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Richard de Crech, canon of Dunkeld, to a canonry and prebend and the precentorship of Moray, a dignity in that church, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Richard, notwithstanding that Thomas holds the archdeaconry of Candida Casa, a dignity with cure, and has lately been reserved certain canonries and prebends even if with cure, vacant or to be vacant in several cathedrals and dioceses then named.

Tortosa, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, 7 Kal. Mar., anno 19 [23 Feb., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the precentor of Glasgow, and the official of St Andrews.

30 January, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 216v-217v

To the precentor of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to Patrick de Kyrkmichaell, priest, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Dorisder, Glasgow diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure; but on his peaceful assecution to such a benefice he is held to demit the perpetual vicarage.

Tortosa, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 19 [6 Feb., 1413].

1 February, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 437v-438

To Alexander de Lawader, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Alexander, of knightly birth, brother of William, bishop of Glasgow, student of canon law, to hold two incompatible benefices with or without cure, even if two dignities, two parsonages or two offices in cathedral or collegiate churches, or two parish churches, provided the two dignities are not major or principal ones in the cathedral or collegiate churches, with powers of exchange outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to the incompatibles he is held to exchange one for a compatible benefice otherwise at the end of the three years he is held to demit one or other of the benefices.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, Kal. Feb., anno 19; expedited, 3 Id. Feb., anno 19 [11 Feb., 1413].

27 April, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 521-2

To William, bishop of Glasgow. Robert, duke of Albany, had wanted Elizabeth Danyelston, daughter of the late Sir Robert de Danyelston, nephew of the duke, to marry Sir Robert de Maxwell, Glasgow diocese, but as they were related in the fourth degree of consanguinity a dispensation was necessary. Peter, former bishop of Tusculum, cardinal priest of St Peter in Chains and, at that time, before the withdrawal of France's obedience, penitentiary of Pope

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 599.

Benedict, sent letters in mandate to Dugall, bishop of Dunblane or to his vicar in spiritualities, and on the strength of these letters Dugall dispensed Elizabeth and Robert de Maxwell to marry. Elizabeth and Robert did so and lived together for more than seven years, during which time they had six or seven children; but subsequently Elizabeth separated from Robert on the grounds that at the time the letters were sent to Dugall, bishop of Dunblane, Peter had withdrawn his obedience from Benedict and therefore both the letters and the marriage were invalid. The pope, at the petition of the aforesaid duke, declares the marriage to be valid, the children legitimate and dispenses Elizabeth and Robert to live together as husband and wife.

Tortosa, 5 Kal. Maii, anno 19; expedited, 3 Id. Jul., anno 19 [13 July, 1413].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 105.

30 April, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 524-524v

To the bishops of Orense and Aberdeen and the archdeacon of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Henry de Ogilvy, clerk, St Andrews diocese, LIC.ART., recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried nobleman and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold two compatible benefices even if one is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or collegiate church, to the parish church of Innererarite, said diocese, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Andrew de Lawadre, late rector, following whose death Henry was provided to the said church by Henry, bishop of St Andrews; but he later doubted the validity of his provision and sought confirmation which is granted as above.

Tortosa, 2 Kal. Maii, anno 19; expedited, 19 [sic] Kal. Jul., anno 19 [13/14 June, 1413].

1 May, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 537-8

To the bishop of Oviedo, the abbot of St Columba, Dunkeld diocese, and the dean of Brechin. Mandate to confirm Donald Maknachtan, canon of Dunkeld, priest, dispensed of a defect of



birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, first to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure and then to hold one other compatible benefice even if a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, in possession of the vicarage of Mymeur, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding £14 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Houll, late vicar, following whose death John had been provided to the said church by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, by virtue of his legatine right of conferring benefices in Scotland; but Donald had doubted the validity of this provision and had sought confirmation of his rights which is granted as above notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said canonry and prebend of Dunkeld. Tortosa, Kal. Maii, anno 19; expedited, 3 Id. Jul., anno 19 [13 July, 1413].

2 May, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 389-390v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to provide William Manuel, elemosinary of the monastery of Melrose, O.CIST., monk and priest, to the abbacy of Newbotel, O.CIST., a reserved benefice, and the mandatory or some other catholic bishop is to consecrate William, receiving from him the oath of fealty which is then to be sent to the pope by letters patent under William's seal by the next envoy. It had been brought to the notice of the pope by David, abbot of Melrose, and several other abbots that the late John Gugi calling himself abbot of Newbotel, had dissipated and alienated certain goods of the monastery without papal licence, and David, with rights to the visitation of Newbotel according to the constitutions of the order, instituted several processes against him; and finally with the advice and consent of the aforesaid abbots, deprived John of the administration of the monastery. John ignored this sentence and with several powerful friends intruded himself on the monastery and continued to waste its goods, whereupon mandatory letters were sent to the abbots of Holyrood and Sweetheart that if the above were true John was to be finally deprived of the monastery to which William Manuel was then to be provided; but before these letters were executed John Gugi died outside the curia, and the convent, in ignorance of the papal reservation of the monastery,

had elected William who, in like ignorance, accepted the election. On learning of the reservation, however, William appealed to the pope who annuls the election and the events subsequent, but to prevent a long harmful vacancy grants this provision.

Tortosa, 6 Non. Maii, anno 19; expedited, Id. Maii, anno 19 [15 May, 1413].

17 May, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 526v-528

To Richard Knight, canon of Brechin, B.DEC. Provision of Richard, priest, LIC.ART., envoy of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to a canonry of Brechin and the prebend called the vicarage, value not exceeding 30 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death at the curia of the late John de Lython, as a benefice reserved to papal provision, although it has been unlawfully detained for more than eight years by Patrick de Spaldyng, calling himself priest, Brechin diocese; notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend called Cruiden, the parish church of Conibeth, St Andrews diocese, to have been provided to the parish church of Rothhon, St Andrews diocese, and to have been reserved a benefice, with or without cure, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Dunkeld; but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry and prebend the provision to Rothhon is to become invalid. He is dispensed, however, to hold along with the canonry and prebend of Brechin the said parish church or another benefice with cure obtained in its place even if a dignity or office in a cathedral.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 19; expedited, 4 Kal. Jul., anno 19 [28 June, 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Oviedo and the officials of St Andrews and Dunkeld.

17 May, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 591-591v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm John de Loudan, priest, Glasgow diocese, in possession of the parish church of Kyrkpatrick, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 35 merks to a non-resident, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest

and an unmarried woman from which he was dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure. John, perpetual vicar of Forgrond, St Andrews diocese, and Robert de Dryden, perpetual vicar of Kyrkpatrick, wishing to exchange their respective benefices, resigned them into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, then papal legate in Scotland, who received them by papal authority and then provided John to Kyrkpatrick and Robert to Forgrond; but John doubted the validity of his provision as the abbot and convent of Paisley, O.CLUN., patrons of the said church, had not consented, but his rights are confirmed as above.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 16 Kal. Jun., anno 19; expedited, Id. Aug., anno 19 [13 Aug., 1413].

20 June, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 540-1

To the bishop of Oviedo, and the officials of Dunkeld and St Andrews. Mandate to collate Richard de Petmedil, priest, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Arddonenan, Dunkeld diocese, of no value according to Richard, vacant by the collation of Eugene Makkonen, former rector, to the parish church of Killyn, Dunkeld diocese, provision to Arddonenan having devolved to the pope because of the negligence of the lay patron and the ordinary, and notwithstanding that Richard had claimed and been provided to the parish church of Memour, Dunkeld diocese, by virtue of papal letters reserving him a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Dunkeld; but on his peaceful assecution to Arddonenan he is held to demit Memour although his letters of reservation are to remain valid,<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Jul., anno 19; expedited, Id. Jul., anno 19 [15 July, 1413].

13 July, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 574v-575

To the bishop of Oviedo, the abbot of Lindores and the official of Aberdeen. Mandate to confirm George de Hawden, clerk, Glasgow diocese, M.A., of noble birth on both sides, nephew of Henry, bishop

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 599.

of St Andrews, in possession of the parish church of Fethinessoch, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £45 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of David Franconere, late rector, notwithstanding his defect of age being 23 years old. George, when 22 years old, had been provided to the said church on David's death by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, by virtue of his legatine right of conferring benefices, and George peacefully possessed the church for more than a year without being consecrated priest and without a papal dispensation, as a result of which he was held to demit the church although having all stain and inhability contracted by him abolished; but he is now granted another collation to the church.

Tortosa, 3 Id. Jul., anno 19; expedited, 2 Id. Aug., anno 19 [12 Aug., 1413].

27 July, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 599-601V

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to John Fernand, rector of the parish church of Blessed Mary delacoge, Osma diocese.]

Tortosa, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 19; expedited, 5 Id. Sept., anno 19 [9 Sept., 1413].

29 July, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 240V-241V

To William Brown, St Andrews diocese. Reservation of a benefice in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, to the value of £20 old sterling, even if in a cathedral church provided it is not a canonry and prebend.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Kal. Aug., anno 19.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, the abbot of Balmerino and the precentor of Bisceglia.

30 July, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 530

To Robert, bishop of Dunkeld. Indult for Robert to dispense 30 people of his diocese from defects of birth to be promoted to holy

orders and to hold one benefice with or without cure, provided it is not a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, notwithstanding any decrees of the council of Poitou or any others to the contrary. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 19; expedited, 3 Id. Aug., anno 19 [11 Aug., 1413].

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 678v-680

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor. [Scottish mandatory in case involving Fernandus Sancii de Huepte, clerk, Cuenca diocese, Peter Fernandi, calling himself clerk, Burgos diocese, then holding a canonry and prebend of the church of Palencia, and the archpresbytery of Poblacion, the bishop and chapter of Palencia, and the bishop, dean and chapter of Cuenca.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 7 Id. Sept., anno 20 [7 Sept., 1414].

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 280v-281

To John de Orchinlek, priest, Glasgow diocese. Reservation of a benefice in the gift of the prioress and convent of Northberwick, O.CIST., to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he has been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, and notwithstanding his recent reservation of a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kilwinning which, however, is now declared invalid.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 20 [26 Jan., 1414].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Oviedo, and the officials of Glasgow and St Andrews.

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 371v-373

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult, granted at the petition of James, king of Scots, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, and the prior, arch-

deacon and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, for the establishment of a university in the city of St Andrews, whereby all doctors, masters, licenciates, bachelors and scholars are to be allowed to study for ten years, or more if they wish to be regents, without a licence from their ordinary, taking up the revenues from their benefices of any kind, without being bound to residence, notwithstanding the statutes of Boniface VIII or any provincial or synodal, statutes or constitutions to the contrary.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 20 [10 Nov., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Arbroath, the secular provost of the collegiate church of Blessed Mary, St Andrews diocese, and the archdeacon of Candida Casa.

Printed: *Univ. Evidence (St Andrews)*, App. Pt. I, 172-3, 175-6.

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 606

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* Establishment of a university in the city of St Andrews at the petition of James, king of Scots, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, and the prior, archdeacon and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, and indult for Scots who have studied, taught or taken degrees in universities in realms now affected by schism, to continue their studies at St Andrews and to take other degrees.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 20 [10 Nov., 1413].

Printed: *Univ. Evidence (St Andrews)*, App. Pt. I, 176.

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 606v-607v

To the bishop of Brechin, the archdeacon of St Andrews, and the archdeacon of Glasgow. Mandate to defend the privileges, immunities, and exemptions of the university of St Andrews granted by the pope and by the bishop, prior, archdeacon and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, [as in Reg Aven 341, 606, 607v-611v above and below] against anyone of any dignity, state or order whether Cistercian, Cluniac, Premonstratensian, or any others exempt or non-exempt, with powers of invoking the aid of the secular arm if

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 600-1.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 600-1.

necessary, granted at the petition of James, king of Scots, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, and the prior, archdeacon, and chapter of St Andrews, OSA.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 20 [10 Nov., 1413].

Printed: *Univ. Evidence (St Andrews)*, App. Pt. I, 174-5.

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 607v-608v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult for the erection in the city of St Andrews of a university with faculties of theology, canon and civil law, medicine and the liberal arts and other lawful faculties, with power granted to the bishop of St Andrews or his vicar-general, or in the absence of a bishop to the vicar in spiritualities and temporalities of the chapter of St Andrews, to award degrees with the right to teach anywhere; which indult is granted at the petition of James, king of Scots, of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, and of the prior, archdeacon and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, because of the dangers and troubles to Scots who, because of the absence of universities in Scotland, have to travel to foreign parts to study these subjects.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 20 [10 Nov., 1413].

Printed: *Univ. Evidence (St Andrews)*, App. Pt. I, 171-2.

28 August, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 608v-611v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Papal confirmation at the petition of the king of Scotland, the bishop of St Andrews, and the prior, archdeacon and chapter of St Andrews, of certain privileges, liberties and immunities granted to the university of St Andrews by the said bishop with the consent of his chapter.<sup>3</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 20 [10 Nov., 1413].

Printed: *Nat. MSS. Scot.*, ii, no. lxiii; *Univ. Evidence (St Andrews)*, App. Pt. I, 173-4.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 600-1.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. *CRP*, i, 600-1.

<sup>3</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 600-1; the bull contains the full text of the bishop's charter given at St Andrews on the penultimate day of February 1411 according to the reckoning of the Scottish church, and in year 18 of Benedict XIII, witnessed by Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, auditor of appeals; John de Merton, provost of the

31 August, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 625v-627

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to Alphonse Rodici, holding a perpetual benefice in the parish church of St Michael de Prima, Palencia diocese.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Sept., anno 19.

1 September, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 399v

To the noblewoman, Eufemie Lyndesay, St Andrews diocese. Indult granting plenary absolution.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Sept., anno 19; expedited, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 19 [21 Sept., 1413].

3 October, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 625-625v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to examine David de Seton, canon and archdeacon of Ross on charges brought against him by John de Inchemartyn, canon of Aberdeen, to the effect that the said David had absented himself from his church for a long time, had cast aside the tonsure and had worn lay clothes to the scandal of many; and if the charges are proven he is to be deprived of his canony and archdeaconry.

Tortosa, 5 Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 20 [4 Dec., 1413].

3 October, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 633-633v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to collate John de Inchemarthyn, canon of Aberdeen, secretary of Alexander Stewart, earl of Mar, to a canony and prebend and the archdeaconry of Ross, value not

---

collegiate church of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese, D.DEC.; Columba de Dunbar, dean of the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese; master Patrick de Houston, canon of Glasgow and Brechin, B.U.J.; John de Loudon, perpetual vicar of Kylpatrik, Glasgow diocese, public notary. Also witnessed by Symon de Lyston, clerk, St Andrews diocese, imperial notary, and Richard de Crag, priest, St Andrews diocese, imperial notary, and sealed by the seal of the bishop and the common seal of the chapter.



exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident, even if the archdeaconry is a dignity or office with cure and the canonry and prebend is specially reserved to papal disposition. Earlier, mandatory letters had been sent to the above bishop to summon and examine David de Seton, then holding the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry, on charges brought by the said John, to the effect that David had absented himself from the said church for a long time, had neglected the cure, had associated himself with notorious schismatics without reasonable cause, and laying aside the tonsure, had worn lay clothes; and if these charges were proven David was to be deprived of the said benefice, which is then to be provided as above to John notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen.

Tortosa, 5 Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 20 [4 Dec., 1413].

5 October, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 633v-634v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to Peter Martin de Misquia, holding a perpetual benefice in the parish churches of Sancte Matre de Mimigay and Sancte Matre de Alayia, Calahorra diocese, the late Martin Fernandi de Bhula who had held perpetual portions in the parish churches of Beate Marie and St John the Apostle and Evangelist of Salvaterra, said diocese, Didacus, bishop of Calahorra, and Martin Martin, calling himself clerk, said diocese.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 20 [4 Dec., 1413].

5 October, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 628-9

To the dean of Brechin, the archdeacon of Dunkeld and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Henry de Ogilvy, clerk, St Andrews diocese, LIC.ART., recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried knight or baron and an unmarried viscountess, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold two benefices, even if one is a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church

and the other a parish church, to a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend called Tulenystyn, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the collation of master Thomas de Tynyng-ham, papal chaplain and former canon to another canonry and prebend and the archdeaconry of Aberdeen, or vacant by the death outside the curia of David Franconer, or in any other way, although it has been unlawfully detained for more than two years by Robert Franconer, calling himself priest, Brechin diocese; notwithstanding that Henry has been granted letters of provision to the parish church of Ennerarite, St Andrews diocese.

Tortosa, 3 Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 20 [20 Mar., 1414].

5 October, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 634v-635v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to Didacus Martin de Paternuia, priest, Calahorra diocese, the late Martin Fernandi de Bhuilla who had held perpetual portions in the parish churches of Beate Marie and St John the Apostle and Evangelist de Salvattery, said diocese, Didacus, bishop of Calahorra, and Martin Martin, calling himself clerk, said diocese.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 20 [4 Dec., 1413].

7 October, 1413

Reg Aven 340, 686-7

To the official of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Donald Mach-nachtan, canon of Dunkeld, M.A., born of noble parents on one side, to a canonry of Dunblane with reservation of a prebend vacant or to be vacant in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Dunblane; notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried nobleman and an unmarried woman from which he was dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure, and then to hold another compatible benefice, and subsequently to hold an elective, major or principal dignity in a metropolitan, cathedral or collegiate church; notwithstanding that

<sup>1</sup> Expedited 7 Id. Nov., anno 20 [7 Nov., 1413] scored out.

he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and the vicarage of the parish church of Memour, said diocese, combined value not exceeding 24 merks sterling to a non-resident, but on his peaceful assecution to a dignity or office with cure he is held to demit the said parish church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 20 [30 Jan., 1414].

7 October, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 346-7

To Nigel de Carrutheris, priest, Glasgow diocese. Reservation of a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kilwinning, OSB, of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, to the value of 25 merks sterling if with cure, and to the value of 18 merks sterling if without cure.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 21 [16 Oct., 1414].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Candida Casa, John Stewart, canon of Glasgow, and William de Govan, canon of Moray.

7 October, 1413

Reg Aven 341, 591V-592

To Columba de Dunbar, secular dean of the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Columba, student in arts for several years at Oxford, legitimate son of George de Dunbar, earl of March, to hold along with the secular deanery of the collegiate church of Dunbar, which is a principal dignity in that church with cure, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident, one other benefice incompatible with the deanery even if a dignity, parsonage or office with cure, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church at the pleasure of the apostolic see, with powers of exchange for two incompatible benefices, provided they are not two major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, or one a major dignity and the other a principal dignity, or two parish churches.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Oct., anno 19; expedited, 3 Non. Dec., anno 20 [3 Dec., 1413].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 601.



## 20-22 BENEDICT XIII

---

16 October, 1413

Reg Aven 344, 588v

To Archibald, earl of Douglas, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Archibald to have a portable altar.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 20; expedited, 7 Id. Nov., anno 20 [7 Nov., 1413].

16 October, 1413

Reg Aven 344, 589-589v

To Thomas Stewart, archdeacon of St Andrews, OSA, B.DEC., natural brother of Robert Stewart, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland. Indult at the petition of the said Robert, for Thomas to visit churches, monasteries and other ecclesiastical places in the archdeaconry of St Andrews by deputy for a period of ten years, and to receive procuration dues in ready money the value of which is not to exceed 30 pieces of silver of Tours per day, twelve of which are worth one florin of gold of Florence, notwithstanding any conditions or letters of the bishop of St Andrews or of the other prelates of the churches city and diocese, or the constitutions of Innocent IV or Gregory X to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 20.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, the archdeacon of Candida Casa, and the official of St Andrews.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 61.

31 October, 1413

Reg Aven 345, 311v-312

To Nicholas Huntar, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Forgan, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Nicholas, chaplain of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to the parish church of Forground

as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £12 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death at the curia of Stephen Bigli, late vicar, and unlawfully detained for about two years by John de Loudan, John Andree, John de Merton and Andrew de Lumly, calling themselves priests, St Andrews and Glasgow dioceses.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Nov., anno 20; expedited, 5 Id. Mar., anno 21 [11 Mar., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense and Dunblane, and the abbot of Balmerino.

14 November, 1413

Reg Aven 343, 129v-130

To master Toribio Garsie de Sanctofacundo, archdeacon of Alcaraz in the church of Toledo. Mandate to surrogate to Richard Cady, priest, Dunkeld diocese, B.DEC., all the rights claimed by James Bisset, canon of St Andrews, OSA, to the parish church of Kylgoure, St Andrews diocese, wont to be governed by secular clerks, value not exceeding £16 old sterling to a non-resident, and then to collate Richard to the said church even if James is found to have detained it unlawfully for more than 19 years. Richard had shown earlier that James had unlawfully detained the church, and mandatory letters were sent to the abbot of Balmerino, unnamed, to settle the case and he instituted proceedings against James, who then offered causes of refusal and finally the case was committed to the above mandatory. Richard had then shown that the said James, papal chaplain, had resigned all his rights to the church through his procurator John Legiert, canon of St Andrews, into the hands of Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery, who received them by papal authority, and now the above mandate is granted lest a new adversary should claim the church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 18 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, Non. Jan., anno 20 [5 Jan., 1414].

21 November, 1413

Reg Aven 344, 790-1

To the bishops of Orense and St Andrews and the archdeacon of Dunkeld. Mandate to induct John Stewart to the archdeaconry of

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 601.

Glasgow and to remove John Forester who was unlawfully receiving the fruits. On the death of Symon de Mandavilla, late archdeacon of Glasgow, papal chaplain and auditor, William de Glendunne had been provided to the archdeaconry, but John Forester unlawfully occupied it and a dispute arose which was committed to master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor, who eventually found for William, and John was to be removed but he appealed to the pope. William then without obtaining possession of the archdeaconry resigned his rights to it into the hands of master Guigo Flandini, papal notary and regent of chancery, in exchange for the subdeanery of Glasgow resigned in the same way by the said John Stewart. William by papal letters was provided to the subdeanery and John to the archdeaconry and John Forester was commanded to give up the archdeaconry; but he and William, bishop of Glasgow, would not obey this command and refused to admit John Stewart to the archdeaconry thereby contracting sentence of excommunication which they held in contempt. As a result this mandate is granted for John Stewart to have complete possession and for John Forester to be utterly removed.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 20 [6 Feb., 1414].

24 November, 1413

Reg Aven 342, 714-714v

To John Legiert, canon of St Andrews, OSA. Indult for John to receive the fruits from his benefice for seven years, while studying letters in a university, without being bound to residence.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, 2 Non. Dec., anno 20 [4 Dec., 1413].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, the dean of Dunkeld, and the archdeacon of Candida Casa.

24 November, 1413

Reg Aven 343, 205-205v

To James Biset, canon of St Andrews, OSA, LIC.DEC. Indult. James had been provided by Clement VII to the priory of St Andrews, a principal dignity with cure, wont to be filled by election, of which no mention had been made in the letters of provision, and dispensed

to hold along with the priory, the perpetual vicarage of Kyligoure, St Andrews diocese both of which James had held for more than 19 years receiving the revenues; when a dispute arose over the said church with Richard Cady, priest, Dunkeld diocese, the case being committed for settlement to master Toribio Garsie de Sanctofacundo, archdeacon of Alcaraz in the church of Toledo. James, however, through his procurator John Legiert, canon of St Andrews, resigned all rights to the said church into the hands of Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery, whereupon he is now to be absolved of all stain and inhability contracted by him as above; but he is to demit the priory.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, Non. Dec., anno 20 [5 Dec., 1413].

24 November, 1413

Reg Aven 343, 205v-206v

To the dean of Dunkeld, the archdeacon of Candida Casa, and the official of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate James Biset, canon of St Andrews, OSA, LIC.DEC., to the priory of St Andrews, an elective major dignity with cure, which he had to demit [as in Reg Aven 343, 205-205v above].

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, Non. Dec., anno 20 [5 Dec., 1413].

25 November, 1413

Reg Aven 343, 186v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to summon and examine William Drakis, perpetual vicar, called sacristan, of the conventual priory of Coldingame, OSB, which office he has held for several years, on a charge brought by Thomas de Seves, monk of Dunfermline, OSB, to the effect that William is a notorious schismatic; and also to summon and examine John de Acles, calling himself prior of the said priory, who had unlawfully detained the sacristanship for more than two years; and if the charge against William and John is proven, William is to be deprived of the sacristanship and John removed.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, 3 Id. Jan., anno 20 [11 Jan., 1414].

25 November, 1413

Reg Aven 343, 186v-188

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate that if William Drakis, perpetual vicar called sacristan of the conventual priory of Coldingham, OSB, a non-elective dignity or parsonage with cure, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, is deprived [as in Reg Aven 343, 186v above], then Thomas de Seves, priest, is to be translated from the monastery of Dunfermline, OSB, and collated to the sacristanship notwithstanding the constitutions of Boniface VIII or any others to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, 3 Id. Jan., anno 20 [11 Jan., 1414].

25 November, 1413

Reg Aven 344, 607v

To Archibald, earl of Douglas, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Archibald to choose a suitable and discreet priest to hear confessions, grant absolution and impose penances.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, 2 Id. Feb., anno 20 [12 Feb., 1414].

27 November, 1413

Reg Aven 343, 188-9

To the bishop of Orense, the dean of Dunkeld and the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm Malcolm de Aula, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., in possession of the parish church of Tanadas, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £50 of old sterling to a non-resident. Malcolm, holding canonries and prebends of Glasgow and the Blessed Mary, St Andrews, together with the perpetual vicarage of Kilkonkar, wished to exchange these for the parish church of Tanadas held by the late William de Strabrok, and so he resigned the canonry and prebend of Glasgow into the hands of Mathew, late bishop of Glasgow, and the canonry and prebend of St Andrews and the vicarage of Kilkonkar into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who also received the resignation of Tanadas from William; and he then provided Malcolm to Tanadas and William to the above benefices by ordinary authority. Malcolm, however, doubted the validity of his provision and was, therefore, granted letters confirming his rights to Tanadas, vacant as above or by the death of John de Muskalburg who died at the curia of



Gregory XI. Subsequently after having possession for six years, Malcolm again doubted the validity of his collation because he was at that time a papal chaplain which had not been stated in the provision, but he was once more provided to the church by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, then with a legate's power of provision. Yet once more he doubted the validity of his provision, which for a third time is confirmed as above, whether Tanadas was vacant because of the exchange, or because of the deaths outside the curia of the said William or Symon [*sic, lege* John] de Musilborth or in any other way, notwithstanding that Malcolm is known to hold a canonry of Brechin with expectation of a prebend.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Dec., anno 20; expedited, 2 Id. Jan., anno 20 [12 Jan., 1414].

11 December, 1413

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult for William, the abbot and the convent of Dunfermline, to assign to certain offices of the monastery with the consent of the convent. William and the chapter had petitioned that this right had long pertained to the abbot and convent, and that papal provisions to the same were acting to the hurt of the monastery, so they had requested that offices should be revocable with the consent of the convent and should be at the disposition of the abbot and convent, which is granted by this indult notwithstanding any statute or constitutions to the contrary.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, 3 Id. Dec., anno 20.

Printed: *Dunfermline Registrum*, no. 401.

21 December, 1413

Reg Aven 344, 561v

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to dispense Dugall de Qwonyyn, layman, Dunblane diocese, to marry Cristiana, daughter of Robert Lamondson, layman, Argyll diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity and that they had known each other carnally on several occasions.

Tortosa, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 20; expedited, 8 Kal. Feb., anno 20 [25 Jan., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 106.

<sup>1</sup> This letter corresponds in all but pontifical year with Reg Vat 329, 131 (pp 381-2 below).

12 January, 1414

Reg Aven 345, 381v-383v

To the bishop of Moray, the dean of Brechin, and the precentor of Dunkeld. Mandate. Richard Cady, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Kylgour, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., had shown that on the 2 Id. Dec., anno 3 [12 Dec., 1396] the abbot and convent of Holyrood, Edinburgh, receiving half the garbal teinds of the parish church of Kyngorne, St Andrews diocese, had been granted an indult to annex and incorporate the church completely without requiring a licence from the ordinary. David, abbot of Melrose, proceeded to the execution of the indult, and after Walter Bel, then rector of the church, had resigned it at the curia into the hands of John, late bishop of Huesca, vice-chancellor of the curia, being granted a pension of £40, the church was incorporated. But Richard had claimed that the abbot and convent could support themselves without the fruits of the said church, so the abbot and convent and Walter Bel are to be summoned and examined; and if this is true the incorporation is to be annulled, and Richard, lately dispensed to hold along with Kylgour another benefice, even if with cure or even if a parish church, with powers of exchange for two incompatibles, is to be inducted to the said church, value not exceeding £70 old sterling to a non-resident, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of Kylgour, value not exceeding £16 old sterling to a non-resident; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to Kyngorne he is to exchange it, or Kylgour, or any other incompatible benefice obtained in exchange, for compatibles otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one or the other.

Tortosa, 20 Id. Jan., anno 20; expedited, Id. Aug., anno 22 [13 Aug., 1416].<sup>1</sup>

22 January, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 365-6

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Martin Martin of Salvatierradealaua, holding a perpetual benefice in the parish church of St Peter de Araya, Calahorra diocese, and Sarcuim Fernandi de Alga, calling himself priest, said diocese.]

<sup>1</sup> 13 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [20 March, 1415] scored out.

Tortosa, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 20; expedited, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 20 [22 Aug., 1414].

15 March, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 643v-644

To Alexander de Carnys, secular provost of the collegiate church of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Indult for Alexander, chaplain and secretary to Archibald, earl of Douglas, Glasgow diocese, to hold certain incompatible benefices for a period of five years. Alexander, holding the said provostry, which is a principal dignity with cure, and a canonry and prebend in the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, had been dispensed to hold along with these one other benefice with or without cure, incompatible with the provostry even if an elective dignity with cure or a parish church, with powers of exchange outside the curia as often as he pleased for two incompatible benefices provided they were not two parish churches, two major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, or one major and the other a principal dignity; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to such an incompatible benefice he had been held to exchange one or the other for compatible benefices otherwise at the end of the three years he had been held to demit one of them; but as he obtained the church of Suchak, and three years have elapsed this extension is granted. Tortosa, Id. Mar., anno 20; expedited, Non. Maii, anno 20 [7 May, 1414].

19 March, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 148v-149v

To William Croyser, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Provision of William, familiar of Archibald, earl of Douglas, Glasgow diocese, to hold *in commendam* the parish church of Kyrkgonen which is united to the monastery of Holm, O.CIST., Carlisle diocese, situated in schismatical territory, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident. On the death outside the curia of William MacMorin, who then held the said church *in commendam*, William, bishop of Glasgow, commended Duncan de Strevlyng, priest, St Andrews diocese, by ordinary authority to hold it in the same way; but he doubted the validity of his tenure and mandatory letters were given to the provost of Lyncludon, Glasgow diocese, to examine Duncan,

dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, to find out if the dispensation was lawful and if so to commend him to the said parish church. Alexander, provost of Lynclouan put the letters into effect and Duncan obtained possession of the church; but subsequently Eliseus, bishop of Candida Casa, provided him by ordinary authority to the parish church of Perton, said diocese, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander Cader, late rector, which church he continues to hold at present; and he later resigned Kyrkgonen through his procurator Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, into the hands of Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery. William is, therefore, to be provided to Kyrkgonen, thus vacant, notwithstanding he has lately been reserved a benefice with or without cure, of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the chapter of St Andrews, OSA, even if a canonry and prebend, parsonage or office in a cathedral or collegiate church. Tortosa, 14 Kal. Apr., anno 20; expedited, 9 Kal. Apr., anno 20 [24 Mar., 1414].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Newbattle and the archdeacon of Teviotdale.

21 March, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 261-262v

To the bishop of Dunblane, the archdeacon of Majorca, and the official of Dunblane. Mandate to collate John de Busby, canon of Moray, to a canonry, prebend and the chancellorship of Glasgow, a non-elective non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £60 old sterling to a non-resident. John, holding the parish church of Eglissham, Glasgow diocese, and John de Erskyn, holding a canonry and the prebend called Campsy and the chancellorship of Glasgow, wishing to exchange these benefices, resigned them into the hands of William, bishop of Glasgow, who admitted them by ordinary authority and by the same authority effected the exchange. John de Busby, however, had doubted the validity of his provision, but his possession is confirmed as above; notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Moray, a perpetual chaplaincy in

the parish church of the Holy Cross of Stirling and the chaplaincy of St Laurence in Perth, St Andrews diocese, which are in lay patronage and require residence by statute, combined value not exceeding £45 old sterling to a non-resident, and that he has recently accepted the parish church of Forgund, St Andrews diocese, by virtue of a former papal reservation of a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of St Andrews, which church he had held for six weeks before demitting it when he heard it was reserved to papal provision. John is dispensed to hold the chaplaincies along with the canonry, prebend and chancellorship notwithstanding the statute of residency as above, but on his peaceful assecution to the canonry, prebend and chancellorship the above letters of reservation are to become invalid.

Tortosa, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 20; expedited, 2 Kal. Maii, anno 20 [30 Apr., 1414].

21 March, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 580v-581

To all the faithful. Grant of indulgence to those visiting the abbey church of Blessed Mary of Lindores, OSB, which is dedicated to the Blessed Virgin Mary, on certain feastdays [named].

Tortosa, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 20; expedited, 6 Kal. Maii, anno 20 [26 Apr., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 62.

30 March, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 646v-647v

To John de Busbi, chancellor of Glasgow. Indult for John, secretary of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, holding a canonry and prebend and the chancellorship of Glasgow, which is a non-major dignity with cure, a canonry and prebend of Moray, and lately holding perpetual chaplaincies in the parish church of the Holy Cross of Stirling and of St Laurence in Perth, St Andrews diocese, collective value to a non-resident in the chapels and churches not exceeding £120 old sterling, to hold along with the chancellorship one other incompatible benefice even if a dignity, parsonage, or office in a cathedral or collegiate church, or an elective major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church with cure, with powers of exchange for two only incompatible

benefices provided they are not two parish churches, two major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, one major or principal dignity, or a parish church with either a major or principal dignity; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to such benefices he is held to exchange one or other for compatibles otherwise at the end of the three years he is held to demit one of them. Tortosa, 3 Kal. Apr., anno 20; expedited, 2 Id. Maii, anno 20 [14 May, 1414].

16 April, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 634v-635v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult at the petition of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, for John, the abbot and the convent of Blessed Mary of Lindoris, OSB, to annex and incorporate *in proprios usus* the parish church of Crech, situated near the monastery, said diocese, whose value is not more than £18 old sterling, on its cession by or on the death of its present rector, Laurence de Lindores, providing in his place a perpetual vicar with a portion sufficient to support himself and pay episcopal and other dues. The incorporation is desired because the monastic building has collapsed, and the resources of the monastery, concentrated far from the monastery, are diminished by the robbers and thieves commonly called 'wild Scots'.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, 16 Kal. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 2 Kal. Maii, anno 20 [30 Apr., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 63.

17 April, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 659v-660

To Thomas Valas, priest, St Andrews diocese. Reservation to Thomas, chaplain of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, of a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Lindoris, OSB, to the value of 18 merks sterling.

Tortosa, 15 Kal. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [21 Mar., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Balmerino, and the official of St Andrews.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 601.

26 April, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 741V-742

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to dispense the nobleman William de Ketht, doncel, St Andrews diocese, to marry the noblewoman Marjory Fraser, daughter of the nobleman Alexander Fraser, Moray diocese, notwithstanding their being related, William in the third and Marjory in the fourth degrees of consanguinity on both sides.

Tortosa, 6 Kal. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 3 Non. Nov., anno 21 [11 Nov., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 107.

26 April, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 742

To the bishop of Aberdeen. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Alexander de Fraser, doncel, Moray diocese, to marry the noblewoman Mariota de Keth, daughter of the nobleman Sir Robert de Ketht, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related, Alexander in the fourth and Mariota in the third degrees of consanguinity on both sides.

Tortosa, 6 Kal. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 4 Id. Nov., anno 21 [10 Nov., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 108.

29 April, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 754-754V

To James de Lyndesay, deacon, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC. Indult dispensing James, kinsman of Alexander de Lyndesay, earl of Crawford, M.A., dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure and then to hold two other benefices even if canonries and prebends, dignities or offices in cathedral churches with powers of exchange, from all stain and inhability contracted by unlawfully holding the parish church of St Brioci, St Andrews diocese, but he is to demit the church. James had held the said church for more than six years without being raised to the priesthood and with a dispensation, and on 4 Id. Dec., anno 19 [10 Dec., 1412] all stain and inhability had been abolished although he was to demit the church to which he was again later

apostolically provided. Subsequently, however, James had shown that he had held the said church along with a canonry, prebend and the treasurership of Aberdeen without a papal dispensation, and although later resigning the canonry, prebend and treasurership he had continued to hold the parish church as above, which he is now to demit as above.

Tortosa, 3 Kal. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [18 Mar., 1415].

29 April, 1414

Reg Aven 345, 380v-381v

To the bishop of Orense, the bishop of Aberdeen, and the abbot of Balmerino. Mandate to collate James de Lindsay, deacon, St Andrews diocese, B.D.E.C., M.A., kinsman of Alexander de Lindsay, earl of Crawford, to the parish church of St Brioci, St Andrews diocese, which he had to demit [as in Reg Aven 344, 754-754v above].

Tortosa, 3 Kal. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [18 Mar., 1415].

4 May, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 669v-670

To the nobleman Sir John Montisgomerie and the noblewoman Margaret Maxwell, Glasgow diocese. Dispensation is granted to John to marry Margaret at the petition of Muriella, duchess of Albany, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degrees of consanguinity and affinity.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, 4 Non. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 20 [17 July, 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 109.

4 May, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 670

To the nobleman Robert Stewart de Fiff, doncel, and the noblewoman Euphemia Stewart, countess palatine of Strathern, St Andrews and Dunblane dioceses. Dispensation is granted to Robert to marry Eufemia at the petition of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of the realm of Scotland, notwithstanding their being

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 602.



related in the third degree of consanguinity and in the fourth degree of affinity.<sup>1</sup>

Tortosa, 4 Non. Maii, anno 20; expedited, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 20 [17 July, 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 110.

1 June, 1414

Reg Aven 342, 28-29

To John, abbot of Balmerino, O.CIST. Mandate to act as collector for the papal camera in realms and lands subject to the king of Scots, with powers to depute collectors and sub-collectors in cities and dioceses to collect from anyone of any grade, condition or dignity even if a major one, or any order whether Cistercian, Cluniac, Carthusian, Augustine, Benedictine and from the hospitals of St John of Jerusalem, of St James de Spata, of Talastrava, of Alcantara or any others; and John is to swear the oath of fealty at the hands of Finlay, bishop of Dunblane, which is then to be sent to the pope by letters patent under John's seal by the next envoy. St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jun., anno 20.

1 June, 1414

Reg Aven 342, 29-30v

To John, abbot of Balmerino, O.CIST., papal nuncio and collector in lands and realms subject to the king of Scots. Mandate to collect from patriarchates, archbishoprics, bishoprics and abbeys reserved to the pope and from churches, monasteries, priories, dignities, parsonages, offices, canonries and prebends, and the benefices of any other churches, monasteries and orders, exempt or non-exempt, the goods and revenues owed to the camera which are to be sent as quickly as possible to the camera.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jun., anno 20.

1 June, 1414

Reg Aven 342, 36-37v

To John, abbot of Balmerino, O.CIST., papal nuncio and collector in realms and lands subject to the king of Scots. Mandate to collect first year fruits from any reserved priory, dignity, prebend or other benefice, exempt or non-exempt, secular and regular, vacant by

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 602.

death, cession or for exchange although the reservation does not apply to conventual priories, to benefices whose revenues do not exceed £10 of Tours, or to chapels where prayers for the dead are said night and day, or where alms are given; but all priories and dignities, parsonages, offices, canonries and prebends affected by Clement VII's bull are held to pay, and if necessary the secular arm is to be used to enforce payment.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jun., anno 20.

2 June, 1414

Reg Aven 342, 27

To the nobleman Robert, duke of Albany. Indult for Robert to use fruits, rents and profits owed to the camera, from all dignities whether episcopal, abbatial, major or principal, vacant in the kingdom of Scotland or in lands subject to the king of Scots, during the next five years, for the ransom of James, king of Scots, and Murdac, son of Robert, held captive by the English for more than ten years, to be paid over by John, abbot of Balmerino, O.CIST. collector general, who is to ensure the money is used for this purpose only, and no other.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Jun., anno 20.

Printed: *St Andrews Copiale*, 241-2; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 64.

15 June, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 796

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Mandate. James de Haldenston, canon of St Andrews, OSA, and prior of May, which is dependent on the church of St Andrews, had shown that he had been collated and assecuted to the said priory and had peacefully possessed it for more than three years; but then William Nori, calling himself canon of St Andrews, had claimed the priory and a dispute had arisen, which at William's instance was committed for settlement to Fernando Martini, dean of Segovia, papal chaplain and auditor, who, again at William's instance, had granted inhibitory letters against the said James. But while the case was pending William had violently invaded the manor of Petynweme annexed to the priory, smashed some of the doors and caused much damage, so at James' petition the mandatory is to remove the inhibition placed on James, and to restore him to the priory.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 20; expedited, Non. Jul., anno 20 [7 July, 1414].

Printed: *St Andrews Copiale*, 366-7.

21 June, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 688

To master James de Haldeston, prior of May, OSA, St Andrews diocese, and papal chaplain. Appointment of James, constituted a priest, as a papal chaplain and familiar.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Jul., anno 20; expedited, 5 Non. Jul., anno 20 [3 July, 1414].

Printed: *St Andrews Copiale*, 242; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 65.

16 July, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 362-362v

To the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Balmerino, and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm Celestine Johannis, canon of Inchaffray, OSA, in possession of the priory of Strathfulen, OSA, which is neither a dignity or parsonage and is non-elective without cure, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the free resignation of John de Mortimer, former prior, outside the curia, into the hands of Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, who admitted the resignation by ordinary authority; whereupon the abbot and convent of Inchaffray, to whom the presentation to the said priory had pertained from ancient custom, presented the said Celestine to Robert inside the lawful time and he was provided to the priory by ordinary authority; but he had doubted the validity of his presentation and provision and sought confirmation which is granted as above.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Aug., anno 20; expedited, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 20 [18 Aug., 1414].

28 August, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 715v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Cuenca diocese.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 20.

2 September, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 376v-377v

To Robert Stewart, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese. Provision of Robert, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, to the parish church of Dunlop, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the resignation at the curia of John Stewart, who had held it along with the archdeaconry of Glasgow, a non-major dignity with cure, through his procurator John de Lichon, rector of the parish church of Makard, St Andrews diocese, into the hands of master Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Sept., anno 20; expedited, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 20 [25 Sept., 1414].

Concurrent mandate to the precentors of Segorbe and Glasgow and the official of St Andrews.

25 September, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 405v-407

To the secular provost and college of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese, and the precentor of Glasgow. Mandate to receive the resignations outside the curia of the benefices held by John Stewart, archdeacon of Glasgow, and perpetual vicar of the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, by John Forestar, papal chaplain holding a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend called Une, and with a claim to the archdeaconry of Glasgow, by William de Glendonwyn, subdean of Glasgow, holding the parish church of Glencarne, Glasgow diocese, and by George de Borthwyk, holding the parish church of Douglas, Glasgow diocese, a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend called Mofet, a canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend called Abredour. Having received the resignations they are to collate John Stewart, lately reserved two incompatible benefices, to the subdeanery of Glasgow, an elective office with cure, along with the parish church of Douglas, a church in lay patronage, John Forestar to the canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend of Abredour, also in lay patronage, William to the canonry of Aberdeen and the prebend of Une and to the canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Mofit, and George to the archdeaconry of Glasgow an elective dignity

with cure, notwithstanding that John Forestar is known to hold the parish church of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, and that William is known to hold the said church of Glencarne; and upon the collations being effected, the mandatories are to collect money owed to the camera.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 4 Non. Nov., anno 21 [2 Nov., 1414].

29 September, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 392-3

To the abbot of Blessed Mary of Newbattle. Mandate to confirm John de Carketil, priest, St Andrews diocese, *M.A.*, in possession of a perpetual chaplaincy at the altar of the Blessed Virgin Mary in the church of St Giles of Edinburgh, of no value, erected by the late Sir William Mure, lord of Albycorne, Dunkeld diocese, who had stated that the presentation to the said chaplaincy should pertain to the alderman and community of Edinburgh with the advice of the archdeacon of Lothian. John had been presented by the above to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, outside the curia and he had admitted the presentation by ordinary authority and by the same authority instituted John to the chaplaincy; but John doubted the validity of his presentation and institution and sought confirmation, which is granted as above, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he had been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, Id. Oct., anno 21 [15 Oct., 1414].

29 September, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 393-393V

To the abbot of Newbattle. Mandate to confirm John de Crag, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of a perpetual chaplaincy at the altar of the Blessed Virgin Catherine, in the parish church of St Giles of Edinburgh, of no value, erected by the late Roger Boy, inhabitant of Edinburgh, and David, king of Scots, the presentation to which was to pertain to the alderman and the community of Edinburgh with the advice of the archdeacon of Lothian. John had been presented by the above to Henry, bishop of St Andrews,

who by ordinary authority accepted the presentation and by the same authority instituted John to the chaplaincy, but John doubted the validity of his presentation and institution and sought confirmation which is granted as above.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, Id. Oct., anno 21 [15 Oct., 1414].

30 September, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 398v-399v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate John Bridiny, priest, St Andrews diocese, to a perpetual chaplaincy at the altar of the Blessed Virgin Mary in the parish church of St Giles, Edinburgh, of no value, erected by the late John de Almercim, burgess of the said town, who had stated the presentation to the chaplaincy was to pertain to the alderman and the community of the town, and if at the end of two months no suitable person had been presented then the presentation was to devolve to the archdeacon of Lothian. Several years of vacancy had elapsed before the alderman and community presented John to the bishop of St Andrews who had refused to admit the presentation, and so this mandate is granted. St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 21 [20 Oct., 1414].

September, 1414<sup>1</sup>

Reg Vat 332, 30v

*Institutiones.* Scottish magistrands are authorised to receive their degrees from the bishop of St Andrews.

1 October, 1414

Reg Aven 342, 654v-655

To John, abbot of Crossraguel, O.CLUN. Provision of John, priest, monk of Paisley, to the abbacy of Crossraguel, a monastery reserved to papal provision, vacant by the provision of Roland, former abbot to the monastery of Paisley.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 17 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [16 Dec., 1415].

Concurrent letters to the convent of the monastery of Crossraguel, O.CLUN., and to James, king of Scots.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Certain non-Scottish items bear dates during this month.      <sup>2</sup> Castile scored out.

1 October, 1414

Reg Vat 328, 24-24v

To Roland, abbot of Paisley, O.CLUN. Provision of Roland, abbot of Crossraguel to the abbacy of Paisley, vacant by the death outside the curia of John, late abbot, under whom the abbey had been reserved to papal provision.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 17 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [16 Dec., 1415].

Concurrent letters to the convent of Paisley, O.CLUN., to the vassals of the abbey of Paisley, and to James, king of Scots.

1 October, 1414

Reg Aven 344, 80IV-802

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to examine William Franc-land, calling himself abbot of Insafra, OSA, on charges brought against him by the noblewoman Morelle, wife of Robert, duke of Albany, to the effect that William had alienated and wasted the goods of the abbey, had suffered the building to fall into ruins and had lived publicly with a concubine. If the charges are proven William is to be deprived and Patrick de Lorne, canon in the monastery of Cambuskenet, said order, constituted a priest, if found to be suitable, is to be provided to the abbacy thus vacant.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 6 Id. Nov., anno 21 [8 Nov., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 66.

2 October, 1414

Reg Aven 345, 524-524v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Martin de Salvalta, perpetual portionary in the church of Tarragona and Bartholomew Genesa, calling himself perpetual vicar of the church of Boria, said diocese.]

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 6 Non. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [17 Nov., 1414].

10 October, 1414

Reg Aven 343, 408-9

To the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Newbattle, and the archdeacon of Dunkeld. Mandate to confirm John de Lawedre, perpetual

vicar of the parish church of Dudyngiston, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., in possession of a perpetual chaplaincy at the altar of the Holy Rood in the parish church of St Giles, Edinburgh, value not exceeding £3 old sterling to a non-resident, erected by the late John de Cuvitenesi, burgess of Edinburgh, who had stated the presentation was to pertain to the community, alderman and baillies. John had thus been presented to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, outside the curia and he admitted the presentation and instituted John to the chaplaincy; but John later had doubted the validity of his presentation and sought confirmation which is granted as above, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman from which he had first been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, and then to hold another benefice with or without cure, compatible with the first, and notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said church of Dudyngiston, value not exceeding £5 old sterling to a non-resident. St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Oct., anno 20; expedited, 3 Non. Nov., anno 21 [3 Nov., 1414].

11 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 284v-285

To Adam de Bonkil, layman, and Arabelle Frankis, St Andrews diocese. Dispensation is granted to remain in the marriage they had contracted *per verba legitime de presenti* and had consummated in ignorance of their being related in the third and fourth degrees of affinity, and any children they now have or may have in the future are to be legitimate.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Oct., anno 21; expedited, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 21 [20 Oct., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. III.

18 October, 1414

Reg Aven 346, 724-724v

To the secular provost of the collegiate church of the Blessed Mary of St Andrews. Mandate to reserve to James de Lumly, canon of St Andrews, OSA, a benefice of the kind wont to be served by canons of that church, in the gift of the bishop, prior and chapter of St Andrews, even if a priory, parsonage, office or vicarage, to the value of £40 of Tours.



St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 10 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [22 Nov., 1414].

19 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 287v-288v

To John, abbot of Dryburgh, and William, abbot of Holywood, O.PREM. Mandate, at the petition of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, to visit all abbeys, priories and ecclesiastical places of that order in Scotland to correct any abuses, since the abbot of Premontre, Laon diocese, and the father abbots of these places in England who are accustomed to make these visitations are all in rebellion, until such times as they are reduced to obedience and notwithstanding any constitutions, letters, indult or exemptions to the contrary.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 14 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 6 Id. Nov., anno 21 [8 Nov. 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 67.

21 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 287-287v

To Robert Stewart, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Robert, kinsman of James, king of Scots, and Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure and then to hold two other benefices even if one were a canonry and prebend in a cathedral, by virtue of which he had obtained the perpetual vicarage of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese, to hold as many benefices of as many kinds as he wishes with powers of exchange as often as he pleases.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 6 Id. Nov., anno 21 [8 Nov., 1514].

Concurrent mandate to John, abbot of Dryburgh, and William, abbot of Holywood, O.PREM.

21 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 293v-294

To Walter Stewart, canon of Glasgow. Indult for Walter, dispensed of a defect of birth as a son of Robert, late king of Scots, a married man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders

and to hold one, two or three compatible benefices with or without cure, provided they were not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches without further mention of his defect of birth, by virtue of which he holds a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Barlanark, to hold as many different kinds of benefices as he pleases with powers of exchange as often as he wishes.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 13 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [19 Nov., 1414].

22 October, 1414

Reg Aven 345, 229v-230v

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to provide William de Blar, priest, monk of Coupar, O.CIST., B.DEC., to the abbacy of Kynlos, vacant by the resignation outside the curia of Adam de Tarras, former abbot, into the hands of David, abbot of Melrose, and which had been reserved under Adam to papal provision. On Adam's resignation the convent, in ignorance of the reservation, had elected William as abbot and he had consented to the election, which was confirmed by John, late bishop of Moray, who had given William administration of the goods; but on learning of the said reservation William had appealed to the pope who annulled his election and the events subsequent, but to prevent a long harmful vacancy grants the above mandate. William is to be consecrated by the mandatory or another catholic bishop who is to receive from William the oath of fealty which is then to be sent under his seal to the pope by the next envoy.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [17 Nov., 1414].

22 October, 1414

Reg Aven 345, 744v

To William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Lescalryk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for William to choose a confessor.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 6 Id. Nov., anno 21 [8 Nov., 1414].

22 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 286-286v

To Patrick de Spalding, dean of Aberdeen, D.LEG., M.A. Indult for Patrick to hold along with the deanery of Aberdeen which is a

major elective dignity with cure, and canonries and prebends in Brechin and Aberdeen, combined value to a non-resident not exceeding 120 merks old sterling, one other incompatible benefice with or without cure with powers of exchange outside the curia for two incompatible benefices. Patrick had been dispensed under Clement VII to hold along with a canonry and prebend of Moray and the parish church of Lundi, St Andrews diocese, one dignity, parsonage or office with or without cure, even if a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange as often as he pleased for similar or dissimilar benefices, and now he is further dispensed as above.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 3 Non. Nov., anno 21 [3 Nov., 1414].

22 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 291

To William Stephani, rector of the parish church of Lescalryk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for William to choose a suitable and discreet priest to hear his confessions and grant absolution in cases pertinent to minor penitentiaries at the curia.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 16 Kal. Dec., anno 22 [16 Nov., 1414].

22 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 291V-292

To Thomas Stewart, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Thomas, related in the second degree of consanguinity to James, king of Scots, and kinsman of both Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, and Alexander, earl of Mar, admiral of Scotland, recently dispensed of his defect of birth as the son of a deacon and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold one, two or three benefices with power of exchange for compatible benefices, now to hold as many different kinds of benefices as he wishes with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [17 Nov., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 68.

22 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 294-294v

To Walter Stewart, clerk, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Walter, related in the second degree of consanguinity to James, king of Scots, and kinsman of both Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, and Alexander, earl of Mar, admiral of Scotland, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of a deacon and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold one, two or three benefices even if with cure, with power of exchange for compatible benefices, to hold as many different kinds of benefices as he wishes with power of exchange as often as he pleases. St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [20 Nov., 1414].

28 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 293

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to dispense John de Dun, layman, to marry Elizabeth Flemyng, Moray diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the second degree of affinity arising from the fact that the late John de Innes, same diocese, who had carnally known the above Elizabeth and had had a child by her, was related in the second degree of consanguinity to the said John de Dun.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 13 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [19 Nov., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 112.

28 October, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 293-293v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Sir Alexander de Forbes to marry the noblewoman Murielle de Chesholm, Aberdeen and Moray dioceses, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity on both sides.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 13 Kal. Dec., anno 21 [19 Nov., 1414].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 113.

11 November, 1414

Reg Aven 347; 298v-299v

To Robert Stewart, perpetual vicar of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Robert, dispensed [as in Reg Aven 347, 287-287v above

p 303] to hold along with the parish church of Dunlop, one other benefice with or without cure, incompatible with Dunlop even if a parish church, a major elective dignity, a parsonage or an office in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange for two incompatible benefices, provided they are not two major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, or one a major and the other a principal dignity; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to such an incompatible benefice he is to exchange it or the parish church for compatibles, otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one or the other.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Nov., anno 21; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 21 [14 Mar., 1415].

19 December, 1414

Reg Aven 347, 341-341V

To Robert Stewart, scholar, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Robert, recently dispensed of a defect of birth as a son of Alexander, earl of Mar, admiral of Scotland, an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold one, two or three incompatible benefices, now to hold as many different kinds of benefices as he pleases.

St Mathews, Tortosa diocese, 14 Kal. Dec., anno 21; expedited, 2 Kal. Feb., anno 21 [31 Jan., 1415].

1414<sup>1</sup>

Reg Vat 332, 31-32V

*Instructiones.* Details given of ambassadors being sent to lands of Germans, Scots and English, concerning the council of Constance in Alemania.

*Item.* Scottish students at Paris, of whom there are about twenty, are authorised to continue their studies there or in Scotland and also to graduate.

*Item.* master John Gray, a Scotsman, M.A., M.MED., is excused attendance and recommended as the ambassador to Scotland from the king of France.

<sup>1</sup> No date given, but from sequence of events, the end of 1414 appears to be the most likely date for this letter.

22 January, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 403

To Alexander, elect of Caithness. Indult for Alexander to be consecrated by a catholic bishop of his choice, who is to receive from Alexander the oath of fealty which is then to be sent by letters patent under Alexander's seal to the pope by the next envoy.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 21; expedited, Kal. Mar., anno 21 [1 Mar., 1415].

1 February, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 746v

To Robert, duke of Albany, and Murielle, his wife. Indult for Robert and Murielle to choose a confessor.

Valencia, Tarragona province, Kal. Feb., anno 21; expedited, 3 Non. Apr., anno 21 [3 Apr., 1415].

1 February, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 318v

To Robert, duke of Albany, and Murielle, his wife. Indult for Robert and Murielle to choose a suitable and discreet priest to hear confessions and grant absolution in cases pertinent to minor penitentiaries at the curia.

Valencia, Tarragona diocese, Kal. Feb., anno 21; expedited, 3 Non. Apr., anno 21 [3 Apr., 1415].

7 February, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 455-455v

To Robert Stewart, scholar, St Andrews diocese. Indult. [As in Reg Aven 347, 341-341v above p 307.]

Valencia, Tarragona province, 7 Id. Feb., anno 21.

12 February, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 427v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Alexander de Burchle, lord of the place de Burchle, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Agnes Berclay, daughter of the late Duncan Berclay, St Andrews diocese, both claiming to be of baronial race, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 2 Id. Feb., anno 21; expedited, Non. Mar., anno 21 [7 Mar., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 114.

14 February, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 303-303v

To the archdeacon of Teviotdale in the church of Glasgow. Mandate to confer and assign to William Croyser all rights to the parish church of Torbolton, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of William de Fare, late rector. On William Fare's death, David, the abbot, and the convent of Melrose, O.CIST., having the right of presentation, presented William Croyser to William, bishop of Glasgow, within the lawful time; but subsequently Andrew, minister of the house of Fale, O.TRIN., presented a certain clerk, name to be had as expressed, and the nobleman John Stewart, lord of Crukston, presented Robert Stewart, calling himself clerk, Glasgow diocese, to the said bishop for institution, and a dispute arose between David, Andrew and John over the right of presentation in the presence of the said bishop, who unjustly refused to admit William Croyser's presentation and instead admitted Robert to the said church which he has unlawfully detained for about eight months. As, however, the church is said to be vacant, David, Andrew and John are to be summoned, and if the church is found to be vacant then this mandate on behalf of William Croyser is to be effected, notwithstanding that he has lately been reserved a benefice with or without cure of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of St Andrews, and that by virtue of other letters of provision he had obtained the parish church of Kyrkgonen, Glasgow diocese; but on his peaceful assecution to Torbolton, the said letters and processes and anything consequent are to become invalid. Valencia, Tarragona province, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 8 Id. Jun., anno 21 [6 June, 1415].

14 February, 1415

Reg Aven 346, 638-638v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to reserve to William de Carnis, priest, St Andrews diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of

Arbroath, OSB, to the value of 35 merks sterling if it stands in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half, and to the value of 22 merks sterling if it stands elsewhere.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [27 Mar., 1415].

14 February, 1415

Reg Aven 346, 639-639v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to reserve to William de Forestar, priest, Glasgow diocese, a benefice of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the abbot and convent of Kelso, OSB, to the value of 30 merks sterling if it is situated in those parts where the ancient taxation of the teinds is not reduced by half, and to the value of 20 merks sterling if it is situated elsewhere. Valencia, Tarragona province, 16 Kal. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [27 Mar., 1415].

15 February, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 473v

To Andrew de Hawik, rector of the parish church of Lyston, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Andrew, secretary of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, to hold along with the said parish church, or another benefice with cure even if an elective dignity which he might obtain in the future, one other benefice incompatible with the above, even if another parish church, with powers of exchange outside the curia for two incompatible benefices; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to such incompatibles, he is to exchange one for compatibles, otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one or the other.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 15 Kal. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 16 Kal. Maii, anno 21 [16 Apr., 1415].

19 February, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 300

To James Biset, prior of St Andrews, OSA, LIC.DEC., papal chaplain. Confirmation of the provision of James to the said priory, although it had been incorrectly stated in the original papal letters of provision that the priory was worth no more than 100 gold florins whereas in fact it has no fruits of its own and its resources are held in common with the chapter.



Valencia, Tarragona province, 11 Kal. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [18 Mar., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 69.

1 March, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 359v-360v

To the archdeacon of St Andrews in Scotland. Mandate to confirm John de Balbryny, holding a perpetual benefice at the altar of St Mary in the parish church of St Andrews in the city of St Andrews, in possession of the parish church of Michkyl, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 18 gold francs to a non-resident. John holding the parish church of Auldcathy, said diocese, and John de Ponfret, holding Michkyl wishing an exchange had resigned the churches into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, outside the curia who had accepted the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority had effected the exchange; but John, however, later doubting the validity of his possession sought confirmation which is granted as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said perpetual benefice without cure at the altar of St Mary. Valencia, Tarragona province, Kal. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [20 Mar., 1415].

4 March, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 483v-484v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to collate Columba de Dunbar, secular dean of the collegiate church of St Baya de Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, kinsman of James, king of Scots, son of George, earl of March in Scotland, to the hospital of Rothven, Aberdeen diocese, as a reserved benefice without cure, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of Henry, then holding it, to the bishopric of Moray, notwithstanding that Columba is known to hold the said deanery, value not exceeding £40 Scots.<sup>1</sup> Valencia, Tarragona province, 4 Non. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 21 [14 Mar., 1415].

8 March, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 777-8

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate. It had been shown to the pope on behalf of Alexander de Lychton, preceptor called prior of the

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 602.

preceptory called priory of the hospital of St John of Jerusalem of Torfychyn, St Andrews diocese, that John de Benyne and Thomas de Gudwyne, calling themselves priests and brothers of the said hospital, had joined with several schismatics including Philbert de Neilhaco, former master of the said order in supporting the late Alexander v and John xxiij, that John and Thomas had condemned certain processes instituted by the pope against the schismatics, and that along with several others (names to be had as expressed) calling themselves brothers of the said hospital, they had unlawfully detained certain fruits and gravely disturbed Alexander, who had appealed to the pope. The mandatory is, therefore, to warn John and Thomas and the others to make reparation within a certain time under pain of ecclesiastical censure, calling on the aid of the secular arm if necessary.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 8 Id. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 21 [14 Mar., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 70.

9 March, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 776-7

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to annul the marriage between Alexander, earl of Mar, Aberdeen diocese, and Maria de Horn, Liege diocese, at the petitions of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of the realm of Scotland, of the said Alexander, and of the council of the realm. Alexander while in Brabant had contracted marriage *per verba legitime de presenti* with the said Maria, not knowing that she was already married and had left her husband without the church's judgement. The marriage had been consummated, and Alexander had lived with Maria for about eight days, but on account of the wars and disturbances then rife, he was recalled to Scotland where he learned about Maria's earlier marriage and he had then sought an annulment. As a result Maria is to be cited to appear before the mandatory and because she is resident in a schismatical area, the citation is to be placed in the church of the city, town or castle nearest to her, and proceedings are to be taken against her even as far as a definitive sentence.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 7 Id. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 21 [14 March, 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 115.

11 March, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 403

To Henry, bishop of Moray. Indult to dispense 50 persons of his diocese from any defect of birth to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold one benefice with cure.

Valencia, Tarragona diocese, 5 Id. Mar., anno 21; expedited, 2 Id. Mar., anno 21 [14 Mar., 1415].

14 March, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 649-649v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in letter relating to Bartholomew Spareth, holding a perpetual benefice in the collegiate church of St John in the town of Perpignan, Elne diocese.] Valencia, Tarragona province, 2 Id. Mar., anno 21.

27 March, 1415

Reg Aven 346, 541-2

To Hugh Walteri, canon of Moray. Provision of Hugh to a canonry of Moray with reservation of a prebend, dignity, parsonage or office, with or without cure provided it is not a major dignity.<sup>1</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona province, 6 Kal. Apr., anno 21; expedited, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 23 [26 Oct., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the dean of Dunkeld, and the precentor of Segorbe.

5 April, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 387v-388v

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate to collate Alexander de Lawedre, canon of Glasgow, B.D.E.C., brother of William, bishop of Glasgow, to a canonry, prebend and the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, a non-elective reserved benefice with cure which is neither a dignity or parsonage, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander de Lillisclef, late archdeacon, who had held also the parish church of Caldercomite, St Andrews diocese, and on whose death Robert,

<sup>1</sup> Another of the same, scored out and only eight lines extant, occurs in Reg Vat 328, 406.

bishop of Dunkeld, perhaps in ignorance of the papal reservation, had provided Alexander by ordinary authority to the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry which he had held for about three months. The pope annuls this provision and Alexander is to be collated as above, even if it is found that because Alexander de Lillisclef had been a papal sub-collector, his canonry, prebend and archdeaconry were specially reserved to papal provision, and notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend called Edliston, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident.

Valencia, Tarragona province, Non. Apr., anno 21; expedited, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 21 [22 Apr., 1415].

24 April, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 370-370v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to induct Alan de Govan, monk of Paisley, O.CLUN., today assigned an annual pension of £20 old sterling from the goods of the said monastery, to the claustral priory of the monastery which is non-elective, valueless and without cure and is neither a dignity or parsonage, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Stanhouse, late prior claustral, and unlawfully detained by a certain person (name to be had as expressed). Valencia, Tarragona province, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 21; expedited, 4 Id. Jun., anno 21 [10 June, 1415].

24 April, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 730-731v

To master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Scottish mandatory in a letter relating to Jaen diocese.]

Valencia, Tarragona province, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 21.

24 April, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 390-390v

To Alan de Govan, monk of Paisley, O.CLUN. Provision of Alan, today provided to the claustral priory of Paisley which is of no value, of an annual pension of £20 old sterling, payable twice yearly

at Christmas and Easter by the abbot and convent of Paisley under pain of excommunication, until such times as he is peacefully assecuted to a benefice of equal or greater value.

Valencia, Tarragona diocese, 8 Kal. Maii, anno 21; expedited, Kal. Jul., anno 21 [1 July, 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense and St Andrews, and the abbot of Newbattle.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 71.

April, 1415

Reg Vat 332, 59v

*Memoriale* of things to be carried out in Scotland by master Philip de Medalia, canon of Barcelona, M.THEOL., on behalf of the pope. After greeting the duke of Albany, Philip is to relate that after negotiations with the king of Aragon at Morella, Tortosa diocese, ambassadors had been sent to Constance, where it had been agreed that a meeting of Benedict, the king of Aragon and Sigismund, king of the Romans, should be held at Nice the following June. He is to request the presence of Scottish representatives at this meeting.

Printed: *St Andrews Copiale*, no. 15.

April, 1415

Reg Vat 332, 51-51v

*Memoriale* of things to be carried out in Scotland by the bishop of Moray on behalf of the pope. He is to report to the duke of Albany the beginnings of negotiations with Sigismund, king of the Romans, and that the pope is thinking of going to Sicily to try and effect the union. The bishop is to report back to the pope about certain heretical doctrines apparently found in Scotland, and also to report concerning the suitability of the abbot of Crosraguel for promotion to Paisley abbey, and finally to proclaim that Benedict has decided to provide William Stephani to the bishopric of Orkney.

Printed: *St Andrews Copiale*, no. 14.

23 May, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 595-595v

To the archdeacon of Brechin. Mandate to induct Walter de Lychon, subdean of Brechin, twenty three years old, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Fordon, St Andrews diocese, a

reserved benefice with cure, value not exceeding £10 old sterling, vacant by the death at the curia of John de Lychon, late vicar, notwithstanding that Walter is known to hold the said subdeanery, value 20 shillings old sterling, and notwithstanding his defect of age.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 10 Kal. Jun., anno 21; expedited, Id. Jul., anno 21 [15 July, 1415].

3 June, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 356v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Thomas de Dunbar, doncel, son of the nobleman Thomas, earl of Moray, to marry the noblewoman Eufemia, countess of Ross, Moray and Ross dioceses, notwithstanding their being related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 3 Non. Jun., anno 21; expedited, Id. Jun., anno 21 [13 Jun., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 116.

7 June, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 802-802v

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate to hear and settle a dispute between Patrick de Spaldyng, dean of Aberdeen, D.LEG., and Richard Knight calling himself priest, St Andrews diocese, over a canonry and prebend of Brechin, held for more than eight years by Patrick and claimed by Richard, at whose petition the case had been referred to master Louis de Valtierra, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals; but now after a year had elapsed and no decision having been given, the case is committed, at Patrick's request, to the above mandatory for settlement.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 7 Id. Jun., anno 21; expedited, 10 Kal. Jul., anno 21 [22 June, 1415].

14 June, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 245v-246v

To Thomas, elect of Candida Casa. Provision of Thomas, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals,

priest, D.DEC., to the bishopric of Candida Casa, which is immediately subject to the Roman church, vacant by the death outside the curia of Eliseus, late bishop, under whom the bishopric was reserved to papal provision.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 18 Kal. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 3 Id. Sept., anno 21 [11 Sept., 1415].

Concurrent letter to the chapter of Candida Casa, O.PREM., to the clergy of the city and diocese of Candida Casa, to the people of the city and diocese of Candida Casa, to all the vassals of the church of Candida Casa, O.PREM., and to James, king of Scots.

20 June, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 599v-600v

To Gilbert Caven, rector of the parish church of Carnesmole, Candida Casa diocese, B.DEC. Provision of Gilbert, priest, who had recently been elected by the chapter of Candida Casa, O.PREM., to the bishopric of Candida Casa, vacant by the death of Eliseus, late bishop, to the archdeaconry of the said church, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of Thomas, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, to the said bishopric, or vacant in any way other than by the death of the said Thomas, notwithstanding that Gilbert is known to hold the parish church of Carnesmole which he is dispensed to retain along with the archdeaconry.<sup>1</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona province, 12 Kal. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 3 Id. Jul., anno 21 [13 July, 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, and the abbots of Glenluce and Kinloss.

22 June, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 703-4

To master Michael Molfos, treasurer of Cartagena, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals. [Mandatory in a letter relating to Fernando Sancii de Huepte, clerk, Cuenca diocese, in which reference is made to master Thomas de Butil, archdeacon of Candida Casa, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals.]

Valencia, Tarragona province, 10 Kal. Jul., anno 21.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 603.

3 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 642-3

To Gilbert Caven, canon of Moray, B.DEC. Provision of Gilbert, constituted priest, recently elected to the bishopric of Candida Casa by the chapter on the death of Eliseus, late bishop, to a canonry of Moray and the prebend called Invecheclyn, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, originally vacant by the promotion of Henry, then holding them, to the bishopric of Moray, and again vacant on the promotion to the bishopric of Candida Casa of Thomas, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, to whom they had been provided, notwithstanding that Gilbert is known to hold the parish church of Carnesmole and that he has recently been provided to the archdeaconry of Candida Casa.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 5 Non. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 8 Id. Jul., anno 21 [8 July, 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense and the abbots of Glenluce and Kinloss.

3 July, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 687v

To master William Ade, canon of Dunkeld, papal chaplain. Appointment of William as a papal chaplain.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 5 Non. Jul., anno 21.

5 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 560-1

To Richard de Creyth, rector called *plebanus* of the parish church called *plebania* of Kinkell, Aberdeen diocese, D.U.J. Provision of Richard, constituted priest, to the parish church of Kynkil, Aberdeen diocese, value not exceeding £100 old sterling to a non-resident, originally vacant by the promotion of Henry, former rector, to the bishopric of Moray, and vacant again on the promotion of Thomas de Butil, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, to whom it had then been provided, to the bishopric of Candida Casa. Richard is to have valid possession of the parish church, vacant as above or because Henry had held it without being raised to the priesthood within the lawful time, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld, the parish church of Abirnit, Dunkeld diocese, and is litigating at the curia over a canonry, prebend and



the precentorship of Moray; but on his peaceful assecution to the said parish church of Kynkil, he is held to demit the canonry and prebend of Dunkeld, the parish church of Abirnit, and the canonry, prebend and precentorship if he obtains them, otherwise he is declared to lose all rights to the said canonry, prebend and precentorship.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 3 Non. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 3 Id. Jul., anno 21 [13 July, 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense, Dunkeld and Moray.

5 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 603v-605

To John de Rokel, rector of the parish church of Kilbride, Glasgow diocese. Provision of John, constituted priest, to a canonry and prebend of Ross, value not exceeding 10 merks to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of John de Spineto, B.DEC., scribe of the papal penitentiary to a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Moray. A dispute had arisen over the said canonry, prebend and precentorship, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Haliburton, late precentor, between the said John and Richard Crech, D.U.J., and the case was committed to master Toribio de Sanctofacundo, archdeacon of Alcaraz in the church of Toledo, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, and he initiated proceedings; but before a decision had been reached, Richard was provided to the parish church of Kyrkel, Aberdeen diocese, being held to demit his rights to the said canonry, prebend and precentorship, which rights were then surrogated to John by mandatory letters to Toribio, and subsequently John was provided to the canonry, prebend and precentorship, being held on his peaceful assecution to demit a canonry and prebend of Ross and the parish church of Elon, Ross diocese, which he then held; and so John de Rokel is to be provided to the said canonry and prebend of Ross thus vacant, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Kylbride.<sup>1</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona diocese, 3 Non. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 21 [17 July, 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Moray and Orense, and the abbot of Kinloss.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 603.

5 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 644-5

To William Croyser, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Provision of William to a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld, value not exceeding £6 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant because Richard de Crech then holding them, having been provided to the parish church of Kynkel, Aberdeen diocese, on his peaceful assecution to Kynkel was held to demit the said canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and the parish church of Abrenite, Dunkeld diocese, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Richard; notwithstanding that William has lately been reserved a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop and chapter of St Andrews, and that subsequently by papal letters he has obtained the parish church of Kirkgon, Glasgow diocese, and that he has rights to the parish church of Torbolton, Glasgow diocese.<sup>1</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona province, 3 Non. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 5 Id. Jul., anno 21 [11 July, 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Balmerino and the archdeacon of Teviotdale.

5 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 725v-726v

To Alexander Barber, archdeacon of Caithness. Provision of Alexander, constituted priest, to the parish church of Abirnit, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident, vacant because of the provision today of Richard Creych, former rector to the parish church of Kyrkel, Aberdeen diocese, who, on his peaceful assecution to which, is held to demit Abirnit, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Richard, notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold the archdeaconry of Caithness, a non-major dignity with cure, value £20 sterling to a non-resident, and the parish church of Mukkysi, Dunkeld diocese, value 30 merks sterling to a non-resident; and he is dispensed to hold the archdeaconry along with Abirnit, but on his peaceful assecution to Abirnit he is held to demit Mukkysi.<sup>2</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona province, 3 Non. Jul., anno 21.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the archdeacon of Majorca, and the official of St Andrews.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 603.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 603.

5 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 737-737v

To Nicholas Huntar, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Forgan, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Nicholas, priest, chaplain of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, recently dispensed to hold along with Forgond another incompatible benefice, with or without cure, even if a parish church, to the parish church of Mukkyrsi, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding £18 sterling to a non-resident, vacant because of the provision today of Alexander Barber, former rector to the parish church of Abirnit, Dunkeld diocese, who on his peaceful assecution to which is to demit the parish church of Mukkyrsi, or vacant in any way other than by the death of Alexander, notwithstanding that Nicholas is known to hold the said perpetual vicarage of Forgond, value not exceeding £16 sterling to a non-resident.<sup>1</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona province, 3 Non. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 19 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [14 Dec., 1417].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the precentor of Dunkeld and the official of Dunblane.

5 July, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 166-167v

To Patrick de Spaldyng, canon and dean of Aberdeen, D.C.L. Provision of Patrick to the parish church of Elon, a benefice with cure, Aberdeen diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of the present rector John de Spineto, canon of Ross and papal scribe in the penitentiary, to a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Moray, since today John has been surrogated to certain rights therein claimed by Richard de Creych, canon of Dunkeld, and on his peaceful assecution to these he is held to demit Elon. Patrick is to have peaceful possession of the said church vacant as above, or in any way other than by the death of the said John, notwithstanding that he is known to hold canonries of Brechin and Aberdeen, and the deanery of Aberdeen, a major elective dignity with cure, combined value to a non-resident not exceeding 170 merks sterling, and that he has lately been provided to a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld; and he is dispensed to hold the parish church along with the deanery,

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 603.

but on his peaceful assecution to the said parish church his letters of provision to the canonry and prebend of Dunkeld are to be null and void.<sup>1</sup>

Valencia, Tarragona province, 3 Non. Jul., anno 21.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the archdeacon of Majorca, and the official of Brechin.

9 July, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 683-683v

To Nicholas Hunter, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Forgan, St Andrews diocese. Indult for Nicholas to hold along with the vicarage of Forgond, which is a reserved benefice, one other benefice with or without cure, incompatible with the vicarage, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange for two incompatible benefices; but within three years of peaceful assecution to such incompatible benefices he is to exchange one of them for compatibles, otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one of them.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 7 Id. Jul., anno 21; expedited, 19 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [14 Dec., 1417].

10 July, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 251-2

To William, abbot of Dunfermline. Provision of William, prior of Urquhart, OSB, priest, B.THEOL., to the abbacy of the monastery of Dunfermline, said order, a benefice reserved to papal provision under John, late abbot, by whose death it is now vacant.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 6 Id. Jul., anno 21.

Concurrent letters to the convent of the monastery of Dunfermline, to all the vassals of the said monastery, to the bishop of St Andrews, and to James, king of Scots.

27 August, 1415

Reg Aven 346, 736-736v

To John de Kyrkmychel, canon of Glasgow, B.DEC. Indult for John to receive the revenues from any benefices he holds or will hold

<sup>1</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 603.

while studying letters at a university, or while at the curia, without being bound to residency, provided that in his absence those benefices with cure are served by vicars with a suitable portion for their sustenance.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 21.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense and the officials of St Andrews and Dunblane.

1 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 507-507v

To John David, canon of Cambuskenneth, OSA, B.DEC. Provision to John, who has studied canon law for more than a year at St Andrews, of an annual pension for five years of £13 Scots from the fruits and revenues of the monastery of Cambuskenneth, OSA, to enable him to continue his studies.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Kal. Sept., anno 21; expedited, 16 Kal. Oct., anno 21 [16 Sept., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the abbot of Lindores and the official of St Andrews.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 72.

1 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 583-583v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense Thomas Corroure to marry Isabelle, daughter of John Goldsmyth, burgess of Perth, notwithstanding their being spiritually related in that John Corroure, layman, father of the said Thomas, is Isabelle's godfather.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Kal. Sept., anno 21; expedited, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 21 [30 Sept., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 117.

3 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 647v

To the nobleman Sir Robert Maxwell and the noblewoman Eufemia Legrame, Glasgow and Dunblane dioceses. Dispensation is granted to Robert to marry Eufemia at the petition of Robert, duke of Albany, whose familiars they are, notwithstanding that they had carnally known each other and had had a child, although being

related in the third degree of consanguinity in the maternal line, and the said child and any subsequent children are to be legitimate. Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Sept., anno 21; expedited, Kal. Jan., anno 22 [1 Jan., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 118.

3 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 668-668v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense the nobleman John Turnbull, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Margaret de Gledstone, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding their being spiritually related in that the said John is Margaret's godfather.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Non. Sept., anno 21; expedited, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [30 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 119.

5 September, 1415

Reg Aven 335, 649v

To the nobleman Walter Stewart, doncel, and the noblewoman Eufemie Stewart, countess palatine of Stracherin, St Andrews<sup>1</sup> and Dunblane dioceses. Dispensation is granted to Walter to marry Eufemie at the petition of Robert, duke of Albany, governor of the realm of Scotland, to whom they are related, notwithstanding their being related to each other, Walter in the third and Eufemie in the second degree of consanguinity, and also in the third and fourth degrees of affinity, arising from the fact that the nobleman Robert Stewart, doncel, St Andrews diocese, brother of the above Walter, had contracted marriage with the said Eufemie.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Non. Sept., anno 21; expedited, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 21 [17 Sept., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 120.

5 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 549-549v

To John Gray, rector of the parish church of Kirkandrews, Candida Casa diocese, M.MED., M.A. Indult for John, dispensed of a defect

<sup>1</sup> In margin: *Correctum de mandato Kal. Oct., anno 21* [1 Oct., 1415].

of birth as the son of a married man and a nun to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold one benefice even if with cure, then to hold two or three other benefices even if canonries and prebends in cathedral churches and one with cure, and subsequently to hold a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, now to hold episcopal and archiepiscopal dignities, granted at the petition of Archibald, earl of Douglas, whose familiar he once was; notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Askuk, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, and the said parish church of Kyrkandris, value not exceeding £20 sterling to a non-resident.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Non. Sept., anno 21; expedited, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [30 Dec., 1415].

5 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 581v-582

To the subdean of Glasgow. Mandate granted at the request of Thomas, bishop of Candida Casa, to protect the said Thomas and his successors in possession of the lands and heredities of Innermasan, Dyrmor, Innysmocrinyl, Kykkenot, Mirtum and Nicolturn,<sup>1</sup> Candida Casa diocese, which had been granted to the bishopric under Eliseus or some other predecessor of Thomas, and which are being molested.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Non. Sept., anno 21; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 21 [28 Sept., 1415].

Printed: *Wigtownshire Chrs.*, no. 4; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 73.

18 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 582v-583

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to confer on Robert de Knokis, monk of Kylweynnyn, OSB, an annual pension for seven years from the fruits of the abbey, to enable him to study letters at a university, provided that the monastery is not burdened thereby. Perpignan, Elne diocese, 14 Kal. Oct., anno 21; expedited, 2 Kal. Oct., anno 21 [30 Sept., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 74.

<sup>1</sup> For an identification of these names, see *Wigtownshire Chrs.*, 21n. Mirtum, rather than Misturi as transcribed therein, would appear to be Merton (cf. *ibid.*, 10).

28 September, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 423-423v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Robert de Scotland, monk of Dunfermline, O.S.B., today assigned an annual pension of £40 Scots from revenues of the said monastery, to the claustral priory of the monastery, which is non-elective, valueless and without cure, to which he had been provided by ordinary authority, but the validity of which provision he had later doubted.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 21; expedited, 4 Kal. Nov., anno 22 [29 Oct., 1415].

28 September, 1415

Reg Aven 347, 574-5

To Robert de Scotland, monk of Dunfermline, O.S.B. Provision to Robert, today provided to the claustral priory of Dunfermline, of an annual pension of £40 Scots from the goods of the said monastery, payable twice yearly on the nativities of Jesus Christ and John the Baptist or within ten days of those dates by William, the abbot and the convent of Dunfermline under pain of excommunication, to enable Robert to study at a university, until he is provided to a benefice of equal or greater value.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 21; expedited, 4 Kal. Nov., anno 22 [29 Oct., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the archdeacon of St Andrews and the precentor of Segorbe.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 75.

29 September, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 573-4

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to induct James de Edinburgh, priest, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Huton, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 6 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the resignation at the curia of William Browne, former rector, through his procurator Alexander de Jonston, clerk, Glasgow diocese, M.A., into the hands of master Guigo Flandini, papal notary and regent of chancery, who admitted the resignation by papal authority. James had been presented by Archibald, earl of Douglas, patron of the said church, by letters



patent under his seal to the aforesaid Guigo, who accepted this presentation by papal authority, and this mandate is therefore granted. Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 21; expedited, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [17 Dec., 1415].

29 September, 1415

Reg Aven 345, 676v-678

To the archdeacon of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm John de St Andrews, Order of the Holy Trinity for the redemption of captives, in possession of the administration of the house of the said order in Berwick and of the parish church of Kethnes united to it, combined value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the resignation outside the curia of the late Andrew de Fontescocie, then holding them, into the hands of Reginald, calling himself Grand Master of the said order. Reginald had admitted the resignation by ordinary authority and by the same authority he had provided John to the house and church, which he possessed for more than a year; but then it was shown to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, papal legate in Scotland that Reginald was a notorious schismatic and adherent of Baltazar Coxa calling himself John xxiii and that, therefore, John's provision was invalid. John, however, swore on oath that he had not known that at the time of his provision Reginald was a schismatic, and he was provided to the hospital and church by Henry by papal authority; but John later doubted the validity of this provision and sought confirmation of his rights which is granted by this mandate.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 21; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

11 October, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 403v-404

To the bishop of St Andrews, the archdeacon of St Andrews in Scotland, and the precentor of Segorbe. Mandate to grant to Stephen de Brig, monk of the monastery of Dunfermlyne, OSB, an annual pension for 3 years of £10 Scots from the fruits of the monastery with the consent of William the abbot, to enable him to study letters at the university of St Andrews. The mandatories are to ensure the money is paid to Stephen or his procurator without molestation by the abbot and convent.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 5 Id. Oct., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 76.

11 October, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 404-404v

To the bishop of St Andrews, the archdeacon of St Andrews in Scotland, and the precentor of Segorbe. Mandate to grant to John Scot, monk of the monastery of Dunfermyne, OSB, an annual pension of £10 Scots for three years from the fruits of the monastery with the consent of William the abbot, to enable him to study letters at the university of St Andrews. The mandatories are to ensure the money is paid to John or his procurator without molestation by the abbot and convent.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 5 Id. Oct., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 77.

26 October, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 462-462v

To master John de Merton, secular provost of the collegiate church of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese, D.DEC., papal chaplain. Indult for John, holding a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, the said secular provosty and the parish church of Kyrkmocho, Glasgow diocese, the last two benefices being held together without a papal dispensation, to hold two other benefices with or without cure incompatible with the provosty and parish church, even if they are parsonages, offices or major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, with powers of exchange outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary as often as he pleases for four incompatible benefices, notwithstanding any decrees of general councils or constitutions to the contrary.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 7 Kal. Nov., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

12 November, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 461-461v

To William Stephani, canon of Moray, B.DEC. Indult for William, if he should be provided to a bishopric, to retain *in commendam*

along with the goods of the bishopric, the revenues from a canonry and prebend of Moray, the parish church of Essy and the hospital of Edynhame, St Andrews diocese, which is in lay patronage; but alienation of any goods and revenues, moveable or immoveable, is forbidden.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, 2 Id. Nov., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

13 November, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 21-22v

To William, elect of Orkney. Provision of William, canon of Moray, B.DEC., priest, to the bishopric of Orkney as a reserved benefice vacant by the translation of the former bishop, Alexander, to the see of Caithness.

Perpignan, Elne diocese, Id. Nov., anno 22; expedited, 2 Id. Dec., anno 22 [12 Dec., 1415].

Concurrent letters to the chapter of Orkney, to the clergy of the city and diocese of Orkney, to the people of the city and diocese of Orkney, to the vassals of the church of Orkney, to the archbishop of Nidaros, and to the king of Norway.

8 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 232-3

To George de Hawdaen, canon and dean of Glasgow, M.A. Provision of George, of noble birth, nephew of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, and student of theology for more than three years, to a canonry and prebend and the deanery of Glasgow, a major elective dignity with cure, as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £100 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Nicholas de Grenlaw, late dean, notwithstanding that George is known to hold the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the deanery he is held to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Dec., anno 22; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [19 Dec., 1415].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense and Orkney and the archdeacon of St Andrews in Scotland.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 604.

12 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 461v-462

To Nicholas Inglis, clerk, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Nicholas of noble birth, nephew of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, student of arts, to hold a benefice with or without cure, even if a canonry and prebend, or a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church with powers of exchange for similar or dissimilar benefices as often as he pleases, notwithstanding his defect of age being eighteen years old.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Id. Dec., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

13 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 27v-28

To the bishop of Dunblane. Mandate to receive from John, abbot of Paisley, and Roland, abbot of Crossraguel, or from their procurators, the resignations outside the curia by apostolic authority of their respective monasteries and to provide John to Paisley and Roland to Crossraguel. Recently Roland had been provided to Paisley and John to Crossraguel but as peaceful possession had not followed, this mandate is granted; and the oaths of fealty from John and Roland are to be received by the mandatory, and then sent by letters patent under their seals to the pope by the next envoy.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Dec., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

17 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 126-126v

To the archdeacon of St Andrews in Scotland. Mandate to confirm Robert de Dryden, priest, St Andrews diocese, in possession of the parish church of Kynneclis, said diocese, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident. Robert, in possession of the parish church of Mukard, St Andrews diocese, and Hugh Hunter, in possession of Kynneclis, had resigned their benefices for purposes of exchange into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, outside the curia, who admitted the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority effected the exchange; but Robert had doubted the validity of his provision and sought confirmation which is granted by this mandate. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 5 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [28 Dec., 1415].

18 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 460v-461

To the nobleman, Alexander, earl of Mar, admiral of Scotland, and the noblewoman Marie, his wife. Indult for Alexander and Marie to choose a suitable and discreet priest to be their confessor.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 121.

18 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 461

To Thomas Stewart, archdeacon of St Andrews. Indult for Thomas, son of Robert, late king of Scots, to choose a suitable and discreet priest to hear confessions, give penance and grant absolution in cases pertinent to minor penitentiaries at the curia.

Peniscola, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [21 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 78.

21 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 464v-465

To the nobleman Walter de Haliburton, lord of Haliburton, and to the noblewoman Isabel, daughter of Robert, duke of Albany, St Andrews. Indult confirming the validity of Walter and Isabel's marriage and the legitimacy of their children. Walter and Isabel had married and subsequently had children notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of affinity, following a dispensation by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who claimed to have papal authority to do so; but they had later doubted the validity of their marriage, as Henry had not had the papal letters granting him the said power expedited.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 5 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [28 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 122.

27 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 465-465v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense Thomas Arthur, citizen of St Andrews in Scotland, to marry Marjory, widow of

John Cheur, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of affinity.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 22 [30 Dec., 1415].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 123.

30 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 97v

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to summon John Kaa, perpetual vicar of Bathkat, St Andrews diocese, to answer a charge brought against him by Thomas de Penykuke, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., to the effect that a simoniacal transaction had occurred when John, perpetual vicar of Caldocher, and Walter de Bathkat, perpetual vicar of Bathkat, had resigned their respective benefices into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who as papal legate had admitted the resignations by papal authority and by the same authority had effected the exchange; and if this charge is proven John is to be deprived of Bathkat.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

30 December, 1415

Reg Vat 328, 97v-98

To Henry, bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Thomas de Penykuke, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., to the parish church of Bathkat, value not exceeding £25 old sterling, if John Kaa is deprived of the said church [as in Reg Vat 328, 97v above], notwithstanding Thomas' defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman, from which he had been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [22 Jan., 1416].

1 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 421

To Edward de Lawder, rector of the parish church of Gogar, St Andrews-diocese, M.A. Indult for Edward, student of theology for about three years, and dispensed of a defect of birth [see Reg Vat 328, 268v-269v below p 336], to hold the parish church of Gogar

along with the parish church of Sythwyk which is in lay patronage, Glasgow diocese, with power of exchange outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary for similar or dissimilar benefices; but within two years he is to exchange one of these benefices for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one of them.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 3 Id. Jan., anno 22 [11 Jan., 1416].

3 January, 1416

Reg Aven 345, 684v-685v

To Alexander de Lawadre, archdeacon of Dunkeld, B.DEC. Provision of Alexander of noble birth, to the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £45 old sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of the former rector, George de Hawden, to a canonry, prebend and the deanery of Glasgow, or vacant in any way other than by the death of George; notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, which is a non-major dignity, a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, and the perpetual vicarage of Old Roxburgh, Glasgow diocese; and he is dispensed to hold the archdeaconry together with the said parish church, but he is to demit the canonry and prebend of Glasgow and the perpetual vicarage.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunblane, the archdeacon of Teviotdale, and the precentor of Glasgow.

3 January, 1416

Reg Aven 345, 687v-688v

To Christopher Pontfret, rector of the parish church of Glasford, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Provision of Christopher to a canonry and the prebend of Moy, Moray diocese, value not exceeding 10 merks sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of William de Govan, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Monkton, Glasgow diocese, papal familiar, to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow to which he was today provided, being held to demit the said canonry and prebend of Moray, or vacant in any

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 604.

way other than by the death of William; notwithstanding that Christopher is known to hold the said church of Glasford, and has the reservation of a benefice with or without cure even if a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Glasgow.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense and Candida Casa and the official of St Andrews.

3 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 238v-239v

To William de Govan, canon of Moray, B.DEC. Provision of William to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Alexander de Lawder to the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, to which he has today been provided. William is to have possession of the said canonry and prebend, vacant as above or in any way other than by the death of the said Alexander, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Moy and the parish church of Monkton, Glasgow diocese, and that he has been litigating at the curia with Patrick de Huyston, canon of Brechin, over a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Renfrew, and that he has lately been provided to a benefice with or without cure in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Glasgow; but on his peaceful assecution to the said canonry and prebend he is to demit the canonry and prebend of Moray, the parish church of Monkton, and to give up his rights to the canonry and the prebend of Renfrew.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense, St Andrews and Brechin.

3 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 239v-240v

To Ingeram Lindsay, clerk, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC. Provision of Ingeram, kinsman of Alexander, earl of Crawford, to the perpetual

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 605.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 604.



vicarage of the parish church of Monkton, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £14 old sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of the former rector William de Govan, canon of Moray and papal familiar, to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow to which he has been provided today; notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman from which he has been recently dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the subdean and the precentor of Glasgow.

3 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 249v-250v

To Hugh Walteri, canon of Moray. Provision of Hugh, chamberlain of Charles, duke of Orleans, and of master Guigo Flandini, papal notary, to a canonry of Moray and the prebend of Ryny, value not exceeding £8 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the promotion of the former canon William to the bishopric of Orkney; notwithstanding that Hugh is known to have rights to a canonry and prebend in the secular collegiate church of Holy Cross, Liege diocese.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 18 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [15 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of Orense and St Andrews and the treasurer of Aberdeen.

3 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 268v-269v

To Edward de Lawder, rector of the parish church of Gogar, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Provision of Edward, student of theology for more than three years, and recently dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold one benefice even if with cure, then to hold two others and subsequently to hold any kind of benefice with powers of exchange as often as he pleased,

See *CPP*, i, 604.

to the parish church of Old Roxburgh, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £15 old sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of the former vicar Alexander de Lauder, archdeacon of Dunkeld, to the parish church of Rathow to which he has today been provided. Edward is to have possession of the said parish church of Old Roxburgh notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish churches of Gogar, St Andrews diocese, and Suthwyk, Glasgow diocese; but within two years of his peaceful assecution to Old Roxburgh he is to exchange one or more of the parish churches for compatibles, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one of them.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [22 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Orense, the abbot of Blessed Mary of Dryburgh, and the archdeacon of Teviotdale.

3 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 298-9

To Alexander Barber, archdeacon of Caithness. Provision of Alexander to a canonry of Brechin and the prebend of Guthrie, value not exceeding 10 merks sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of the former canon Patrick de Huyston, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Lynlithgu, St Andrews diocese, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Renfrew, to which he has today been provided; notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold a canonry, prebend and the archdeaconry of Caithness and that he has lately been provided to the parish church of Abirnit, Dunkeld diocese.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 9 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [24 Jan., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Dunfermline, St Andrews diocese, the archdeacon of Majorca and the official of St Andrews.

5 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 133v-134v

To Thomas de Merton, canon of Brechin, B.DEC. Provision of Thomas, constituted priest, to a canonry of Brechin and the prebend

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 604.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 605.

called 'pensionary' as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £10 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of William Ade, late canon and papal chaplain, although John Forestar, canon of Aberdeen, has unlawfully detained them for about four months; notwithstanding that Thomas is known to hold the parish church of Tarvet, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £16 to a non-resident.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Jan., anno 22.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Majorca, the dean of Dunkeld, and the official of St Andrews.

12 January, 1416

Reg Aven 347, 554

To William de Glendonwyn, canon of Glasgow, M.A. Indult for William of noble birth, priest, holding canonries and prebends of Glasgow and Aberdeen and the parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese, to continue his studies of letters at a university until he obtains his doctorate.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Id. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

12 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 360-360v

To master John de Busby, chancellor of Glasgow, papal chaplain. Appointment of John as a papal chaplain.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Id. Jan., anno 22; expedited, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 22 [18 Jan., 1416].

22 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 424v-425v

To Alexander de Lawder, archdeacon of Dunkeld, B.DEC. Indult for Alexander, counsellor of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, brother of William, bishop of Glasgow, to exchange the archdeaconry of Dunkeld and the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary for

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 605.

<sup>2</sup> Another of the same, without the date of expedition, is found in Reg Aven 348, 440v.

similar or dissimilar benefices with or without cure even if major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches. Alexander had recently been provided to the said church of Rathow but was held to demit a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, and the parish church of Old Roxburgh, Glasgow diocese, which he then held along with the archdeaconry without a papal dispensation, although he was dispensed to retain the archdeaconry along with the said parish church of Rathow and now by this indult he is given powers of exchange.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 22; expedited, Kal. Feb., anno 22 [1 Feb., 1416].

27 January, 1416

Reg Aven 348, 440

To the bishop of Glasgow, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of the bishop as a papal chaplain.

27 January [*sic*], anno 22.<sup>1</sup>

27 January, 1416

Reg Aven 348, 440v

To the abbot of Paisley, O.C.LUN., Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of the abbot as a papal chaplain.

27 January [*sic*], anno 22.<sup>1</sup>

27 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 362v-363

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense Robert de Huyston, layman, to marry anew Alice Cambale, Glasgow diocese. Robert and Alice were related in the fourth degree of consanguinity but had been dispensed by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who claimed to have special papal powers, and so they had contracted marriage *per verba legitime de presenti*, and consummated the marriage. They had since learned by papal letters that Henry did not have this power and so they had feared their marriage was invalid; but a dispensation is to be granted as above and any child already born of the marriage or born in the future is to be legitimate.

<sup>1</sup> Part of the page has been worn away and the place of origin, presumably Peniscola, cannot be determined.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Feb., anno 22; expedited, 3 Non. Feb., anno 22 [3 Feb., 1416].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 124.

27 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 469-469v

To master Christopher Pontfret, rector of the parish church of Glasfort, Glasgow diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Christopher as a papal chaplain.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Feb., anno 22; expedited, 8 Id. Feb., anno 22 [6 Feb., 1416].

27 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 476

To William Croyser, canon of Dunkeld, M.A. Indult for William, third year student of theology, holding a canonry and prebend of Dunkeld and the parish church of Kirkgowran *in commendam*, litigating over the parish church of Tarbolton, Glasgow diocese, and recently reserved a benefice with or without cure of the kind wont to be assigned to secular clerks, in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, to hold two other benefices with or without cure even if canonries and prebends, dignities, parsonages or offices in cathedral or collegiate churches, or one a major or principal dignity and the other a parish church, with powers of exchange outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary for two incompatible benefices; but within three years he is to exchange one of these incompatible benefices for a compatible benefice otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one of them.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Feb., anno 22; expedited, 16 Kal. Oct., anno 23 [16 Sept., 1417].

31 January, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 458-458v

To Alexander Barber, archdeacon of Caithness. Indult for Alexander, recently provided to the parish church of Abernit, Dunkeld diocese, which he was dispensed to hold along with the archdeaconry, to

<sup>1</sup> Another of the same, without date of expedition, is found in Reg Aven 340, 508v.

exchange the said archdeaconry and parish church as often as he pleases outside the curia at the hands of the ordinary, for similar or dissimilar benefices even if major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Feb., anno 22.

12 February, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 458

To Alexander Barber, archdeacon of Caithness. Indult for Alexander to receive the fruits and revenues from the parish church of Mukkyrsi, Dunkeld diocese, formerly held by him and which he had been held to demit on his peaceful assecution to the parish church of Abernit, said diocese, as Nicholas Hunter, priest, Brechin diocese, who had been provided to Mukkyrsi had failed to have his letters of provision put into effect.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Id. Feb., anno 22.

2 March, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 292-3

To the official of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate Robert de Dolas, monk of Dunfermline, OSB, to the priory of Urquhart, OSB, which is neither a parsonage or dignity and is non-elective, value not exceeding £20 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the provision of the former prior, William, to the abbey of Dunfermline, or vacant in any way other than by the death of William.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Non. Mar., anno 22; expedited, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 23 [29 May, 1417].

22 May, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 375v

To master Thomas Makillehochufy, prior of the church of Candida Casa, O.PREM., papal chaplain. Appointment of Thomas constituted a priest, as a papal chaplain.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Jun., anno 22; expedited, 8 Id. Jun., anno 22 [6 June, 1416].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 79.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 605.

29 May, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 69v-70v

To the precentor of Segorbe, James de Haldenston, canon of St Andrews, and John de Kyrkmychel, canon of Glasgow. Mandate to collate David de Hamilton, perpetual chaplain of the chapel of St Thomas the Martyr, Glasgow diocese, in deacons orders, to the parish church of Cumnock, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £30 old sterling to a non-resident. On the death outside the curia of George de Dunbar, late rector, David had been presented to the church by the lay patron Sir Patrick de Dunbar, and having obtained possession he had held it receiving its revenues for more than four years without being raised to priests orders and without a papal dispensation. Subsequently although having all stain and inhability contracted by this abolished, he was held to demit the church; but to prevent a long harmful vacancy this mandate is provided.<sup>1</sup> Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 22; expedited, 5 Id. Jun., anno 22 [9 June, 1416].

29 May, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 376

To David de Hamilton, perpetual chaplain of St Thomas the Martyr, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Indult for David who had been presented to the parish church of Cuminok, Glasgow diocese, by Sir Patrick de Dunbar, lay patron and who had possessed it, receiving its fruits, for more than four years without being raised to the priesthood and without a papal dispensation, to have abolished all stain and inhability contracted by this; but he is held to demit the church.<sup>2</sup> Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Kal. Jun., anno 22; expedited, 5 Id. Jun., anno 22 [9 June, 1416].

8 June, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 327v-328v

To James de Haldenston, canon of St Andrews, OSA, B.THEOL., papal familiar and chaplain. Indult for James to reside at the curia and receive the fruits and profits of his canonical portion in the church of St Andrews without being bound by the constitution requiring daily residence, and notwithstanding the constitutions of Boniface VIII or any others to the contrary.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 605.<sup>2</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 605.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Jun., anno 22; expedited, 2 Id. Jun., anno 22 [12 June, 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Holyrood, Edinburgh, the archdeacon of Majorca, and the official of Glasgow.

10 June, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 394-394v

To James de Haldeston, canon of St Andrews, OSA, B.THEOL., papal chaplain and familiar. Provision to James of an annual pension of one hundred gold crowns, payable from the papal revenues in Scotland by the collector or subcollector until he should obtain a benefice, value one hundred and fifty gold crowns.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Jun., anno 22.

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Majorca, to Patrick de Huyston, canon of Glasgow, and to the official of Glasgow.

10 June, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 394v-395

To the abbot of Balmerino, collector of papal revenues in Scotland. Mandate to pay to James de Haldenston, canon of St Andrews, OSA, B.THEOL., papal familiar and chaplain, an annual pension of one hundred gold crowns from the papal revenues of Scotland.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Jun., anno 22.

3 July, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 453v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Sir Gilbert de Hay, lord of the place of Dronlaw, St Andrews diocese, to marry the noblewoman Elizabeth Rede, Aberdeen diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Non. Jul., anno 22; expedited, 8 Kal. Mar., anno 23 [22 Feb., 1417].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 125.

5 July, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 316v-317

To Alexander Johannis, priest, Glasgow diocese. Provision of Alexander to a benefice, in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of



Glasgow, vacant at present or to be vacant, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling even if it is a canonry and prebend in a collegiate church, but not if in a cathedral church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jul., anno 22; expedited, 4 Non. Aug., anno 22 [2 Aug., 1416].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the archdeacon of Majorca and the official of Candida Casa.

27 July, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 480

To master Guigo Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary. Mandate to lift a sentence of excommunication from John Keremor, priest, Brechin diocese, incurred by him as a schismatic, and to abolish all stain and inhability contracted by this; and John is to be dispensed to hold any kind of benefice whatsoever, as long as it is canonically conferred.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 22; expedited, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 22 [21 Aug., 1416].

2 September, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 487-487v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Norman de Lesli, to marry the noblewoman Cristiana de Ceton, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the fourth degree of consanguinity, and any children from the marriage are to be legitimate.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Sept., anno 22; expedited, 4 Id. Sept., anno 22 [10 Sept., 1416].

11 September, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 169v-170v

To the dean of Dunblane, the archdeacon of St Andrews, and Patrick de Huyston, canon of Brechin. Mandate to receive by papal authority from master John de Merton, D.D.E.C., papal chaplain and from Robert de Merton, LIC.U.J., M.A., or from their procurators the resignation of their canonries of Glasgow and the prebends of Glasgow Primo, value not exceeding 100 merks sterling to a non-resident, and Castel-

carris, value not exceeding 30 merks sterling to a non-resident, and to collate John to Castelcarris and Robert to Glasgow Primo; notwithstanding that John is known to hold the secular provostry of the collegiate church of Bothvyl, and the parish church of Kyrkmagwo, Glasgow diocese, and that Robert is known to hold the parish church of Cambuslang, said diocese.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Sept., 22; expedited, 4 Kal. Oct., 22 [28 Sept., 1416].

27 September, 1416

Reg Vat 328, 488-488v

To Robert de Merton, rector of the parish church of Cambuslang, Glasgow diocese, LIC.U.J., M.A. Indult for Robert to hold along with the parish church of Cambuslang an incompatible benefice whether a dignity, parsonage, office or parish church, provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, with powers of exchange as often as he pleases at the curia or outside, at the hands of the ordinary by papal authority for two incompatible benefices.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 22; expedited, 4 Id. Oct., anno 23 [12 Oct., 1416].



## 23—25 BENEDICT XIII

---

12 October, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 341-341v

To all the christian faithful. Indult granting an indulgence to all visitors to the newly-founded chapel of St Anthony near Lythe, St Andrews diocese, on certain feastdays [named] and to those who contribute to the fabric fund.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Oct., anno 23; expedited, Id. Nov., anno 23 [13 Nov., 1416].

15 October, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 227-227v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to summon and examine Henry Tod, vicar of the parish church of Dumfries, on a charge brought against him by master John de Merton, provost of the collegiate church of Bothwil, Glasgow diocese, D.DEC., papal chaplain; to the effect that Gilbert de Mussald, stricken with an infirmity from which he has since died, had exchanged the parish church of Dumfries for the parish church of Vaufray held by the said Henry, a church in lay patronage, having fraudulently obtained consent of the said lay patron, and the churches having been resigned into the hands of William, bishop of Glasgow, who effected the exchange by ordinary authority; and if this is proven Henry is to be deprived of the said church of Dumfries.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Oct., anno 23.

15 October, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 227v-228v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate that if Henry Tod is deprived of the parish church of Dumfries [as in Reg Aven 349, 227-227v

above] then master John de Merton, D.DEC., papal chaplain, is to be provided to the said parish church, value not exceeding £40 old sterling; notwithstanding that he is known to hold the provostry of the collegiate church of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese, which is a principal dignity with cure, and the parish church of Kyrmacho, Glasgow diocese, and that he has recently been dispensed to hold two other benefices incompatible with the provostry, with or without cure, even if parish churches.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Oct., anno 23.

22 October, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 460-460v

To Hugh Walteri, canon of Moray. Indult confirming Hugh in possession of a canonry and prebend of Moray, a reserved benefice obtained by virtue of papal letters of provision, as he had doubted the validity of these rights, because on 6 Kal. Apr., anno 21 [27 Mar., 1415], Hugh had been reserved a canonry of Moray with expectation of a prebend, and in the papal letters of provision by which he had obtained the said canonry and prebend, no mention had been made of these other letters of reservation.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 11 Kal. Nov., anno 23; expedited, 3 Id. Jun., anno 23 [11 June, 1417].

5 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 1

To the abbot of Arbroath, OSB. Mandate to convoke and preside over a general chapter of the said order in the realm of Scotland to reform and correct any abuses in head or members according to the constitutions of the order; and every abbot is to be present, notwithstanding any claims of exemption or other constitutions to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Nov., anno 23.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 80.

5 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 300-1

To the bishop of Brechin, the abbot of Coupar, and the prior of St Andrews. Mandate to take summary judicial action, with the aid of

the secular arm if necessary, against detainers and molesters of goods temporal and spiritual pertaining to the abbot and convent of the monastery of Arbroath, OSB, whether dukes, marquises, earls, knights and other laymen.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Nov., anno 23; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 23 [20 Nov., 1416].

5 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 324v

To Walter, abbot of Arbroath, OSB. [Form as in Reg Aven 349, 324.] Indult for the granting of a plenary indulgence by a confessor of his choice.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Nov., anno 23; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 23 [20 Nov., 1416].

5 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 345-345v

To Walter, abbot of Arbroath, OSB. Indult to choose a suitable and discreet priest to hear his confessions, grant absolution and give penance.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Nov., anno 23; expedited, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 23 [20 Nov., 1416].

6 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 256-256v

To the archdeacon of Lothian. Mandate to collate William de Dalketh, monk of Arbroath, OSB, SCH. THEOL., to the priory of Urquhart, said order, as a reserved benefice and non-elective dignity, value not exceeding £40 to a non-resident, dependent on the monastery of Dunfermline and wont to be governed by a monk of that monastery, vacant by the promotion of William, former prior, to the said monastery of Dunfermline, although the priory has been unlawfully detained by a certain Gilbert Smert, calling himself monk of Urquhart.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Nov., anno 23; expedited, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 23 [26 Nov., 1416].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 606.

20 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 505v-506

To the official of Brechin. Mandate to rehear and examine a claim to the patronage of the church of Kyrkmaho, Glasgow diocese, brought by the abbot and convent of Arbroath against the late Sir John Stewart de Karnsala. The abbot and convent claimed that the case had been brought originally before the official of Glasgow without apostolic delegation, and that he had pronounced a definitive sentence in favour of Sir John and his successors who had consequently for the last thirty years presented clerks to the ordinary of the diocese for institution by him in this church when it was vacant. The abbot and convent represented that through the negligence of the abbot and convent of that time, an appeal had not been made to the papacy and they were now remedying that default. The pope therefore granted the above mandate for witnesses to be called to settle the case.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 23; expedited, 6 Kal. Dec., 23 [26 Nov., 1416].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 81.

24 November, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 505v

To the bishop of Brechin. Mandate to restore after due examination of the case, to Walter, the abbot and the convent of Arbroath, OSB, the vill of Tulogh, Brechin diocese, which had been handed over with all its rights and pertinents by the late John, abbot of the said monastery, to the late Walter de Tulogh, doncel, and his heirs, in return for an annual payment in kind, as no one within the kingdom of Scotland was called as witness and the monks there present consented for fear of John.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Dec., anno 23; expedited, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 23 [26 Nov., 1416].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 82.

8 December, 1416

Reg Aven 349, 176v-177v

To John de Carric, archdeacon of Sodor, B.DEC. Provision of John, constituted priest, to the reserved benefice of the archdeaconry of Sodor, a non-elective, major dignity with cure, value not exceeding

£60 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Gilbert Macdouny, late archdeacon, notwithstanding his defect of birth as the son of a monk of the Cluniac order and an unmarried woman from which he had been dispensed to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure, and then to hold one other benefice even if a canonry and prebend in a cathedral or collegiate church, and subsequently to hold two other benefices even if major or principal dignities, offices or parsonages in cathedral or collegiate churches; and notwithstanding that he claims rights in the parish church of Halys and in the perpetual vicarage of Culasse, St Andrews diocese. If John should obtain the parish church or the perpetual vicarage he is dispensed to hold it along with the archdeaconry; but within two years of his peaceful assecution to the archdeaconry and to either the parish church or the perpetual vicarage he is to demit one or the other.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Dec., anno 23; expedited, 16 Kal. Jul., anno 23 [16 June, 1417].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Glasgow, the abbot of Kilwinning and the archdeacon of Majorca.

5 January, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 361-361V

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Gilbert de Laundre, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Anabile de Manteland, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding their being spiritually related in that the mother of Gilbert is Anabile's godmother.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Jan., anno 23.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 126.

6 February, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 230-1

To the abbot of Cambuskenneth, the precentor of Dunkeld and the official of Dunblane. Mandate to collate William de Athray, priest, Dunblane diocese, to a canonry, prebend and the treasurer'ship of Dunblane, a non-elective, non-major dignity, value not exceeding £10 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the provision of Laurence de Prendergest, former treasurer, to the parish church of Killeryne,

<sup>1</sup> Cf. *CPP*, i, 605-6.

Glasgow diocese. Finlay, bishop of Dunblane, had provided by ordinary authority William, then vicar pensionary of the parish church of Logy, Dunblane diocese, to the vacant canonry, prebend and treasurership, and he had held them together without a papal dispensation. William, however, had then been held to demit the canonry, prebend and treasurership although all stain and inhability was abolished; but if this has been done he is to be provided as above. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Feb., anno 23.

6 February, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 446-446v

To William de Athray, priest, Dunblane diocese. Indult abolishing all stain and inhability contracted by William in holding without a dispensation a canonry and prebend and the treasurership of Dunblane, a dignity in that church along with the vicarage pensionary of the parish church of Logy, Dunblane diocese. William had been provided by Finlay, bishop of Dunblane, by ordinary authority to the said canonry, prebend and treasurership of Dunblane, vacant because Laurence de Prendergist then holding them had been colated to the parish church of Killeryne, Glasgow diocese, and although all stain and inhability is abolished as above he is to demit the canonry, prebend, treasurership and the said parish church. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Feb., 23; expedited, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [23 Dec., 1417].

12 February, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 395-395v

To Robert Stewart, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Dunlop, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Robert, litigating over the parish church of Torbolton, Glasgow diocese, to hold certain incompatible benefices for another period of two years. Robert had been dispensed of a defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and first to hold two or three benefices even if one had cure and the one was a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, then to hold as many different kinds of benefices with powers of exchange as often as he wished, and subsequently to hold along with the perpetual vicarage of Dunlop, one other benefice with or without cure, incompatible with the



said church of Dunlop, but being held to exchange it or Dunlop within three years of his peaceful assecution for compatibles. Later this period had been extended by two years and now a further extension is granted by this indult.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Id. Feb., anno 23.

17 February, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 403v-404

To Alexander de Faukyrk, canon of the monastery of Cambuskenneth, OSA, B.THEOL. Indult dispensing Alexander of his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, to be promoted to all sacred orders, to retain his degree and to obtain others, and to hold any benefice with or without cure wont to be ruled by a canon of the said monastery even if a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or a collegiate church or a parsonage, office or priory.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Mar., anno 23; expedited, 7 Id. Mar., anno 23 [9 Mar., 1417].

1 March, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 92-92v

To Donald de Maknachtan, treasurer of Dunkeld. Mandate to collate after examination John Paniter, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Abirbrothoc, St Andrews diocese, to the parish church of Gammis, said diocese, value not exceeding 30 merks old sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of John Oliveri, late vicar. On the death of John Oliveri, as Walter, abbot of Arbroath, OSB, to whom the presentation pertained, was then travelling in remote parts, Robert Boner, claustral prior and the convent of Arbroath had presented John Paniter to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, within the lawful time; but Henry refused to admit the presentation stating that William de Carnis by virtue of papal letters had claimed the said church. But it was later shown that at the time of William's acceptance he had been excommunicated for biting and injuring the finger of a certain John Ligart, priest and canon of St Andrews, and therefore the church was still vacant. William is to be summoned and examined; and if this is proven then John, in deacons orders, is to be collated to the said church, notwithstanding that

he is known to hold the parish church of Arbroath, value not exceeding 4 merks sterling to a non-resident which, however, on his peaceful assecution to Glamis he is held to demit.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Mar., anno 23; expedited, 3 Non. Mar., anno 23 [5 Mar., 1417].

2 April, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 25v-26

To Alexander, abbot of Scone, OSA. Provision of Alexander to the monastery of Scone, vacant by the death outside the curia of William, late abbot, under whom Clement VII had reserved Scone to papal provision. On the death of William, the convent, perhaps in ignorance of the reservation, had elected Alexander who agreed to the election; but on learning of the reservation he had appealed to the pope, who annuls the election and the events subsequent, but to prevent a long harmful vacancy grants this provision.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Non. Apr., anno 23.

22 April, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 429

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to receive from Alexander, recently provided as abbot to the monastery of Scone, the oath of fealty which is to be sent by letters patent under Alexander's seal, to the pope by the next envoy.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 10 Kal. Maii, anno 23; expedited, 6 Kal. Maii, anno 23 [26 Apr., 1417].

20 May, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 179v-180v

To Alexander de Carnis, provost of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese. Mandate to confirm John Gray, canon of Glasgow, M.A., M.MED., in possession of the archdeaconry of Candida Casa, a reserved benefice and non-elective, value not exceeding £30 sterling to a non-resident, notwithstanding that John is known to hold a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Askyrk, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, and the parish church of Kyrkandris, Candida Casa diocese, which church he is dispensed to retain along with the archdeaconry. The said archdeaconry had been provided as a reserved

benefice to Gilbert Caven, rector of the parish church of Carnismule, said diocese, which he had been dispensed to retain along with the archdeaconry; but Gilbert had later resigned the archdeaconry outside the curia into the hands of the ordinary, who admitted the resignation by ordinary authority, and by the same authority had provided the above John to the archdeaconry. John subsequently had doubted the validity of his provision and sought confirmation which is granted by this mandate.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jun., anno 23; expedited, 16 Kal. Jul., anno 23 [16 June, 1417].

21 May, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 356v-357

To James de Haldeston, canon of St Andrews, OSA, M.THEOL., papal chaplain and familiar. Appointment of James as a minor penitentiary with all the attendant privileges, liberties, honours, stipends and emoluments, on the swearing of an oath of fealty into the hands of Professor Luppi de Galdo, O.P., M.THEOL., regent of confessors at the curia, according to the form subsequently included.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Jun., anno 23.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 83.

25 May, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 459-459v

To Alexander de Carnvys, secular provost of the collegiate church of Lincluden, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Indult for Alexander, chancellor and counsellor of Archibald, earl of Douglas, to hold certain incompatible benefices for a further period of five years. Alexander, holding canonries and prebends in the secular and collegiate churches of Lincluden and Dunbar, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, had been dispensed to hold the provostry of Lincluden, a principal dignity in that church with cure, along with another incompatible benefice even if an elective dignity with cure or a parish church with powers of exchange for two incompatible churches, but being held to exchange one or other for compatibles within three years. Later at the end of the three years on Id. Mar., anno 20 [15 Mar., 1414], he was granted a prorogation of five years and was subsequently collated to the parish church of Wigton, Candida Casa

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 606.

diocese, which he has peacefully held for more than a year; and he is now dispensed as above to hold these incompatible benefices for another period of five years.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. June., anno 23; expedited, 6 Id. Jun., anno 23 [8 June, 1417].

25 May, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 459v-460

To Gilbert Caven, rector of the parish church of Carnesmole, Candida Casa diocese, B.DEC. Indult for Gilbert to hold along with the parish church of Carnesmole, Candida Casa diocese, value not exceeding £50 sterling, one other parish church with powers of exchange as often as he pleases for two incompatible benefices, provided these are not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches; but within three years of his peaceful assecution to such another parish church he is to exchange one or the other for compatibles, otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one of the parish churches.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Jun., anno 23; expedited, 6 Id. Jun., anno 23 [8 June, 1417].

5 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 109-110

To the bishops of St Andrews and Glasgow. Mandate to summon and examine William de Camera, B.DEC., calling himself prior-elect of St Andrews, OSA, John Bulloc, B.DEC., and James de Haldenston, M.THEOL., all claiming the priory of St Andrews which is an elective major dignity with cure, vacant by the death outside the curia of James Biset, late prior. James and John had claimed that William was unworthy of the priory; but if at the end of three months they have failed to prove his unworthiness he is to be provided to the priory, being held to demit the sub-priory of St Andrews on his assecution to the priory; otherwise within one month of the end of this period James or John is to be collated to the said priory, and if James is collated he is held to demit his right to the priory of May, OSA, and if John, he is held to demit his perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Dull, Dunkeld diocese.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Jun., anno 23; expedited, 3 Id. Jun., anno 23 [11 June, 1417].

9 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 440v

To William Brode, priest, Glasgow diocese. Indult abolishing all stain and inhability contracted through killing a layman in self defence in a quarrel over a horse, and dispensing William to remain in priest's orders and to hold any benefice with or without cure even if a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Jun., anno 23; expedited, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 23 [15 June, 1417].

16 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 66-66v

To the dean of Glasgow, the archdeacon of Majorca and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to confirm Adam de Aberdeen, canon of Scone, OSA, B.THEOL., B.DEC., in possession of the claustral priory of the said monastery, which is non-elective, valueless and without cure, as he had doubted the validity of his provision by Alexander, abbot of Scone, to whom the provision to and removal from that position pertained.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 16 Kal. Jul., anno 23; expedited, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 23 [23 June, 1417].

17 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 303v

To the bishop of Brechin, the archdeacon of Lothian and the official of St Andrews. Mandate to take summary judicial action, with the aid of the secular arm if necessary, against detainers and molesters of goods spiritual and temporal, pertaining to the abbot and convent of the monastery of Scone, OSA, whether dukes, marquises, earls, knights, or other laymen.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 23; expedited, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 23 [23 June, 1417].

17 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 461-2

To Adam de Aberdeen, claustral prior of Scone, OSA, B.THEOL., papal penitentiary. Appointment of Adam, B.DEC., as a papal penitentiary with all the attendant privileges, liberties, honours, stipends and emoluments with powers of absolution in cases pertinent to minor penitentiaries at the curia, and he is held to render the oath

of fealty to Luppi de Galdo, O.P., M.THEOL., professor and regent of the curia according to the form enclosed in the bull.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Jul., anno 23; expedited, 9 Kal. Jul., anno 23 [23 June, 1417].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 84.

18 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 33-33v

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to provide Alexander to the monastery of Scone as abbot [as in Reg Aven 349, 25v-26] and to impart benediction by himself or by another bishop.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 14 Kal. Jul., anno 23.

19 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 235-6

To John de Keremor, rector of the parish church of Muckersic, Dunkeld diocese, B.DEC. Provision of John, familiar of Charles, cardinal deacon of St George *ad velum aureum* to the parish church of Mukkresi as a reserved benefice value not exceeding £12 old sterling to a non-resident. Alexander Barber, archdeacon of Caithness, had been provided to the parish church of Abernit, Dunkeld diocese, being held to demit the church of Mukkresi to which Nicholas Huntar, priest, Brechin diocese, was then provided. Alexander, however, had shown that Nicholas did not have letters impetrated within the lawful time and he was allowed to receive the revenues until Nicholas had this done; but Nicholas had since obtained possession of the parish church of Forgord, St Andrews diocese, without impetrating the said letters, so the pope annulled the provision and declared the church to be vacant, although it had been unlawfully detained for about a year by Michael de Stanton, calling himself priest, Dunkeld diocese. John is, therefore, to be provided to the said church, notwithstanding that he is known to have the reservation of a benefice in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Brechin, and a concession to the parish church of Abirbrothoc; but on his peaceful assecution to Mukkresi the said concession is to become invalid.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 13 Kal. Jul., anno 23.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Brechin, the archdeacon of Majorca and the official of St Andrews.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 607.

26 June, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 464

To John de Peblys, monk of Melrose, O.CIST., B.DEC. Indult for John to study for seven years at a university, even if situated in schismatical territory and to communicate with schismatics, notwithstanding apostolic decrees, or decrees of his own monastery or any others to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Jul., 23; expedited, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [23 Aug., 1417].

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 85.

5 July, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 378v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to dispense the nobleman John de Suthirland, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Margaret de Duf, Caithness diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of consanguinity.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Non. Jul., anno 23; expedited, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 23 [19 July, 1417].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 127.

8 July, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 70-71

To the precentor of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm Henry Tode, priest, Glasgow diocese, in possession of the parish church of Dumfries, Glasgow diocese, a church with cure, value not exceeing 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, as he had doubted the validity of his provision by ordinary authority by William, bishop of Glasgow, who had received the resignation outside the curia for purposes of exchange, of the parish church of Wamfray formerly held by Henry, and the resignation of the said church of Dumfries from Gilbert de Moussalde, and who had effected the exchange by the same authority.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Jul., anno 23; expedited, 3 Non. Aug., anno 23 [3 Aug., 1417].

10 July, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 377v-378v

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* It had been decreed that if a papal chaplain is appointed *motu proprio* his consent was not necessary, and

subsequently on 5 Non. Jul., anno 21 [3 July, 1415], William,<sup>1</sup> canon of Dunkeld, had been appointed in this way without a personal petition. William had since died and the pope had provided Alan Stewart, clerk, St Andrews diocese, in his 12th year of age, on Non. Jan., anno 22 [5 Jan., 1416], to the said canonry and prebend of Dunkeld as a reserved benefice vacant by William's death; but Richard Knight, canon of Dunkeld, B.D.E.C., claimed that William had died within three months of his provision without having consented to this appointment. The pope, however, states his willingness to assume William's consent as far as it concerns the reservation of the benefice and Alan's provision is therefore valid.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Jul., anno 23; expedited, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 23 [19 July, 1417].

5 August, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 69-70

To the abbot of Deer. Mandate to confirm John de Inchemartyne in possession of the hospital of St Peter of Aberdeen, value not exceeding 16 merks sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the removal of the late John de Kynnynmont from the hospital on account of his demerits by Gilbert, bishop of Aberdeen; as he had doubted the validity of his provision by ordinary authority to the hospital by the said bishop, John had therefore sought confirmation which is granted by the above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Non. Aug., anno 23; expedited, 3 Non. Aug., anno 23 [*sic*] [3 Aug., 1417].<sup>2</sup>

10 August, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 328

To Sir John Lion and Johanaeta, his wife, St Andrews diocese. Indult for the granting of a plenary indulgence by a confessor of their choice. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Aug., anno 23; expedited, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [23 Aug., 1417].

11 August, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 75v-77

To Richard Creych, canon and precentor of Moray, D.U.J. Provision of Richard to a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Moray, a

<sup>1</sup> Ade.

<sup>2</sup> ? 1418.



non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding £60 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Spineto, late canon and precentor, papal scribe and familiar of John, late bishop of Sabina; notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold the parish church of Kynkel, Aberdeen diocese, value not exceeding £100 old sterling to a non-resident, which he is dispensed to hold along with the said canonry, prebend and precentorship.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Aug., anno 23; expedited, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [27 Aug., 1417].

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunkeld, the archdeacon of Majorca and the precentor of Dunkeld.

16 August, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 72-73

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to confirm John de Kylqus, priest, Ross diocese, in possession of a canonry, prebend and the treasurership of Ross a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value not exceeding 10 merks sterling, as he had doubted the validity of his exchange of his canonry, prebend and the subdeanery of Ross for the said canonry, prebend and treasurership of Ross formerly held by Symon de Ross, and effected outside the curia by Alexander, bishop of Ross, by ordinary authority.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Sept., anno 23; expedited, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [23 Aug., 1417].

16 August, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 73-74v

To the bishop of Moray. Mandate to confirm Thomas Fauconer, priest, Ross diocese, in possession of a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Ross, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, value 10 merks sterling to a non-resident, as he had doubted the validity of his exchange of his canonry of Ross and the prebend of Lynmalar for the said canonry, prebend and precentorship, held by John Barber, and effected outside the curia by Alexander, bishop of Ross, by ordinary authority.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Sept., anno 23; expedited, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [23 Aug., 1417].

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 607.

16 August, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 541V-542V

To the abbot of Balmerino, and the officials of Dunkeld and St Andrews. Mandate to summon and examine Alexander de Lawadre, clerk, St Andrews diocese, rector of the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, on a certain charge brought by Ingeram Lindsay, clerk, Glasgow diocese, to the effect that Alexander, holding a canonry and prebend of Glasgow, had been provided to Rathow and although under a mandate to demit the canonry and prebend on his peaceful assecution to Rathow he had refused to do so. If this charge is proven Alexander is to be deprived of Rathow to which Ingeram, kinsman of Alexander, earl of Craufurde, and recently dispensed of his defect of birth as the son of an unmarried nobleman and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all holy orders and to hold a benefice even if with cure, is then to be collated; notwithstanding that he had been provided to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Monkton, Glasgow diocese, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to Rathow, and also if in the interim he has been assecuted to the said vicarage, he is to demit, otherwise he is to cede all rights to it.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Sept., anno 23; expedited, 15 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [18 Aug., 1417].

1 September, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 441

To the archdeacon of Teviotdale in the church of Glasgow. Mandate to dispense the nobleman Walter Turnbull, doncel, to marry the noblewoman Margaret de Wardlau, widow of the nobleman Sir William de Wardlau, Glasgow diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third degree of affinity in that the nobleman John Turnbull, doncel, same diocese, who had contracted marriage with Margaret, although afterwards being canonically separated, was related in the third degree of consanguinity to the above Walter Turnbull, and although William, bishop of Glasgow, should also have been written to concerning this case.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Sept., anno 23; expedited, 8 Id. Sept., anno 23 [6 Sept., 1417].

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 128.

6 September, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 462v-463

To Michael Ouchtre, canon of Dunblane, B.D.E.C. Indult for Michael, dispensed of his defect of birth as the son of a priest and an unmarried woman to be promoted to all sacred orders and first to hold a benefice even if with cure and a canonry and prebend in a cathedral church, and subsequently to hold any number of any other compatible benefices, provided they were not major or principal dignities in cathedral or collegiate churches, now to hold a major or principal, elective dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church notwithstanding his defect of birth, the decrees of the Council of Poitou or any other constitutions to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Id. Sept., anno 23; expedited, 16 Kal. Oct., anno 23 [16 Sept., 1417].

13 September, 1417

Reg Aven 349, 463-463v

To the same. Indult for Michael, holding a canonry and prebend of Dunblane and the perpetual vicarage of Strugueth, Dunblane diocese, and dispensed [as in Reg Aven 349, 462v-463 above] now to hold along with the said vicarage, which has cure, another benefice incompatible with the vicarage even if a major or principal elective dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church with powers of exchange for two incompatibles; but within two years he is to exchange one of these incompatibles for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one or other of these incompatible benefices.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Sept., anno 23; expedited 16 Kal. Oct., anno 23 [16 Sept., 1417].

4 November, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 31-32v

To John Legat, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Cupar in Fife, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Provision of John, secretary of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to the parish church of Cupro in Fife as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas de Kilquinquar, late vicar and papal chaplain. William, the third prior, and the convent of St Andrews to whom the

presentation to the said church pertained, on Thomas' death, in ignorance of the papal reservation, had presented John to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, within the lawful time and Henry had proceeded to institute John in the church. The pope declares this presentation and institution invalid, and provides John as above; notwithstanding that he is known to hold a perpetual chaplaincy in the chapel of St Laurence of Roulane, Glasgow diocese, a chapel in lay patronage value not exceeding £10 old sterling to a non-resident, which, however, on his peaceful assecution to the said parish church he is to demit.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Nov., anno 24; expedited, 19 Kal. Jan., anno 25 [14 Dec., 1418].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacons of Majorca and Lothian and the precentor of Dunkeld.

4 November, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 32v-33v

To master Richard de Creych, canon of Dunkeld, D.U.J., papal chaplain. Provision of Richard, papal auditor of appeals, to a canonry of Dunkeld and the canonry of Retre as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £8 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander Trayl, late canon and familiar of Guy, late bishop of Palestrina; notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold the parish church of Kynkel, Aberdeen diocese, and that he has recently been provided to a canonry, prebend and the precentorship of Moray, the possession of which he has not yet obtained, combined value not exceeding £150 old sterling to a non-resident.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Nov., anno 24; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [19 Dec., 1417].

Concurrent mandate to the bishops of St Andrews and Brechin, and to the archdeacon of Alcaraz in the church of Toledo.

4 November, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 34v-35v

To the dean of Dunkeld, the archdeacon of Majorca and the precentor of Glasgow. Mandate to confirm Nicholas Inglis of noble

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 607.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 607.

birth, clerk, Glasgow diocese, nephew of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, in his twentieth year of age, in possession of the parish church of Fedycressow, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander Trayl, late rector. Nicholas had been reserved a benefice in the gift of the bishop of St Andrews and the prior and chapter of St Andrews, OSA, by virtue of which he had claimed the said church and he was provided to it by Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who had been given the faculty to fill certain benefices; but Nicholas had later doubted the validity of his acceptance and provision. His rights are now confirmed as above, even if Alexander Trayl had been a familiar of Guy, late bishop of Palestrina, and the said church was thus specially reserved to papal provision, and notwithstanding Nicholas' defect of age from which he had been dispensed when eighteen years old to hold a benefice with or without cure.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Nov., anno 24; expedited, 17 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [16 Dec., 1417].

4 November, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 35v-36v

To Nicholas Inglis, rector of the parish church of Fetteresso, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Nicholas to the parish church of Fedycressow, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £40 old sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander Trayl, late rector and familiar of Guy, late bishop of Palestrina [as in Reg Vat 329, 34v-35v above].<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Nov., anno 24; expedited, Non. Jan., anno 24 [5 Jan., 1418].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of Majorca, the dean of Dunkeld and the precentor of Glasgow.

24 November, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 86-86v

To John Derlyng, rector of the parish church of Glenbervie, Brechin diocese, B.THEOL., M.A. Indult for John, brother of Henry, bishop of Moray, to hold along with the parish church of Glenberwy one

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 607.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 607.

other benefice with or without cure, incompatible with the said parish church with powers of exchange outside the curia for two incompatible benefices, but within two years of peaceful assecution to a benefice as above he is to exchange one of them for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one or the other.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 8 Kal. Dec., anno 24.

26 November, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 74v-75v

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* Mandate to provide William de Govan, canon of Moray, B.DEC., to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow held by Alexander de Lawedre, who on 3 Non. Jan., anno 22 [3 Jan., 1416] had been provided to the parish church of Ratho and was held to demit his canonry and prebend of Glasgow to which William had been provided. Subsequently on 17 Kal. Sept., anno 22 [16 Aug., 1416] Ingeram de Lindsay, clerk Glasgow diocese, had shown that Alexander had not given up the canonry and prebend although he had obtained possession of Ratho, whereupon mandatory letters were sent, that if this were true Alexander was to be deprived of the said canonry and prebend to which Ingeram was to be collated. The aforesaid letters are declared null and void and Alexander is to demit the canonry and prebend within two months of the date of the presentation of this letter under penalty of losing everything. Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 24.

29 November 1417

Reg Vat 329, 12-12v

To the bishops of St Andrews and Dunkeld. Mandate to receive the free resignation outside the curia of Laurence, abbot of the monastery of St Columba, OSA, Dunkeld diocese, and to provide after examination Walter de Botmakar, canon of St Andrews in Scotland, OSA, B.DEC., or any other suitable person, and the bishop of Dunkeld or another bishop is to receive the oath of fealty which is to be sent by letters patent under seal to the pope as soon as possible.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Kal. Dec., anno 24; expedited, 13 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [20 Dec., 1417].

Printed: *Inchcolm Chrs.*, no. xli; SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 86.

16 December 1417

Rev Vat 329, 37-37v

To Richard Petyt, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Stevenston, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC. Provision of Richard to the parish church of Stevinston, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding £16 old sterling to a non-resident, as a reserved benefice, vacant by the free resignation at the curia of William Petyt, former vicar and papal chaplain, through his procurator master Peter Roger, canon of Cuenca, papal abbreviator of letters, into the hands of Guido Flandini, archdeacon of Majorca, papal notary and regent of chancery who admitted the resignation by papal authority, and notwithstanding that Richard is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Ross value not exceeding £10 old sterling.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jan., anno 24; expedited, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 24 [19 Dec., 1417].

Concurrent mandate to the archdeacon of St Andrews, the precentor of Segorbe and John Laveroch, canon of Ross.

31 December, 1417

Reg Vat 329, 77-77v

To Edward de Lawder, rector of the parish church of Gogar, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Indult for Edward, of noble birth, to hold together the parish churches of Gogar, St Andrews diocese, and of Suthwyk, Glasgow diocese, a church in lay patronage, for a further period of two years. Edward, student in holy writ, for five years, on Kal. Jan., anno 22 [1 Jan., 1416], had been dispensed to hold these churches for two years but as the time has expired this indult is granted as above; but within the two years either Gogar or Suthwyk must be exchanged for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one of them.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Jan., anno 24.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 86.

4 January, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 63

To Robert de Strabrok, St Andrews diocese. Appointment of Robert as a notary since he had been examined and found suitable by Guigo Flandini, papal notary and regent of chancery, at whose hands he is to swear the oath of fealty. [Form in Reg Vat 329, 62-63.]

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Non. Jan., anno 24; expedited, Non. Jan., anno 24 [5 Jan., 1418].

15 January, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 40-41

To Robert de Strabrok, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Kilconquhar, St Andrews diocese, M.A. Provision of Robert, familiar of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, to the parish church of Kylquonquar, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £13 old sterling to a non-resident, as a reserved benefice vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas de Mathan, late vicar and papal chaplain, although it is at present unlawfully detained by a certain person [unnamed].<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 18 Kal. Feb., anno 24; expedited, 6 Kal. Feb., anno 24 [27 Jan., 1418].

Concurrent mandate to the archbishop of Crete, the secular provost of the college called chapel royal of the Blessed Mary of St Andrews, and the precentor of Glasgow.

27 January, 1418<sup>2</sup>

Reg Aven 347, 697

To master Thomas de Machary, canon of the collegiate church of St Mary in St Andrews called the chapel royal. Appointment of Thomas as a papal chaplain.

Valencia, Tarragona province, 6 Kal. Jun., anno 21 [20 May, 1415].

23 February, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 78

To Thomas de Hay, clerk, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Thomas, son of William de Hay, sheriff of Peebles, Glasgow diocese, 18 years old, student at Paris, to be dispensed of a defect of age to hold a benefice with or without cure of any kind provided it is not a major or principal dignity in a cathedral or collegiate church, notwithstanding the decrees of the general councils or any others to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Mar., anno 24.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 608.

<sup>2</sup> Misplaced; this is the expedition date [6 Kal. Feb., anno 24].



1 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 80-81

To George de Borthwik, archdeacon of Glasgow, B.D.E.C. Indult for George, student at Paris, son of William de Borthwik, baron, Glasgow diocese, to have his duties of visitation of the ecclesiastical places of the diocese carried out by a suitable person and also to collect procurations and other dues, for two years while studying at a university, notwithstanding constitutions to the contrary of Innocent [sic], Gregory X and Benedict XII.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Mar., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Paisley, the archdeacon of Teviotdale and the official of Glasgow.

9 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 9v-10v

To John, elect of Ross. Provision of John, canon of St Andrews, OSA, constituted priest, to the bishopric of Ross, vacant by the death outside the curia of Alexander, late bishop under whom the bishopric was reserved to papal provision.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Mar., anno 24.

Concurrent letter to the chapter of Ross, to the clergy of the city and diocese of Ross, to the people of the city and diocese of Ross, to all the vassals of the church of Ross, and to James, king of Scots.

9 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 79v-80

To James de Aldeston, canon of St Andrews, OSA, M.THEOL. Provision to James, papal chaplain, minor penitentiary and intended to conduct business for the pope and the curia, of an annual pension of 200 gold crowns from the fruits of the priory of St Andrews, a major dignity vacant by the death of James Biset, payable twice yearly on the feasts of the Assumption and the Purification of the Blessed Virgin or within one month of the said dates by the prior and chapter under penalty of excommunication.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Mar., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Dunfermline and Balmerino and the precentor of Segorbe.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 608.

9 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 97v-98v

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate. It had been shown on behalf of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, sited on the shores of the sea and bound to provide hospitality, that the bell tower of their church had collapsed and had been burned sixteen years previously, and as their revenues were diminished by wars they had been unable to effect repairs so the abbot and convent had been allowed to annex the perpetual vicarages of Innernys, Fyvy, Corvas, and Monyfriche, Moray, Aberdeen and St Andrews dioceses, the patronage to which had pertained to the said abbot and convent. Later Henry de Ogilvy, rector of Tibemor, Dunkeld diocese, and John Thomas, vicar of Monyfriche, resigned their parish churches for purposes of exchange outside the curia into the hands of Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, but without the consent of the abbot and convent of Arbroath. Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, had admitted the resignations by ordinary authority and by the same authority had effected the exchange, again without the consent of the abbot and convent, and as a result a dispute had arisen between them and Henry de Ogilvy. At the instance of the said abbot and convent the case had been committed for settlement to master Toribio Garsie de Sanctofacundo, archdeacon of Alcaraz in the church of Toledo, papal chaplain and auditor of appeals, who found for Henry and so mandatory letters were sent for the annexation to be suspended and Henry provided to Monyfriche; but it had been claimed on behalf of the abbot and convent that their procurator had been unlawfully detained from pursuing their case and therefore Henry is to be summoned and examined and if this is true then the abbot and convent are to be restored to their position in the case before the decision against them.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Id. Mar., anno 24.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 87.

10 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 42v-43v

To John Lytstare, prior of St Andrews, OSA, B.DEC. Provision of John, priest and canon of St Andrews, OSA, to the priory of St Andrews, a major elective dignity with cure, wont to be ruled by

a canon of the said church, as a reserved benefice, vacant by the death outside the curia of James Biset, late prior.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Mar., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Dunfermline and Balmerino and the precentor of Segorbe.

11 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 78v-79

To John, elect of Ross. Indult for John to be consecrated by a catholic bishop of his choice aided by two other bishops without prejudice to the metropolitan to whom the church of Ross is known to be subject.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Mar., anno 24.

12 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 79

To David de Hamilton, rector of the parish church of Cumnock, Glasgow diocese, M.A. Indult for David in deacons orders and student of theology at Paris, to hold the parish church of Cumnok, which is in lay patronage, for a period of five years without being raised to the priesthood, notwithstanding any decrees of general councils to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Mar., anno 24.

15 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 43v-44

To John Legiert, canon of St Andrews, OSA, B.DEC. Provision of John, priest and canon of St Andrews, OSA, to the pensionary vicarage of the parish church of Dul, Dunkeld diocese, which is in the gift of the bishop of Dunkeld and the prior and chapter of St Andrews and is wont to be served by a canon of the said church, vacant by the promotion of John Bullock, former vicar, to the bishopric of Ross or vacant in any way other than by the death of the said John.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Mar., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Balmerino and Dunfermline and the official of St Andrews.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 608.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 608.

16 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 44-45v

To the bishop of Candida Casa. Mandate to summon and examine William de Govan, canon of Moray, B.DEC., on a charge brought against him by Alexander de Lawedre to the effect that William was known to be a notorious schismatic. On 3 Non. Jan., anno 22 [3 Jan., 1416], Alexander, canon of Glasgow, had been provided to the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, and was held to demit his canonry and prebend of Glasgow to which William was provided, but on 17 Kal. Sept. [16 Aug.] Ingeram de Lindsay, clerk, Glasgow diocese, had shown that Alexander had not given up the canonry and prebend although he had obtained possession of Rathow; whereupon mandatory letters were sent to the abbot of Balmerino and the officials of Dunkeld and St Andrews [unnamed] that if this were true Alexander was to be deprived of the said canonry and prebend to which Ingeram was to be collated. Then on 6 Kal. Dec. [26 Nov.] William had made the same claims and consequently Alexander was ordered to demit the canonry and prebend within two months under the penalty of losing everything, and the aforesaid letters on behalf of Ingeram were declared null and void. Subsequently, however, Alexander had brought the above charge against William and if this is proven he is to be deprived of the said canonry and prebend.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Apr., anno 24.

16 March, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 45v-47

To the bishop of Candida Casa. Mandate to collate Alexander de Lauder to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow held by William de Govan if the said William is deprived of the same as a result of a charge brought against him by Alexander [as in Reg Vat 329, 44-45v above], notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, and the archdeaconry of Dunkeld.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Apr., anno 24.

16 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 82-82v

To the abbot of Arbroath. Mandate to grant to Thomas Lyel, canon of Ross, the sum of 40 gold crowns in recompense for certain

expenses incurred in a journey to the curia. The bishopric of Ross had been reserved under Alexander, bishop of Ross, to papal provision but on the death of Alexander, the chapter in ignorance of the reservation had elected Thomas as bishop and Thomas had consented to the said election. Subsequently, however, the pope had decreed *motu proprio* that an annual pension of 300 gold crowns should be paid from the fruits of the episcopal table to the camera. Then John, elect of Ross, had been provided by papal authority to the said bishopric, and Thomas, although his rights could not be upheld, had gone to the curia to seek the provision thus incurring much expense; but the above grant, to be paid from the money owed to the camera as above, is made in recompense for his troubles and expenses.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

18 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 54-55

To Thomas Lyel, canon of Aberdeen. Provision of Thomas to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend with or without cure whether an elective dignity, parsonage or office, provided it is not a major dignity in that church, vacant at present or to be vacant, in the gift of the bishop and chapter of Aberdeen; notwithstanding that he is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Ross, the parish church of Kynnel, and a perpetual chaplaincy in the chapel built in the cemetery of the parish church of Kyremor, St Andrews diocese, combined value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident; and he is dispensed to hold the said canonry and prebend along with the parish church, notwithstanding decrees of general councils or any others to the contrary.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Arbroath, the abbot of Deer and the precentor of Brechin.

18 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 56-56v

To the official of St Andrews. Mandate to reserve to William Lyel, of noble birth, 19 years old, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.A., student of St Andrews university, a benefice in the gift of the abbot and convent of Arbroath, OSB, of the kind wont to be assigned to

secular clerks, if with cure to the value of 25 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 18 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant; notwithstanding his defect of age from which he is dispensed to hold a benefice as above.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 15 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

21 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 56v-58

To John de Keremor, rector of the parish church of Muckersie, Dunkeld diocese, B.DEC. Reservation to John, constituted priest, of a benefice in the gift of the bishop, dean and chapter of Brechin, if with cure to the value of 30 merks sterling, and if without cure to the value of 20 merks sterling, vacant at present or to be vacant, provided it is not a major dignity in a cathedral; notwithstanding that John is known to be holding the parish church of Mukirsi, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding £9 old sterling, while litigating over it at the curia, and that he has recently been reserved a benefice with or without cure in the same gift, and also provided to the parish church of Abirbrothoc, St Andrews diocese; and he is dispensed to retain a benefice as above along with the parish church of Mukirsi, but on his peaceful assecution to such a benefice this letter of reservation is to become invalid, and within a year he is to exchange the said benefice or Mukirsi for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the year he is to demit one or the other.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 12 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunkeld, the precentor of Segorbe and the official of St Andrews.

26 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 81v

To the bishop of Ross. Mandate to dispense Kenneth, layman, son of the late Machardi, to marry the woman More, Ross diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity; and who had carnally known each other on several occasions, from which a child had been born, who by this mandate is declared legitimate, and any children born in the future are also to be legitimate.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 129

26 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 82

To the bishop of Sodor. Mandate to dispense Laclan Nigel Fyngoni, layman, to marry the woman Anne, Sodor diocese, notwithstanding their being related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity; and who had carnally known each other on several occasions from which a child had been born who by this mandate is declared to be legitimate, and any children born in the future are also to be legitimate.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

SRO, Vat. Trans., iv, no. 130.

26 May, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 82v-83

To the prioress and convent of the monastery of Elcho, O.CIST. Confirmation of the monastery's possession of the places and villages of Elcho, Kynhard, Benyn, and Standartlandis, the church of Dun, St Andrews diocese, and the teinds of meadows, fisheries and woods, and of other woods and places belonging to the monastery.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 7 Kal. Jun., anno 24.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 88.

1 June, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 48-48v

To the abbot of Arbroath. Mandate to summon and examine Thomas de Merton, canon of Brechin, on charges brought against him by Thomas Lyel, canon of Ross, to the effect that the said Thomas Merton is known to be a notorious schismatic and adherent of Oddo Colonna calling himself Martin v; and if the charges are proven he is to be deprived of his canonry of Brechin and the prebend commonly called 'pensionary' of Brechin.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jun., anno 24.

1 June, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 48v-49

To the abbot of Arbroath. Mandate to collate Thomas Lyel of noble birth, canon of Ross, to a canonry and prebend of Brechin, value not exceeding £6 sterling to a non-resident, to be vacant if Thomas de Merton is deprived of the same as a result of charges

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 608-9.

brought against him by the said Thomas Lyel [as in Reg Vat 329, 48-48v above]; notwithstanding that the said Thomas Lyel is known to hold a canonry and prebend of Ross, the parish church of Kynnel, and a certain perpetual chaplaincy in the church of Kyremor, St Andrews diocese, combined value not exceeding £40 sterling, and that he has been provided to a canonry of Aberdeen with expectation of a prebend.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jun., anno 24.

15 June, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 49v-50v

To John de Scheves, canon of Glasgow and archdeacon of Teviotdale, LIC.DEC. Provision of John, counsellor of Robert, duke of Albany, and rector of the university of St Andrews, to a canonry, prebend and the archdeaconry of Teviotdale, a non-major elective dignity with cure, combined value not exceeding £100 sterling to a non-resident, as a reserved benefice, vacant by the death outside the curia of James Walteri, late archdeacon who had held the archdeaconry and the parish church of Innerlethan, Glasgow diocese, without a papal dispensation, although John Forestar calling himself canon of Aberdeen, has unlawfully detained the said canonry, prebend and archdeaconry for more than two months. John de Scheves is to obtain the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry vacant as above or in any other way, even if James Walteri had been a papal chaplain and the said archdeaconry was thus specially reserved to papal provision, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Abirbuthnot, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, which he is dispensed to retain along with the said canonry, prebend and archdeaconry notwithstanding the decrees of general councils or any others to the contrary.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, the archdeacon of Lothian and the official of Brechin.

15 June, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 50v-51

To George de Penycuk, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Innerleithen, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC. Provision of George to the

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 608-9.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 609.



parish church of Innerlethan as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £40 old sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the death outside the curia of James Walteri, late vicar, who had held together the said parish church and the archdeaconry of Teviotdale without a papal dispensation, or vacant in any other way, even if the said James had been a papal chaplain and the parish church was thus specially reserved to papal provision.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 24.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Balmerino, the archdeacon of Lothian and the official of Brechin.

15 June, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 51-52v

To the bishops of St Andrews and Moray. Mandate to receive by papal authority from John Lang, canon and chancellor of Dunkeld, the resignation of his canonry and prebend, value not exceeding £26 old sterling to a non-resident, and also the chancellorship which is a non-major dignity, and to collate Nicholas Childe, rector of the parish church of Halys, St Andrews diocese, LIC.ART., to the same, even if it is an elective dignity with cure reserved to papal provision; notwithstanding that Nicholas is known to hold the said parish church, value not exceeding £22 old sterling to a non-resident, over which he is still litigating at the curia, and which he is dispensed to retain along with the said canonry, prebend and chancellorship. Within two years, however, of peaceful assecution to the chancellorship he is to exchange it or the parish church for a compatible benefice, otherwise at the end of the two years he is to demit one or the other.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 17 Kal. Jul., anno 24.

30 November, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 130v

To Richard de Bothwyl, priest and monk of the monastery of Dunfermline, OSB. Indult to choose a suitable and discreet priest, secular or religious, to hear his confessions, give penance, and grant absolution in cases pertinent to minor penitentiaries at the curia.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 2 Kal. Dec., anno 25.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 609.

8 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 129v

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* James de Haldeston is deprived of an annual pension of 200 gold crowns from the fruits of the priory of St Andrews, OSA, a major dignity in that church, vacant by the death outside the curia of James Biset, late prior, as the said James de Haldeston is known to be a schismatic and an adherent of Oddo de Colonna calling himself Martin v.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 6 Id. Dec., anno 25.

9 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 128v-129

To John Lystare, canon of St Andrews in Scotland, OSA, B.DEC. Grant of absolution from all stain and inhability incurred by a sentence of excommunication following his participation in an illegal election and show of loyalty to Martin v. On 6 Id. Mar., anno 24 [10 Mar., 1418], John had, unknown to him, been provided to the priory of St Andrews on the death outside the curia of James Biset; but he had taken part in electing James de Haldeston, calling himself a canon of the above church, as prior and for confirmation of this had gone with James de Haldeston to the court of Oddo de Colonna who calls himself Martin v, against papal constitutions and the orders of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of the realm of Scotland, and other prelates, princes and barons of the kingdom. On the return journey John had learned in Bruges, Tournai diocese, of his own letters of provision and had thereupon set off to Benedict's court for pardon and confirmation of the provision. Absolution is granted but the priory is to be demitted.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Dec., anno 25.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 89.

9 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 140-1

To the bishop of Dunblane. On 3 Non. Jan., anno 22 [3 Jan., 1416], Alexander de Lawder had been provided to the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, being held to demit a canonry and prebend of Glasgow on his peaceful assecution to Rathow, and on the same day William de Govan, canon of Moray, was provided

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 611.

<sup>2</sup> See CPP, i, 609.

to the said canonry and prebend; but on 17 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [16 Aug., 1417], Ingeram Lindsay, clerk, Glasgow diocese, had shown that Alexander had retained the canonry and prebend even after his peaceful assecution to Rathow and therefore mandatory letters were sent to the abbot of Balmerino and the officials of Dunkeld and St Andrews that if this were so Alexander was to be deprived of the canonry and prebend and Ingeram was to be collated to the same. On 6 Kal. Dec., anno 24 [26 Nov., 1417], however, William had made a similar claim and mandatory letters were sent for Alexander to demit the canonry and prebend within two months and to pay back to William the fruits of the said canonry and prebend he had received from the day of his peaceful assecution to Rathow, and the letters in favour of Ingeram were not to be expedited by the said mandatories. The letters in favour of William were put into effect and as Alexander had not voluntarily given up the said canonry and prebend within two months, he was deprived of them by the mandatories. Alexander, however, claimed that as he was a student in Paris at this time and ignorant of the letters naming the two month period, he had been unjustly deprived of the said canonry and prebend, whereupon the above mandatory is to summon William and Ingeram and if this is the case then Alexander is to be restored to his previous rights in the case.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 5 Id. Dec., anno 25.

10 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 129v-130

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* The pope ordains *motu proprio* that the priory of St Andrews, which is a major post pontifical dignity vacant at present and thus reserved to papal provision, should be held to pay an annual pension of 200 gold crowns to the camera.<sup>1</sup> Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 4 Id. Dec., anno 25.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 106-7

To Walter Stewart canon and dean of Glasgow, B.DEC., brother of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, student of canon

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 611.

law at Avignon. Provision of Walter to a canonry and prebend and the deanery of Glasgow which is a major elective dignity with cure in that church, as a reserved benefice value not exceeding £100 Scots, vacant by the death outside the curia of George de Hauden, late dean, even if George had been a papal chaplain or familiar or officer or even if he had owed money to a papal sub-collector; notwithstanding that Walter is known to hold another canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Barnlanark; but on his peaceful assecution to the above canonry, prebend and deanery he is to demit the other canonry and prebend.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

Concurrent letters to the archbishop of Hirakleion, the bishop of St Andrews and to the abbot of Dunfermline.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 90.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 107-8

To John Stewart, rector of the parish church of Flisk, St Andrews diocese, B.LEG., M.A. Provision of John, of royal race, kinsman of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to a canonry, prebend and the archdeaconry of Dunkeld, value not exceeding £40 Scots, vacant because on the same day Alexander de Lawder, former canon and archdeacon, had been provided to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Barnlanark, being held to demit the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry on his peaceful assecution to the said canonry and prebend of Glasgow. John is to have possession of the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry, vacant as above or in any way other than by the death of Alexander, even if the archdeaconry is an elective dignity with cure, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the parish church of Flisk, St Andrews diocese, a church in lay patronage, value not exceeding £24 Scots which he is dispensed to retain along with the archdeaconry, notwithstanding decrees of general councils or any others to the contrary.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of St Andrews, the archdeacon of Lothian and the precentor of Segorbe.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 610.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 610.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 108-9

To Richard Bothvyl, prior of Urquhart, OSB. Provision of Richard, priest, student of canon law for three years, to the priory of Urquhart, a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £60 old sterling to a non-resident, and wont to be governed by a monk of Dunfermline on which monastery Urquhart is dependent, vacant by the provision of William, former prior, to the abbacy of Dunfermline. On William's provision to Dunfermline, the pope had provided first Robert de Dolas, monk of Dunfermline, and then William de Dalketh, monk of Arbroath, to the vacant priory, but a dispute had arisen over their rights. Arbiters were appointed who eventually pronounced that neither had a right to the priory and Robert and William dropped their claims, and so the priory thus still vacant is to be provided to Richard as above, although it had been unlawfully detained for more than four months by Andrew de Raburn, calling himself monk of Dunfermline.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

Concurrent letters to the archdeacon of Dunkeld, the precentor of Segorbe and the official of St Andrews.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 91.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 109-10

To Alexander de Lawder, archdeacon of Dunkeld, LIC.DEC. Provision of Alexander, of noble birth on both sides, brother of William, bishop of Glasgow, to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Barnlanark, value not exceeding £50 Scots, to be vacant on the peaceful assecution of Walter Stewart, canon of Glasgow, to another canonry, prebend and the deanery of Glasgow, to which he has today been provided as a reserved benefice, or vacant in any way other than by the death of the said Walter; notwithstanding that Alexander is known to hold a canonry, prebend and the archdeaconry of Dunkeld and the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, and that he also claims rights to another canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Edliston; but on his peaceful assecution to Barnlanark he is to demit the canonry, prebend and archdeaconry of

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 610.

Dunkeld and to cede all rights to the canonry and prebend of Edliston.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

Concurrent mandate to the abbots of Kelso and Paisley, and the precentor of Segorbe.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 110

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* Thomas de Mireton, rector of the parish church of Tarbate, St Andrews diocese, and known to be a schismatic and adherent of Oddo de Colonna calling himself Martin v by whom he was intruded into a benefice, is to be deprived of the said parish church.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 110-11

To John Wyncestre, rector of the parish church of Tarvit, St Andrews diocese. Provision of John, constituted priest, to the parish church of Tarbate, as a reserved benefice value not exceeding £16 old sterling, vacant because the former rector, Thomas de Mireton, being known as a notorious schismatic, was today deprived of the said church [as in Reg Vat 329, 110 above].<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Paisley, the archdeacon of Dunkeld and the precentor of Segorbe.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 130-130v

To Andrew de Hawyk, rector of the parish church of Liston, St Andrews diocese. Provision of Andrew, secretary and counsellor of Robert, duke of Albany and governor of Scotland, to an annual pension of 200 gold crowns from the fruits of the priory of St Andrews, OSA, to be paid by the prior and chapter under pain of excommunication twice yearly on the feasts of St John the Baptist and Christmas, or within one month of these dates at the pleasure of the apostolic see.<sup>3</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 610.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 611.

<sup>3</sup> See *CPP*, i, 611.

Concurrent mandate to the bishop of Dunblane, the abbot of Balmerino and the subdean of Glasgow.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 130v-131

To Nicholas de Oturburne, clerk, Glasgow diocese. Indult for Nicholas, fourth year student at St Andrews, 19 years old, to hold a benefice with cure, notwithstanding his defect of age and the decrees of Lateran councils to the contrary.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 131

*Ad perpetuam rei memoriam.* Indult for William, the abbot and the convent of Dunfermline and his successors to assign to certain offices of the monastery and to revoke these assignments with the consent of the convent. William and the convent had appealed that certain papal provisions were to the prejudice of the monastery, and these are no longer to be admitted and the offices are to be provided to as above.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 92; cf. *Dunfermline Registrum*, no. 40.

11 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 131v

*Ad futuram rei memoriam.* Revocation of an annual pension of £40 of the money current in Scotland granted from the fruits, rents and profits of the monastery of Dunfermlyn, OSB, with the consent of William, the abbot, to Robert de Scotia, monk of the abbey, who is now a schismatic adhering to Oddo de Colonna who calls himself Martin v.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 3 Id. Dec., anno 25.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 93.

13 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 111-12

To John Lytstare, prior of the church of St Andrews, OSA, B.DEC. Provision of John, priest, and canon of St Andrews, to the priory of St Andrews, a major elective dignity with cure, as a reserved

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 610.

<sup>2</sup> Another of the same, scored out and no date given, occurs in Reg Vat 329, 129-129v.

benefice, value not expressed, wont to be governed by a canon of the said church and vacant by the death outside the curia of James Biset, late prior. On 6 Id. Mar. last [10 Mar., 1418], John had been provided to the said priory, but in ignorance of this had conspired in the election of James de Haldeston, calling himself canon of St Andrews, by the canons of the said church. John had then accompanied James to the curia of Oddo de Colonna calling himself Martin v, against the edicts of Benedict, and of Robert, duke of Albany, and governor of Scotland, with the advice and consent of several princes and barons of the realm, where James was confirmed in his election. On the return journey John had learned at Bruges, Tournai diocese, of his own provision and he had immediately set off to Benedict's curia where, although having all stain and inhability contracted in the above abolished, he was held to demit the priory; but by this he is again granted the provision to the priory even if it is unlawfully detained by James de Haldeston.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Id. Dec., anno 25.

Concurrent mandate to the abbot of Dunfermline, the dean of Brechin and the precentor of Segorbe.

23 December, 1418

Reg Vat 329, 112-13

To the bishop of Glasgow. Mandate to receive outside the curia by papal authority from John de Hawyk, holding the precentorship of Glasgow together with the vicarage of Mernys, Glasgow diocese without a papal dispensation, the resignation of the said parish, church, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling to a non-resident, and to provide to it, Nicholas de Oturburne, clerk, 19 years old, said diocese, fourth year student at St Andrews and recently dispensed of his defect of age to hold a benefice with or without cure.<sup>2</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 25.

1 January, 1419

Reg Vat 329, 113-14

To the bishop of Candida Casa. Mandate to surrogate Thomas de Hay, of noble birth on both sides, 19 years old, second year student of arts, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to all the rights to a canonry and prebend of Glasgow claimed by Alexander de Lawder. On 3 Non.

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 610.

<sup>2</sup> See *CPP*, i, 611.



Jan., anno 22 [3 Jan., 1416], Alexander de Lawder had been provided to the parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, being held to demit the said canonry and prebend on his peaceful assecution to Rathow; on the same day, however, William de Govan, canon of Moray, was provided to the said canonry and prebend. But on 17 Kal. Sept., anno 23 [16 Aug., 1417], Ingeram de Lindsay, clerk, Glasgow diocese, had shown that Alexander had retained the canonry and prebend after his peaceful assecution to Rathow, and therefore mandatory letters were sent to the abbot of Balmerino and the officials of Dunkeld and St Andrews that if this were so Alexander was to be deprived of the canonry and prebend, to which Ingeram was to be collated. On 6 Kal. Dec., anno 24 [26 Nov., 1417], William had made a similar claim and mandatory letters were sent to Alexander to demit the canonry and prebend within two months and to pay back to William the fruits of the said canonry and prebend which he had received from the day of his peaceful assecution to Rathow, and the mandatory letters in favour of Ingeram were not to be put into effect. Subsequently Alexander had shown that William at this time was known as a notorious schismatic and other mandatory letters were sent to the above mandatory that if this were true William was to be deprived of the canonry and prebend to which Alexander was then to be provided; but the previous letters in favour of William were put into effect first and as Alexander, then a student in Paris, had not given up the canonry and prebend within the two months, he was deprived of them. But again mandatory letters were sent to the bishop of Dunblane to restore justice to Alexander who, however, was subsequently provided to another canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Barlanark, being held to demit all rights to the canonry and prebend, value not exceeding £40 sterling to a non-resident, to which rights Thomas de Hay is to be surrogated as above.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jan., anno 25.

1 January, 1419

Reg Vat 329, 114-15

To the bishop of St Andrews. Mandate to collate Robert Young, archpriest in the secular collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews

<sup>1</sup> See *CPP*, i, 612.

diocese, confessor to George, earl of March, and to George his eldest son, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Edirham, said diocese, as a reserved benefice, value not exceeding £19 sterling to a non-resident, vacant by the resignation of master John de Hawyk, papal chaplain and former vicar, through a certain procurator into the hands of James de Borthwyk, late archdeacon of Lothian, and vicar general in spiritualities and temporalities for Walter, late bishop of St Andrews, who had admitted the resignation outside the curia by ordinary authority. The said James had then provided the vicarage to John Bron, calling himself priest, said diocese, and he had held it for more than 18 years; but as the vicarage is declared vacant, John Bron is to be summoned and if the above is true then Robert is to be collated to the church as above, notwithstanding that he is known to hold the said archpriestship which has cure and is worth £20 sterling to a non-resident, which he is dispensed to hold along with the vicarage; but within three years he is to exchange the vicarage or archpriestship for a compatible benefice otherwise at the end of the three years he is to demit one or the other.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jan., anno 25.

1 January, 1419

Reg Vat 329, 138

To master Robert Young, archpriest in the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Indult that he should not be obliged to pay procurations.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jan., anno 25.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 94.

1 January, 1419

Reg Vat 329, 138

To master Robert Young, archpriest in the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Indult that Robert might confess and absolve all Scots who should go to war against the English while they remain schismatics, and to grant full remission of sins to those Scots *in mortis articulo* because of the war.

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jan., anno 25.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 95.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 612.

1 January, 1419

Reg Vat 329, 138v

To master Robert Young, archpriest in the collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, papal chaplain. Appointment of Robert as a papal chaplain.<sup>1</sup>

Peniscola, Tortosa diocese, Kal. Jan., anno 25.

SRO, Vat. Trans., ii, no. 96.

[Undated]

Reg Aven 283, 391-2

To the . . . de Neubotel, de . . . St Andrews, Glasgow and Candida Casa diocese [almost completely destroyed. Probably a mandate to provide a certain Thomas to the parish church of St Cuthbert de Ewsdalmui, vacant by the death outside the curia of the late William Fresellis. Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, is mentioned. Nothing else is legible.]

5 Id.

## ADDENDUM

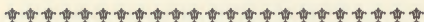
9 May, 1410

Reg Aven 335, 219v

To John de Merton, provost of the collegiate church of Bothwell, Glasgow diocese, D.DEC., papal chaplain. Appointment of John as a papal chaplain.

Turrim de plano, outside the walls of Barcelona, 7 Id. Maii, anno 16; expedited 8 [*sic*] Id. Maii, anno 16 [8 May, 1410].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. CPP, i, 612.



## APPENDIX<sup>1</sup>

---

11 October, 1395

Collectorie 295, 150

Provision of Thomas de Kingorn, priest, Aberdeen diocese, M.A., to a canonry of Glasgow and the prebend of Eddilliston, vacant by the death outside the curia of Thomas Mercer [as in Reg Vat 321, 184v, above p 53].

Avignon, 5 Id. Oct., anno 2.

27 October, 1395

Collectorie 295, 149

Provision of John Forestar, M.A., LIC.C.LEG., envoy of the king of Scots, to the parish church of Eglismanchi, vacant by the death outside the curia of John de Angus [as in Reg Vat 321, 236-7, above pp 54-55].

Avignon, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 2.

22 November, 1398

Collectorie 295, 151

Provision of Maurice de Strath . . . eyn,<sup>2</sup> canon of Dunkeld and archdeacon of Dunblane, of noble race on both sides, to canonry, prebend and deanery of Dunkeld on their voidance by promotion and consecration of Robert de Cardin to church of Dunkeld. Dispensation to hold deanery and archdeaconry is granted for two years.

Avignon, 10 Kal. Dec., anno 5.

Item

Provision of Richard de Creych, clerk, St Andrews diocese, skilled in canon law, secretary of lord of Brechin, legitimate son of Robert,

<sup>1</sup> These *notitiae* derived from papal letters, and which are located in Collectorie 295, appear to have been made for cameral purposes.

<sup>2</sup> Blotted.

late king of Scotland to above canonry and prebend which above Maurice holds when they became vacant as above.

27 November, 1398

Collectorie 295, 149

Provision of William de Narn, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., skilled in canon law and in third year of hearing civil law, to rectory of parish church of Rathow, St Andrews diocese, vacant by death outside the curia of John de Caren, late apostolic envoy. Avignon, 5 Kal Dec., anno 5.

16 May, 1399

Collectorie 295, 151V

New provision, at petition of David, eldest son of king of Scotland, of John de Hawyk, priest, St Andrews diocese, to whom collation and provision was made by apostolic letters, to parish church of Kinkel, Aberdeen diocese, vacant by the death of Alexander [*sic*] de Caron, sub-collector and chaplain of honour to the apostolic see. Dispensation to hold the said church with perpetual vicarage of parish church of Edirham, St Andrews diocese, is granted for two years.

Avignon, 17 [Kal.]<sup>1</sup> Jun., anno 5.

30 July, 1399

Collectorie 295, 149

New provision of William de Goldsmyth, priest, Moray diocese, to whom collation and provision was made by ordinary authority to parish church of Rathew, St Andrews diocese [vacant as above] and who had possession and confirmation, even if late John was chaplain of honour of apostolic see, or sub-collector or apostolic envoy, to the said church, notwithstanding he holds canonry and prebend of Spyny in the church of Moray.

Avignon, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 5.

22 August, 1399

Collectorie 295, 151V

Provision of Henry de Warlau, LIC.ART., B.DEC., of noble race, to canonry and prebend of Der in church of Aberdeen, vacant by

<sup>1</sup> Omitted.

death outside the curia of Duncan Petit, last possessor, or by resignation of Adam Forester in hands of the ordinary.  
Avignon, 11 Kal. Sept., Anno 5.

13 November, 1399 Collectorie 295, 152

Provision of John de Hawik, rector of parish church of Kinkel, Aberdeen diocese, to canonry and prebend of Duple, Moray diocese, vacant by death outside the curia of John de Caren, chaplain of honour and collector to the apostolic see.  
Avignon, Id. Nov., anno 6.

13 November, 1399 Collectorie 295, 152

Provision of James de Dombar, notwithstanding defect of age, clerk, Moray diocese, in his twelfth year, nephew of king of Scotland, to precentorship of church of Moray, value not exceeding 50 merks sterling, vacant by promotion of William de Spine to church of Moray.  
Avignon, Id. Nov., anno 6.

20 November, 1399 Collectorie 295, 151

New provision of Thomas de Mather, priest, Glasgow diocese, chaplain and familiar commensal of David, eldest son of king of Scots, who was collated and provided by chapter of Glasgow [*sic*] to canonry, prebend and deanery of Dunkeld vacant by promotion of Richard de Cardny to church of Dunkeld, value not exceeding 100 merks sterling.  
Avignon, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 6.

21 November, 1399 Collectorie 295, 151v

Provision of Andrew de Hawik, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to hospital of Rothven with parish church annexed, Aberdeen diocese,<sup>1</sup> value not exceeding £40 sterling, vacant by death of John de Caron, envoy and collector or sub-collector to the apostolic see.  
Avignon, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 6.

<sup>1</sup> An undated note containing this information also appears in Collectorie 295, 149.

21 November, 1399

Collectorie 295, 151

Provision of William de Kenbak, priest, St Andrews diocese, to parish church of Bornkal, Dunkeld diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant because Laurence de Cornel did not have himself promoted to priest's orders within a year after collation.

Avignon, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 6.

21 November, 1399

Collectorie 295, 150

New provision of Michael de Glandris, priest, Glasgow diocese, to parish church of Fintre, Glasgow diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, vacant because his predecessor, Symon Fleming, did not have himself promoted to priest's orders.

Avignon, 11 Kal. Dec., anno 6.

21 March, 1400

Collectorie 295, 150

New provision of Duncan Minor, to the canonry and prebend of Are in the church of Glasgow to which he had ordinary provision on the resignation of Duncan Senior in the hands of the ordinary.

Avignon, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 6.

21 August, 1400

Collectorie 295, 150

Provision of Gilbert Oliveri, perpetual vicar of the parish church of Carleverok, *alias* Kirkblane, Glasgow diocese,<sup>1</sup> which he is prepared to resign, to parish church of Kykynner, *alias* Carnismole with annexes, Candida Casa diocese, value not exceeding 50 merks sterling, vacant by the death outside the curia of Donald de Galwidie *alias* Fergusii Donaldi.

Avignon, Id. Oct., anno 6. [15 Oct., 1400] changed to 6 Kal. Sept., anno 6 in original.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> A note in Collectorie 295, 150v records that Gilbert's supplication was registered under the diocese of St Andrews.

<sup>2</sup> This note appears in the text.

7 September, 1400

Collectorie 295, 149

Provision of John Scremonig, clerk, Brechin diocese, to parish church of Banvi, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by resignation of John Carpentarii.  
Avignon, 7 Id. Sept., anno 6.

30 October, 1400

Collectorie 295, 150

Provision of Patrick de Huyston, rector of parish church of Cowanton, Glasgow diocese, B.LEG., to parish church of Carlaverok, *alias* Kyrkblane, said diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by assecution of parish church of Kyrkinner, *alias* Carnismule, Candida Casa diocese, for another incompatible benefice by Gilbert Oliverii. Dispensation to hold above perpetual vicarage and parish church is granted for two years.  
Avignon, 3 Kal. Nov., anno 7.

3 November, 1400

Collectorie 295, 149

Provision of Thomas Grame, clerk, Dunblane diocese, B.U.J., of noble race, with dispensation to retain canonry, prebend and treasurership of Dunblane, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Lanforgan, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by death outside the curia of Laurence Cant.  
Avignon, 3 Non. Dec., anno 7.

15 November, 1400

Collectorie 295, 151

New provision of Thomas Grame, clerk, Dunblane diocese, B.U.J., of noble race, to a canonry, prebend and treasurership of Dunblane, to which he was provided by the bishop by ordinary authority.  
Avignon, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 7.

22 January, 1401

Collectorie 295, 152

Provision of William de Chesholm, papal sub-collector, to canonry and prebend of Moray and William Goldsmyth to treasurership of Moray following resignation into hands of abbot of Ripoll, of



the treasurership, to which he had been provided, by William de Chesholm, and the canonry and prebend of Spini, to which he had been provided, by William Goldsmyth [as in Reg Aven 305, 468-9, above p 92].

Avignon, 11 Kal. Feb., anno 7.

25 April, 1401

Collectorie 295, 149

Provision of John de Bremia, priest, Moray diocese, to parish church of St Andrew of Irinton, value not exceeding £10 sterling, vacant by resignation of William Goldsmyth, priest, Aberdeen diocese.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Maii, anno 7.

14 July, 1401

Collectorie 295, 150

Provision of John Lyel, priest, St Andrews diocese, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Caterline, Brechin diocese, value not exceeding 8 merks sterling, vacant by resignation at the Apostolic see of David Fauconic, treasurer of Glasgow.

Avignon, Prid. Id. Jul., anno 7.

22 July, 1401

Collectorie 295, 149v

Provision of Henry de Guthri, clerk, St Andrews diocese, at petition of Alexander de Ogylvy, sheriff of Angus, to parish church of Fethyrkeren, said diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, vacant because Walter de Danielston held it without being promoted to holy orders [as in Reg Aven 309, 726v-727v, above pp 92-93].

Avignon, 11 Kal. Aug., anno 7.

22 July, 1401

Collectorie 295, 149v

Provision of Gilbert de Ferl, perpetual vicar of parish church of Bolton, St Andrews diocese, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Monimel, said diocese, value not exceeding 25 merks sterling, vacant by death of John de St Andrews, last vicar.

Avignon, 11 Kal. Aug., anno 7.

22 February, 1402

Collectorie 295, 151

Dispensation to Walter Stewart, clerk, Dunkeld diocese, that notwithstanding defect of birth he may be promoted to all orders and hold one, two or three compatible benefices with or without cure, with power of exchange.

Avignon, 8 Kal. Mar., anno 8.

15 September, 1402

Collectorie 295, 151V

Provision of Patrick de Spalding, dean of Aberdeen, D.LEG., to a canonry and prebend of church of Brechin, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by death of John de Lichton.<sup>1</sup>

Avignon, 17 Kal. Oct., anno 8.

3 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 149V

New provision of Richard Knight, constituted priest, St Andrews diocese, to parish church of Dysart, said diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by death of John de Lychton [as in Reg Aven 306, 144-5, above p 97].

Avignon, 3 Non. Nov., anno 9.

3 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 152V

Provision of Richard de Cornel, priest, of noble race, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Dundee, Brechin diocese, value not exceeding 40 merks sterling, vacant by death of John Wyls, chaplain of honour.

Avignon, 3 Non. Nov., anno 9.

17 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 149V

Provision of John de Lychton, at petition of bishop of Aberdeen, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Fordon, St Andrews diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by death outside the curia of Gilbert Knight [as in Reg Aven 306, 158-158v, above p 98].

Avignon, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

<sup>1</sup> See CPP, i, 618.

17 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 152V

Provision of Gelisius Martini, Sodor diocese, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Barra, said diocese, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant because Martin de Servgrant held it for several years with parish church of St Peter in Uste without dispensation.

Avignon, 15 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

25 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 149V

Confirmation of collation and provision made by abbot and convent of Holyrood of Edynburg to John de Edynburgh, canon of Holyrood, to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of Fawkyrk, St Andrews diocese, vacant by the death of Thomas Rew.

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

25 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 149V

Provision of John de Waddale, priest, canon of Holyrood of Edynburg, OSA, St Andrews diocese, to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kyncorne, said diocese, united to the said monastery which pays a pension of 20 merks sterling [as in Reg Aven 307, 173-4, above p 99].

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

25 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 150

Confirmation of union and incorporation of parish church of St Cuthbert of Caverys, Glasgow diocese, made by Pope Clement VII, to monastery of Melros, said diocese [as in Reg Vat 323, 185-6, above p 100].

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

25 November, 1402

Collectorie 295, 152

Provision of William Lauch, canon of Aberdeen, to canonry and prebend of Moray, value not exceeding 20 merks sterling, vacant by death of William de Chesholm [as in Reg Aven 306, 155V-156, above p 98].

Avignon, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 9.

## INDEX

Place-names are indexed under the modern form of the name, where this has been identified, followed in parenthesis by the form given in the text. Cross-references have been supplied to the remoter of these forms. Personal names are indexed as they appear in the text with remoter forms following in parenthesis and cross-references again being supplied where necessary. Only persons in actual possession of a particular office or benefice have been accredited with the title to it, and other claimants will be found by reference to the entry relating to the office or benefice itself.

- ABERDEEN, Adam de, prior of  
Scone, 356
- Aberdeen, 3n; archdeacon of, 90,  
119; *see also* Barber, John;  
Tynnyngham, Thomas de: arch-  
deaconry of, 35; 58, 281: bishop  
of, 9, 20, 26, 30, 32-33, 39, 51, 62,  
70, 81, 86, 98, 114, 152, 238-9,  
271, 294-5, 372, 393; *see also*  
Grenlaw, Gilbert de; Pottun,  
Richard de; Tynnyngham, Adam  
de: bishopric of, 44: canon of,  
*see* Barber, John; Bean, James;  
Borthwick, George de;  
Borthwik, Alexander de; Camera,  
William de; Caren, John de;  
Danielston, Walter de; Edname,  
Thomas de; Eden, David  
de; Forestar, Walter; Forester,  
Adam; Forester, John; Franconer,  
David; Franconer, Robert;  
Glendonwyn, William  
de; Grenlaw, Thomas de;  
Inchemartyne, John de; Knight,  
Richard; Lang, William; Lawder,  
William de; Leams, James;  
Lindsay, James de; Lyel, Thomas;  
Petyt, Duncan; Ramsay, William  
de; Spyny, John de; Trayl, Alex-  
ander; Tynnyngham, Thomas de;  
Wardlau, Henry de: canony and  
prebend of, xx-xxi, 6, 8, 20-23,  
55, 83-84, 111, 120, 128, 156, 160,  
167, 169, 178, 185, 218, 263, 281,  
306, 322, 338, 359, 371, 375;  
*see also* Aberdour; Banchory-  
Devinick; Belhelvic, Cruden;  
Deer; Oyne; Tullynestle: cath-  
edral and parish church of, 3:  
chancellor of, 35: chaplain in  
church of, *see* Wys, William:  
chaplain in church of St Nicholas  
of, *see* Klentre, Andrew de:  
chapter of, 9, 81, 372: church of  
Blessed Mary and Machar of, 3:  
church of St Nicholas of, 62:  
dean of, 6, 9, 14, 16, 145; *see also*  
Spaldyng, Patrick de; Spyny,  
William de: deanery of, 77-78,  
108, 305, 322: hospital of St  
Peter of, 359: master of the  
hospital of St Peter of, *see* Inche-  
martyne, John de; Kynnynmont,  
John de: official of, 20-21, 23, 26,  
29, 37, 92, 132, 178, 223, 274:  
treasurer of, 215, 336; *see also*

- Aberdeen—*continued*  
 Lindsay, James de; Lyndesay, Alexander de: treasurership of, 259, 295
- Abercorn (Albyrcorne), lord of, *see* Mure, Sir William
- Aberdour (Abirdour, Abredour), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Borthwick, George de; Borthwik, Alexander de; Caren, John de; Forester, John: canonry and prebend of, 146, 299
- Aberkerdore, John de, canon of Moray and prebendary of St Giles, chancellor of Caithness, chaplain of Moray, 39-40
- Abermethy (Abernethi), Dunblane diocese, vicar of, *see* Leys, John de: vicarage of, 230
- Abermethy (Abirnethey), canon of collegiate church of, *see* Colini, Finlay; Laverok, Laurence: canonry and prebend of, 15, 35, 187: collegiate church of, 15, 35, 68, 187
- Abernyte (Abernytt, Abernit, Abirnit, Abrenite, Alberinch), parish church of, 265, 269, 319-322, 337, 340, 357: rector of, *see* Crech, Richard
- Acles, John de, prior, formerly sacristan, of Coldingham, 286
- Adam, abbot, formerly prior, of Kilwinning, 163, 196
- Adam, abbot of Kinloss, *see* Tarras, Adam de
- Adam, bishop of Aberdeen, *see* Tynnyngham, Adam de
- Adam, bishop of Candida Casa (Galloway), *see* Lanark, Adam de
- Adavogan, William de, abbot of Holywood, 253, 304
- Ade, William filio, canon of Brechin and prebendary called 'pensionary', canon of Dunkeld, papal chaplain, 11, 319, 338, 359 and n.
- Adonan (Adonane), Gilbert de, rector and vicar of Kirkcolm, xxvi, 80, 82
- Adougan, Eliseus, bishop and elect of Candida Casa (Galloway), provost of Lincluden, rector of Kirkmahoe, xvii, 33, 151, 153, 160-1, 164, 173-4, 205-6, 291, 318-9, 326: episcopal residence of, 174
- Adugan, Thomas, canon of Holywood, 253
- Advie and Cromdale (Adwg and Crumdale, Adwyetcrimdol), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Knight, Richard; Trayl, Thomas: canonry and prebend of, 218, 254
- Ahyr, Maurice, vicar of Dunscore, 253
- Alan, William, vicar of Selkirk Regis, 53, 99
- Alayia, benefice-holder in parish church of Sancte Matre de, *see* Martin, Peter: parish church of Sancte Matre de, 280
- Albany, duchess of, *see* Muriella
- Albany, Robert Stewart, duke of, *see* Stewart
- Alcamcii, 234-5
- Alcantara, hospital of, 296
- Alcaraz, archdeacon of, 363; *see also* Garsie, Toribio
- Aldeston, James de, *see* Haldenston
- Alemania, 308
- Alexander, abbot of Scone, 47, 353, 356-7
- Alexander, archdeacon of Caithness, bishop and elect of Orkney, *see* Vause, Alexander
- Alexander, archdeacon, bishop and elect of Ross, *see* Waghorn, Alexander de

- Alexander, bishop of Caithness, *see* Man, Alexander
- Alexander, bishop and elect of Caithness, *see* Vause, Alexander
- Alexander, bishop of Moray, *see* Bur, Alexander
- Alexander, bishop of Ross, *see* Kylwos, Alexander de; Waghorn, Alexander de
- Alexander, first husband of Elizabeth Levenax, 155
- Alexander, Lord of Lochaber, *see* Campbell, Alexander
- Alexander IV, pope, 196
- Alexander V, pope, xi, 215, 218-19, 239, 254, 313
- Alfonsi, John, de Majorico, dean of Compostella, papal notary, 188
- Alga, Sarcium Fernandi de, *see* Fernandi
- Alice, prioress of Haddington, 177, 180
- Alie, widow of Sir Robert Scot, 171-2
- Almercim, John de, burgess of Edinburgh, 301
- Alight (Alith), Donald de, vicar of Alyth, 140
- Alves, vicar of, *see* Cantoris, Robert
- Alveto, David de, vicar of Fyvie, 33
- Alyth (Alith, Alight), parish church of, 140, 142: vicar of, *see* Alight, Donald de; Brochi, Alexander de
- Ambrosii, Robert, chaplain at altar of BM in parish church of Kilmacolm, chaplain of St Laurence in church of Kilmernode, chaplain of Robert III, 13
- Amiens, bishop of, *see* John: scholastic of the church of, *see* Mansoginchardo, James de
- Ana, daughter of Donald Johannis, lord of the Isles, 79
- Anabelle (Annabella), queen of Scots, 78, 217; chaplain of, *see* Aula, Malcolm de
- Ancrum (Alincrum), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Barry, Thomas de; Dalgles, John de: canonry and prebend of, 169, 188, 265
- Andree, Bean Johannis, *see* Johannis
- Andree, John, Duncan, vicar of Cramond, 17, 158
- Andree, John, vicar of Forgan, 284
- Andrew, minister of Fail, 310
- Andrew, rector of Kinghorn-Easter, 58
- Angelicus, Hillebrand, preceptor of Torphichen, 238-9, 250, 262
- Angers, 21
- Angus, John de, papal chaplain, rector of Ecclesmachan, 54-55, 387
- Angus, sheriff of, *see* Ogylvy, Alexander de
- Angus, William de Douglas, earl of, *see* Douglas: tutor of, *see* Brown, William
- Angusi, Goffredus, called MacAlasander, 56
- Anjou, Louis of, xxxi
- Anne, wife of Laclan Nigeli Fyngoni, 374
- Apostles, cardinal priest of the basilica of the twelve apostles, *see* Ferdinand
- Apostolic Camera, collector of, *see* John, abbot of Balmerino: sub-collector of, *see* Caren, John de; Karale, John de; Leche, John; Lillisclef, Alexander de: treasurer of, *see* Ludivicus, bishop of Majorca
- Apostolic Chancery, regent of, *see* Flandini, Guigo
- Apostolic Palace, 60: auditors of, *see* Avaginis, William; Bontinandi, Bernard; Butil, Thomas de; Charmaci, Juniano; Crech, Richard de; Fortis, Bernard; Garsie, John; Garsie, Toribio;

Apostolic Palace—*continued*

Guido, bishop of Palestrina; Laboria, Stephen; Luppi, Bartholomew; Mandavilla, Symon de; Mansoginchardo, James de; Molfos, Michael; Mutra, Wilderico de; Peyzaco, Peter de; Sancta Maria, Gundissalus de; Taidici, John; Valtierra, Louis de

Apostolic See, abbreviator of letters of, *see* Roger, Peter: chaplain of honour of, *see* Adavogan, William de; Ade, William; Angus, John de; Aula, Malcolm de; Avaginis, William; Ballothyn, John de; Biset, James; Blacburn, William de; Bontinandi, Bernard; Brechyn, Robert de; Busby, John de; Butil, Thomas de; Camera, William de; Caren, John de; Charmaci, Juniano; Collyston, John de; Conyngham, William de; Cornell, Richard de; Corre, William; Crech, Richard de; Danielston, Walter de; Fauconer, David; Forestar, John; Garsie, John; Garsie, Toribio; Gugi, John; Haldenston, James de; Hawyk, John de; Johannis, Maurice; John, abbot of Arbroath; Kalconkar, Thomas; Kant, Laurence; Laboria, Stephen; Leche, John; Lesmahagow, William de; Luppi, Bartholomew; Machary, Thomas de; Makillehochufy, Thomas; Mandavilla, Symon de; Mansoginchardo, James de; Martini, Fernando; Mathan, Thomas de; Merton, John de; Merton, Thomas de; Moffet, Robert de; Molfos, Michael; Monros, Robert de; Paisley, abbot of; Peter, abbot of Erfurt; Petyt, William; Peyzaco, Peter de; Pontefract, Christopher de; Ramsay, William de; Rollock, John; Sancta Maria,

Gundissalus de; Seres, William; Spyny, William de; Tynnyngham, Thomas de, Valtierra, Louis de; Walteri, James; William, abbot of Lindores; Wyld, John; Young, Robert: envoy of, *see* MacMorin, William: examiner of letters of, *see* Smerles, Richard; legate of, *see* Wardlaw, Henry de; Wardlaw, Walter de; minor penitentiary of, *see* Haldenston, James de: notary of, *see* Alfonsi, John; Flandini, Guigo; Forestar, John; Hawyk, Andrew de; John, bishop of Lescar; Murray, John; Strabrok, Robert de: nuncio of, *see* Camera, William de: referendary of, *see* John, bishop of Mende; Raymond, abbot of Ripoll: regent of confessors of, *see* Galdo, Luppi de: scribe of, *see* Bigly, Stephen; Corre, William; Mussiaco, Peter de; Roger, Peter; Spyny, John de; Vincent, Antony: secretary of, *see* Naples, John of: vice-chancellor of, *see* John, bishop of Huesca; John, cardinal priest of St Anastasia

Applegarth (Appilgarth), parish church of, 43: rector of, *see* Saridowath, Cubert de; Smerles, Richard

Aragon, x-xii, xv, king of, 316

Aragon, Ferdinand of, xii

Araya, benefice holder in parish church of, *see* Martin, Martin

Arbroath (Aberbrothock, Aberbrothok), abbacy of, 147, 220: abbey of, 162: abbot of, 118, 141, 223, 277, 347, 371-2, 374; *see also* John; Paniter, Walter: abbot and convent of, 11, 15, 25-27, 29, 67, 90-91, 118, 124, 227, 251, 310-11, 348-9, 369-70: convent of, 65, 220, 352: men and vassals of, 220: monastery of, 65, 90-91, 146-7:

- monks of, 146-7, 163; *see also* Cuthberti, John; Dalketh, William de: prior of, *see* Boner, Robert; Paniter, Walter
- Arbroath (Abirbrothoc), parish church of, 352, 357, 373: vicar of, *see* Paniter, John
- Arbroath, Gaufrid de, 96
- Arbuthnech, Mariote de, 228
- Arbuthnot (Aberbatnoch, Abirbuthnot, Albrebuchnoch, Albyrbathnock, Allabuthnott), parish church of, 35, 256-8, 375: rector of, *see* Balbrynny, Alexander de; Scheves, John de; Trayl, Thomas
- Archebaldson, Robert, priest, 122-123
- Ardchattan, (St Cathani), prior of, 50, 79, 233, 237-8; *see also* Filani, Martin: monastery of, 233, 237-8: monk of, *see* Donaldi, Cristinus
- Ardeonaig (Arddonenan), parish church of, 274: rector of, *see* Makkonen, Eugene
- Ardrossan, lord of, *see* Fergus
- Ardrossan, vicar of, *see* Mossy, John; Tunnok, John: vicarage of, 101, 166
- Ardskeodnish (Ardscondniste), lord of, *see* Cambel, Duncan
- Argyll, archdeacon of, 40, 133, 181; *see also* Cambel, Nigel Colini; Leche, John; Machabeuuii, Conghan: archdeaconry of, 57, 76, 126: bishop of, 51, 64, 236-7; *see also* Dugaldi, John; Johannis, Bean Andree; Martin: bishop and chapter of, 17, 106: bishopric of, 74, 141: canon of, *see* Celestini, Nigel; Cristini, Colin; Cristini, Malcolm; Cristini, Nigel; Macperson, Gilbert; Mocaid, Adain; Parini, Colin Dugaldi: canonry and prebend of, 243: chapter of, 74: clergy of the city of, 74: dean of, *see* Johannis, Bean Andree: deanery of, xxv, 55, 194, 241: people of the diocese of, 74: precentor of, 55, 57: vassals of the see of, 74
- Arkyl, Andrew de, rector of Kinbathoch, 250
- Arles, 95: provost of, 93, 95
- Armagnac, count of, xi, xiv; *see also* John IV: widow of count of, *see* Berry, Bonne de
- Armagnac, county of, xii
- Arran, parish church in, *see* Kilbride; Kilmorie
- Arras, official of, 21
- Arrat (Arrot), hospital of, 263: master of hospital of, *see* Eden, David de
- Arthur, John, vicar of Banchory-Ternan, 67, 113-14
- Arthur, Thomas, citizen of St Andrews, 332
- Ashkirk (Askuk, Askyrk), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Gray, John: canonry and prebend of, 326, 353
- Asti, bishop of, *see* Francis
- Atholia, Nicholas de, chaplain and vicar of Strathmiglo, precentor of Dunkeld, 128, 203
- Athray, William de, treasurer of Dunblane, vicar-pensioner of Logie-Atheron, 350-1
- Aula, Malcolm de, canon of Brechin, canon of collegiate church of BVM of St Andrews, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Eddlestone, chaplain of queen of Scots, papal chaplain, rector of Tannadice, vicar of Kilconquhar, 53, 70-71, 130-1, 139, 141, 144, 217, 287-8
- Auldcahy, parish church of, 312: rector of, *see* Balbrynny, John de; Ponfret, John de
- Auxerre, bishop of, *see* Michael: canon of, *see* Bonar, John



- Avaginis, William, auditor of appeals, papal chaplain, 188
- Avat, John de, preceptor of Torphichen, 262
- Avenare, Robert, *see* Michaeli, Robert
- Avignon, ix-x, xvi-xvii, xxii, xxxi, 1-101, 161, 215, 230-1, 251, 387-394: bishop of, *see* Giles: chancellor of university of, *see* Giles: dean of, 12: dean of St Agricola of, 6, 8-9, 20-21, 23-24, 45, 50, 76, 82: dean of St Peter's of, 4-5, 9, 17-20, 25-26, 28-29, 32, 40, 42, 64-65, 70, 82, 108: infirmarius of church of, *see* Francis: lecturer at university of, *see* Cornell, Richard de: official of, 35, 78, 82, 112: provost of St Desiderius of, 7, 69, 116, 204: university of, 20, 68, 77, 106, 113-14, 116, 182, 379
- Avila, official of, 229
- Ayr (Are), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Petyt, Duncan, junior; Petyt, Duncan, senior: canonry and prebend of, 123, 390: parish church of St John of, 123
- BALBRYNNY, Alexander de, rector of Arbuthnot, vicar of Echt, vicar of Kirriemuir, vicar of Linlithgow, 216, 256-9
- Balbryny, John de, chaplain at altar of St Mary in parish church of St Andrews, rector of Auldcaithy, rector of Methil, 312
- Baldormii, Peter, clerk, 228
- Baliol, lady of, *see* Devorguilla
- Ballothyn, John de, papal chaplain, vicar of Tranent, 198
- Balmerino, abbey of, xxviii: abbot of, 166-7, 173, 176, 185, 197-8, 203, 215-16, 219, 227, 239-40, 244, 256, 258-62, 268, 275, 283-5, 293, 295, 298, 321, 343, 361, 368, 370-1, 375-6, 378, 382, 384; *see also* Duffen, Adam: convent of, 67: father abbot of, *see* Gilbert abbot of Melrose: monastery of, 67-68, 197: monk of, *see* Gugi, John
- Balmyle, William de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Erskine, rector of Benholm, vicar of Forgan, 28, 168
- Balordonyth, Adam de, clerk, 231
- Banchory-Devinick (Bancheridevem), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Barber, John; Edname, Thomas de: canonry and prebend of, 168
- Banchory-Ternan (Bancheryterny, Banchinterny), vicar of, *see* Arthur, John; Prameth, Adam de: vicarage of, 67, 113-14
- Banff (Bamf, Bamffe) vicar of, *see* Gutheryne, Richard de; Karale, John de; Kyle, Andrew de: vicarage of, 2-3, 60-61
- Barber (Berber), Alexander, archdeacon of Caithness, rector of Muckersic, 152, 166, 321-2, 337, 340-1, 357
- Barber, John, archdeacon of Aberdeen, 35
- Barber, John, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Banchory-Devinick, canon of Ross and prebendary of Lemlair, precentor of Ross, vicar of Tarves, 156, 166-8, 193, 360
- Barcelona, xii, 207-28, 386; canon of, *see* Fortis, Bernard; Medalia, Philip de; Munoz, Gil
- Barlanark (Barnlanark) canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Merton, John de; Stewart, Alexander; Stewart, Walter; canonry and prebend of, 43, 305, 379-80, 384
- Barra, vicar of, *see* Servgrant, Martin de: vicarage of, 394

- Barry, John de, priest, 269
- Barry (Barre), Thomas de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Ancrum, provost of Bothwell, 145, 169
- Bartholomei, Gilbert, clerk, 71
- Barvas, church of St Mary in, 103
- Bathgate (Bathkat), vicar of, *see* Bathkat Walter de; Kaa, John: vicarage of, 333
- Bathkat, Walter de, vicar of Bathgate, vicar of Calder-Clere, 333
- Baxter, John, 126: his wife, Mariote de Glendoky, *see* Glendoky
- Bean, bishop of Argyll, *see* Johannis, Bean Andree
- Bean, James, canon of Aberdeen, 6
- Beani, Duncan, clerk, 143
- Beatrice, prioress of North Berwick, 161
- Beaul, prior of, 237; *see also* Mathue *alias* Walter; Thomas: priory of, 237-8
- Bel (Belle) Walter, rector of Dunbruy, rector or vicar of Kinghorn-Easter, 58, 60, 81, 99, 289
- Belhelvie, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Wardlau, Henry de: canonry and prebend of, xx
- Bell, David, abbot and canon of Holyrood, prior of Lochleven, 46, 54
- Bell (Bel), John, rector of Cavers Magna, 59, 81, 132
- Bell, Thomas, vicar of Lintrathen, vicar of Montrose, 36-37
- Belley, sacristan of, 7
- Benedict XII, pope, 186, 204, 222, 227, 368
- Benedict XIII, pope, x-xx, xxii, xxvi-xxvii, xxix-xxxii, 43-44, 63, 65, 67, 80, 84, 100, 134, 165, 254, 271, 278n., 316, 383
- Benedict XIV, pope, *see* Carrier, Jean; Garnier, Bernard
- Benholm (Benhame), parish church of, 168: rector of, *see* Balmyle, William
- Benvie (Banvi), parish church of, 391: rector of, *see* Carpentarii, John
- Benyn *see* Binning
- Benyn, Peter de, canon of Holyrood, 260
- Benyne (Benvy, Benvyng), John de, brother of hospital of St John of Jerusalem, preceptor of Torphichen, 238-9, 262, 313
- Berclay, Anges, 309
- Berclay, Duncan, 309
- Bernard, John, vicar of Kilbride, 209
- Berry, Bonne de, countess of Armagnac, xiv
- Bertram, lord of Cardenes, 87n
- Beruischa, archdeacon of, *see* Sancta Maria, Gundissalus de
- Berwick, house of the order of the Holy Trinity at, 328: minister of, *see* Fontescocie, Andrew de; St Andrews, John de
- Bethlehem, order of the star of, 216, 219, 239-40, 248
- Bet-lahm, bishop of, of, 216, 239; *see also* John
- Bhula (Bhuilla), Martin, Fernandi de, *see* Fernandi
- Bienville, John de, abbot of Pontigny, xii
- Bigly (Bigli, Bygli, Bygly), Stephen, papal scribe, rector of Methil, vicar of Forgan, xxiii, 10-11, 31, 185, 196, 213, 284
- Binning (Benyn), village of, 374
- Birtan, John, rector of Broys, 57
- Bisceglia, canon of, *see* Boneti, Bartholomew: precentor of, 275
- Biset (Bisset, Byset), James, canon of St Andrews, papal chaplain, prior of Loch Leven, prior of St Andrews, vicar in spiritualities of

- Biset—*continued*  
 conventual chapter of St Andrews,  
 vicar of Kilgour, xxiii, 4, 30, 46,  
 104-5, 116, 244, 267-8, 284-6, 311,  
 355, 368, 370, 377, 383
- Blacburn, William de, papal chaplain,  
 vicar of Kirkintilloch, 135
- Bladenoch (Blathnach), river, 156
- Blaigowrie (Blare), parish church of, 48
- Blanchir, John de, priest, 264
- Blar, William de, abbot of Kinloss,  
 monk of Coupar, 305
- Blare (Blar), Andrew de, rector of Bothwell, 198, 221
- Blare, Laurence de, abbot, formerly prior,  
 of Inchcolm, 253-4, 365
- Boharm, hospital of the old bridge of Spey at, 51
- Boid, Andrew, 66: his wife, Marjory,  
*see* Kircaldi, Marjory de
- Bolton, vicar of, *see* Ferl, Gilbert de:  
 vicarage of, 392
- Bonagnant, John de, *see* Mengue, John de
- Bonar, John, canon of Auxerre,  
 rector of St Ferreoli, 121
- Bonar, William, vicar of Inverkeillor, 15, 124
- Boner, Robert, prior of Arbroath, 352
- Boneti, Bartholomew, canon of Bisceglia, 252
- Boniface VIII, pope, 235, 248, 277, 287, 342
- Boniface, IX, pope, ix, xi
- Bonkil, Adam, de, 303: his wife Arabelle,  
*see* Frankis, Arabelle
- Bonkil, Alexander de, rector of Fearn, xxv, 96
- Bontinandi, Bernard, auditor of appeals,  
 papal chaplain, 137
- Bordenar, John, priest, 255
- Boria, vicar of church of, *see* Genesa,  
 Bartholomew
- Borthwick (Locherwart), lord of, *see* Hay,  
 William de
- Borthwick (Lotharwart), parish church of,  
 95: rector of, *see* Culmaly, John
- Borthwick (Boethwyk, Borthwyk), George de,  
 archdeacon of Glasgow, canon of Aberdeen  
 and prebendary of Aberdour, canon of  
 Glasgow and prebendary of Moffat,  
 rector of Douglas, 158, 299, 368
- Borthwik, Alexander de, canon of Aberdeen  
 and prebendary of Aberdour, 146
- Borthwik (Borthwic, Borthwyke), Sir  
 William de, 234, 244, 246, 368:  
 his wife Beatrice de Sancta Clara,  
*see* Sancta Clara
- Borthwyk (Borthewyk), James de,  
 archdeacon of Lothian, vicar-general  
 of bishop of St Andrews, 189, 385
- Borthwyke, Janet de, 244
- Borthwyke, John de, clerk, 246
- Botmakar (Bower), Walter, abbot of  
 Inchcolm, canon of St Andrews, xiv,  
 365
- Bothwell (Bothwil, Bothvyl, Bothwil,  
 Bothwille, Bothwilli, Bothwyl,  
 Bothwyle), chaplains of collegiate  
 church of, 83, 221, 254, 299, 329,  
 345-7, 386: parish church of, 83,  
 198-9, 218-9, 221: provost of, 83,  
 221, 248, 299; *see also* Barry,  
 Thomas de; Merton, John de:  
 provostry of, 145, 210, 329, 345,  
 347: rector of, *see* Blare, Andrew  
 de; Leche, John; Moffet, Robert  
 de; Trayl, Thomas
- Bothwell (Bothwil, Bothwille), lord of,  
*see* Douglas, Archibald
- Bothwyl, Richard, monk of Dunfermline,  
 376, 380
- Bower, Walter, *see* Botmakar

- Boy, Roger, inhabitant of Edinburgh, 300
- Brabant, 313
- Brachlie (Brachlyn), *see* Petty
- Bramdun, Peter, lord of, *see* Peter
- Brechin, archdeacon of, 67, 69, 84, 114, 145, 257, 316; *see also* Eden, David de; Ramsay, William de: archdeaconry of, 21, 75, 118, 142, 263: bishop of, 29, 35, 39, 45, 70, 78, 108, 166, 180, 195, 208, 230-1, 252, 277, 312, 314, 317, 321, 323, 335, 347, 349, 356-7, 363, 373; *see also* Forestar, Walter; Stephen: bishopric of, 163, 167, 169: canon of, *see* Ade, William; Aula, Malcolm de; Drom, John de; Forestar, Walter; Forester, John; Houston, Patrick de; Lichten, John de; Merton, Thomas de; Spaldyng, Patrick de; Spyny, William de; Wylde, Rudolf: canon of, and prebendary called 'pensionary' of, *see* Ade, William; Forester, John; Merton, Thomas de: canon of, and prebendary called 'vicarage' of, *see* Lichten, John de; Spaldyng, Patrick de: canonry and prebend of, 14, 20-21, 83, 108, 217, 288, 306, 317, 322, 374, 393; *see also* Brechin, prebend called pensionary of; Brechin, prebend called vicarage of; Buttergill; Guthrie: chapter of, 29, 108, 167, 357, 373: church, of 263: clergy of city and city and diocese of, 167: dean of, 9, 11, 16, 78, 94, 98, 104, 111-12, 129-30, 132, 249-50, 271, 280, 289, 373, 383; *see also* Brechin, Cuthbert de; Karale, John de; Kyle, Andrew de; Spaldyng, Patrick de: deanery of, 2-3, 19, 45, 78, 90: elect of, *see* Forestar, Walter: official of 7-8, 12, 29, 60, 112-13, 142-3, 217, 220, 250, 258, 263, 323, 349, 375: people of city and diocese of, 167: prebend called pensionary of, 337-8, 374: prebend called vicarage of, 273: precentor of, 37, 84, 372; *see also* Brechin, Cuthbert de: precentorship of, 90: sub-dean of, *see* Forestar, Walter; Lychon, Walter de: sub-deanery of, 317: vassals of church of, 167
- Brechin, Cuthbert de, dean formerly precentor of Brechin, 90
- Brechin, lord of, 387: secretary of lord of, *see* Crech, Richard de
- Brechyn, Robert de, papal chaplain, vicar of Liston, 224
- Bremia, John de, priest, 392
- Bricii, Brice, clerk, 190
- Bridiny, John, priest, 301
- Brig, Stephen de, monk of Dunfermline, 328
- Brochi, Alexander, vicar of Alyth, sub-deacon of Moray, 140, 142
- Brode, William, priest, 356
- Bron, John, vicar of Edrom, 16, 385
- Brothi, John, succentor of Moray, 159
- Brothi, Thomas de, clerk, 163
- Broune, Sir John, 122-3
- Brown, Gilbert, rector of Finaven, 90
- Brown (Bron, Broune, Browne), William, rector of Hutton, tutor of earl of Angus, 19, 98, 187-8, 327
- Brown, William, priest, 275
- Broys, parish church or, 57: rector of, *see* Birtan, John
- Bruges, 377, 383: canon of St Donatian of, *see* Ramsay, William de: canonry of, 21
- Brumes, Andrew de, priest, 256
- Buchan, countess of, *see* Margaret: James de Lindsay, earl of, *see* Lindsay; John Stewart, earl of, *see* Stewart
- Buittle (Butyll), barony of, 80n:

- Buittle—*continued*  
 lord of the barony of, *see* Douglas, Archibald, earl of: parish church of, 80
- Bulloc (Bullock), John, bishop and elect of Ross, canon of St Andrews, vicar of Dull, xviii, 198, 355, 368, 370, 372
- Bunkle (Bornkal), parish church of, 380: vicar of, *see* Cornel, Laurence de
- Buny, William, rector of Melville, 86
- Bur, Alexander, bishop of Moray, 39, 73
- Burchle, Alexander de, lord of Burchle, 309
- Burgos, archdeacon of Beruischa in church of, *see* Sancta Maria, Gundissalus de: canon of church of, *see* Martini, John: church of, 222
- Busby (Busbe, Busbi), John de, canon of Moray, chancellor of Glasgow and prebendary of Campsie, chaplain of St Laurence in Perth, chaplain in parish church of Holy Cross, Stirling, papal chaplain, rector of Eaglesham, secretary to duke of Albany, vicar of Forgan, 234, 291-3, 338
- But, Duncan Meckaodich de, *see* Meckaodich
- Bute, Donald de, dean of Dunblane, 28
- Bute (Buth), parish church of St Bruterni in, 71: vicar of, *see* Eugenii, Eugenius; Murdaci, Festitus
- Butil, Thomas de, archdeacon of Candida Casa, auditor of appeals, bishop and elect of Canadida Casa, canon of Moray and prebendary of Inverkeithing, papal chaplain, provost of Maybole, rector of Kirkcolm, vicar of Lochrutton, vicar of Maybole, xvii-xviii, xxii, xxvi, 33, 82, 93, 227, 266, 269, 275-6, 278n., 279-81, 289, 291, 298, 302, 314-15, 317-19, 326
- Buttergill (Bathurgil), canon of Brechin and prebendary of, *see* Drom, John de; Spyny, William de: canonry and prebend of, 75
- CADER, Alexander, rector of Parton, 291
- Cadone, Paul de, canon of Carpentras, 68
- Cady (Cadi, Kady), Richard de, vicar of Kilgour, 244, 265-8, 284, 286, 289
- Cadyhou, David de, *see* Hamilton, David de
- Caerlaverock (Carleverok) *alias* Kirkblane, vicar of, *see* Caven, Gilbert: vicarage of, 390
- Caithness, archdeacon of, *see* Barber, Alexander; Innes, John de; Vause, Alexander: archdeaconry of, 88, 166, 321, 337: bishop of, 164; *see also* Vause, Alexander: canon of, *see* Edname, Thomas de; Gerland, William de: canonry and prebend of, 22: chancellor of, *see* Aberkerdore, John; Lonerford, William de: chancellorship of, 39-40: dean of, 120: elect of, *see* Vause, Alexander: official of, 88: precentor of, 120; *see also* Vause, Alexander: precentorship of, 88
- Caithness, countess of, *see* Margaret: earl of, *see* Walter
- Calahorra, bishop of, *see* Didacus
- Calder-Clere (Caldocher), vicar of, *see* Bathkat Walter de; Kaa, John: vicarage of, 333
- Calder-Comitis (Caldercomite, Caldorcomitis), parish church of, 178-80, 189-90, 314: rector of, *see* Lillisclef, Alexander de

- Callis, Bernard, priest, 208-9
- Cambale, Alice, 339
- Cambel, Colin, lord of Lochawber, 80, 125-6, 214
- Cambel, Duncan, lord of Ardskeodnish, 243
- Cambel, Nigel, rector of Kilmodan, 64
- Cambel, Nigel Colini, archdeacon of Argyll, rector of Kilchattan, 56-57, 76, 125-6
- Camberton, Alexander, vicar of Inverness, 118
- Cambuskenneth (Cambuskenech, Cambuskenet, Cambuskyneth), abbot of, 28, 35, 109, 134, 186, 235, 243, 260, 266, 350; *see also* Patrick: canon of, *see* Craford, Richard; David, John; Faukyrk, Alexander de; Lorne, Patrick de: convent of, 134, 148, 186; monastery of, 36, 134, 148, 186, 302, 324, 352
- Cambuslang, parish church of, 210, 216-17, 345; rector of, *see* Merton, Robert de
- Cambusmichael (Cambusmychell), parish church of, 48
- Camera, David de, canon of Holyrood, vicar of Crawford-Lindsay, 33-34
- Camera, David de, vicar of Longforgan, 94, 206
- Camera, John de, vicar of Livingstone 104
- Camera, Robert de, clerk, 73
- Camera, William de, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Glasgow, canon of Moray and prebendary of Moy, master of the hospital of the 'domus dei' of Elgin, papal chaplain and nuncio, rector of Errol, rector of Turriff, 5, 73-74, 137, 187, 193, 195
- Camera, William de, sub-prior and prior-elect of St Andrews, 355
- Campbell, Alexander, lord of Lochaber, xxv, 55-57
- Campsie, canonry and prebend of, 291-2: chancellor of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Busby, John; Erskyn, John de
- Candia, Peter Philardi de, *see* Alexander v
- Candida Casa, archdeacon of Gallo-way in church of, 7, 14-15, 101, 136, 173, 220, 226, 257, 259, 263, 265-6, 268, 277, 282-3, 285-6; *see also* Butil, Thomas de; Caven, Gilbert de; Gray, John: archdeaconry of, xviii, 82, 269, 318-19, 353-4: bishop of, 150, 177, 180, 335, 371, 383; *see also* Adougan, Eliseus; Butil, Thomas de; Lanark, Adam de; Michael; Rossy, Thomas de: bishopric of, xvii-xix, 151, 153, 206, 318-19, 326: chapter of, xvii, 80, 151, 174, 318-19: clergy of the city and diocese of, 151, 318: elect of, *see* Butil, Thomas de; Caven, Gilbert de: official of, 344: people of the city and diocese of, 151, 318: possessions of the bishopric of, 326: prior of, *see* Makillehochuff, Thomas: vicar general in spiritualities of bishop of, *see* Malcavston, Stephen de: vassals of the church of, 151, 318
- Canigou-en-Conflent, abbot of monastery of, 233
- Cant, Laurence, *see* Kant
- Cantoris, Robert, vicar of Alves, 72
- Capitisville, Antoninus, rector of parish church of St Julian de Colombo, 209
- Capitisville, Baynard, 209
- Carale, John de, *see* Karale, John de
- Cardenes, Bertram, lord of, *see* Bertram
- Cardin (Cardny), Robert de, bishop and elect, formerly dean, of

Cardin—*continued*

- Dunkeld, xxv, 89, 96, 127-8, 275-276, 298, 314-15, 369, 387, 389
- Caren (Caron), John de, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Aberdour, canon of Moray and prebendary of Dipple, master of the hospital of Rathven, papal chaplain and sub-collector, rector of Kinkell, rector of Ratho, 146, 388-9
- Carin, parish church of, *see* Kilmadock
- Carincors, Malcolm de, clerk, 40
- Carketil, John de, chaplain at the altar of the *VM* in church of St Giles, Edinburgh, 300
- Carmichael (Carmichal, Kirk-michael), parish church of, 68, 203: rector of, *see* Merton, Thomas de
- Carnbee (Carnbe), vicar of, *see* Days, John; Karale, John de; Prestonne, Robert de: vicarage of, 116
- Carnsmole (Carnemol, Carnsmole, Carnismule, Carnmole), parish church of, 93, 150, 318-19, 354-5, 390: rector of, *see* Adougan, Eliseus; Caven, Gilbert de, Fergusii, Donald; Macdonel, Donald
- Carnis (Carnvys, Carnys, Karnis), Alexander de, chancellor, chaplain and secretary to earl of Douglas, canon of Dunbar and prebendary of Linton, provost of Lincluden, rector of Wigtown, 247, 290, 353-5
- Carnis, William de, vicar of Glamis, 310, 352
- Carnsalloch (Karnsala), Sir John Stewart of, *see* Stewart
- Carpentarii, John, rector of Benvie, 391
- Carpentras, 102-5: canon of church of, *see* Cadone, Paul de; Guido, Gerald: church of, 35, 60, 68
- Carric (Carrike), John de, archdeacon of Sodor, rector of Hailes, 176, 349-50
- Carrick, David Stewart, earl of, *see* Stewart
- Carrick, Elizabeth, countess of, *see* Dunbar
- Carrick, Gilbert de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow Secundo, 34-35
- Carrick (Carrik, Karrik), John de, *alias* Maliasith, chaplain of Robert III, vicar of Monifieth, 61, 124, 198
- Carrier, cardinal Jean, *alias* Benedict XIV, xiv
- Carrik, Elene (Helen) de, prioress of North Berwick, 100, 161
- Carryk, Gilbert de, chaplain of the chapel of the Holy Trinity, monk of Crossraguel, 197
- Carrutheris, David de, priest, 127
- Carrutheris, John de, priest, 138
- Carrutheris (Carrutherys), Nigel de, priest, 212-13, 282
- Carruthris, Roger de, rector of Lochmaben, 232-3
- Carstairs (Castelcarris, Castel Carris, Castilcaris, Castylcarryk), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Hawyk, John de; Houston, Patrick de; Merton, Robert de: canonry and prebend of, 85-86, 216-17, 344-5: parish church of, 232: vicar of, *see* Peblis, Walter de
- Cartagena, official of, 257: treasurer of church of, *see* Molfos, Michael; Sancta Maria, Gundissalus de
- Cartare, Michael, priest, 97
- Castelcarris, John de, clerk, 256
- Castille, x-xii
- Castroginidissalin, perpetual portioner in parish church of, *see* Martin, Garsias

- Catath, William de, vicar of Insch, 62
- Caterline, vicar of, *see* Fauconer, David
- Caven (Cavane) *alias* Oliveri, Gilbert de, archdeacon of Candida Casa, canon of Moray, chaplain of countess of Douglas, elect of Candida Casa, rector of Carnesmole, tutor of fifth earl of Douglas, vicar of Caerlaverock, xvii-xviii, 93-94, 149-50, 318-19, 354-5, 390
- Cavers (Caverys), lord of, *see* Douglas, James; Douglas, William
- Cavers Magna (Caveris, Caverys, Magnacaveris), parish church of, xx, xxiii-xxiv, xxvi, 6, 20, 81, 84-85, 100, 116, 120-1, 124, 132, 138, 153-5, 172, 174-5, 394: patronage of parish church of, 100, 120-1, 124, 132: rector of, *see* Bell, John; Walteri, James; Wardlau, Henry de
- Celestini, Celestine called Macgille-michael, rector of Kilchattan, rector of Kilmelfort, xxiv, 125-6, 212-14, 243-4
- Celestini, Nigel, canon of Argyll, 17, 133, 235
- Ceton, Christiana de, *see* Seton
- Champray, Thomas, canon of Jedburgh, 204
- Chardino, Sir Urafidus de, *see* Jardine
- Charles, cardinal deacon of St George *ad velum aureum*, 357
- Charles, duke of Orleans, 251, 336: chamberlain of, *see* Walteri, Hugh: familiar of, *see* Scheves, John de
- Charles VI, king of France, ix, 176
- Charmaci, Juniano, papal auditor and chaplain, 70, 152, 154
- Chartres, canon of church of, *see* Laboria, Stephen
- Châteauneuf-du-Pape, 108-9
- Château Renard, xxxi
- Chour, John, 333: his widow, Marjory, *see* Marjory
- Chesholm, Murielle de, 307
- Childe, Nicholas, chancellor of Dunkeld, rector of Hailes, 11, 176, 376
- Chisholm (Chesholm, Chesholm), William de, canon of Moray and prebendary of Spynie, papal sub-collector, treasurer of Moray, 92, 96, 98, 391-2, 394
- Christiana, wife of James de Valens, 67
- Clement V, pope, 34
- Clement VII, pope, ix-x, xv, xviii, xxx, 2-5 and n, 30, 32, 38, 43-44, 57, 63, 65-67, 72, 76, 80, 84-85, 100, 134, 210, 224-5, 233, 267-8, 285, 297, 306, 353, 394
- Clement VIII, pope, *see* Munoz, Gil
- Clerici, John, rector of Kilmorie, vicar of Irvine, 15, 136-7, 211, 220-1
- Clerici, Maurice, rector of Kilmodan, 64
- Clyne, Malcolm de, priest, 25
- Cockbrun (Cokburn), Sir Alexander de, of Langton, keeper of the great seal, 47n, 49n
- Col, Patrick, priest, 12
- Coldingham (Coldingame, Coldyngham), prior of, *see* Acles, John de; Mungayl, Richard; Raburn, Andrew; Steyl, John: priory of, 208, 286-7: sacristanship of, 286-7: vicar and sacristan of, *see* Acles, John de; Drakis, William
- Colini, Celestine, clerk, 17-18, 105-6
- Colini, Donald, clerk, 133
- Colini, Finlay, archdeacon of Dunblane, bishop and elect of Dunblane, canon of Abernethy,



- Colini—*continued*  
 master of hospital of Uthrogle,  
 15, 107, 296, 351
- Colini, Nigel, rector of Kilcolmkill  
 in Morvern, xxv, 187, 194, 240-1
- Colambo, rector of parish church of  
 St Julien de, *see* Capitisville,  
 Antoninus
- Collesie (Culasse), vicarage of, 350
- Collioure, 177-81
- Collyston, John de, papal chaplain  
 rector of Kirkchrist, 223
- Colonna, Oddo, *see* Martin v
- Colstone (Cadylston), parish  
 church of, 39: rector of, *see*  
 Fraser, William; Simon, John
- Comcessia, Nicholas de, canon of  
 Laon, confessor of John de  
 Mengue, 170
- Cometi, John, vicar of Glenisla, 142
- Compostella, dean of church of,  
*see* Alfonsi, John
- Constance, council of, xi-xiii, xv,  
 xx, 308, 316
- Constantinople, 115: emperor of,  
*see* Manuel
- Conveth (Conibeth), parish church  
 of, 130, 218, 273: rector of, *see*  
 Herwart, Walter; Knight,  
 Richard; Ramsay, William de
- Conyngham, Robert de, vicar of  
 Galston, 188, 224
- Conyngham, William de, papal  
 chaplain, vicar of Dundonald,  
 135, 189
- Cornel, Laurence de, vicar of  
 Bunkle, 390
- Cornell (Cornel), Richard de,  
 archdeacon of Dunkeld, arch-  
 deacon of Lothian, canon of  
 Glasgow and prebendary of  
 Erskine, chaplain in hospital of  
 Mary Magdalene of Musselburgh,  
 envoy of duke of Albany, lecturer  
 at Avignon, papal chaplain, rector  
 of Ecclesmachan, sacristan of  
 Glasgow, 24, 114, 133, 136-7,  
 178-9, 181-2, 189-90, 200, 393
- Cornton, John de, rector of Kilmore,  
 vicar of Moonzievairst, 46
- Corre, William, papal chaplain and  
 scribe, priest of the chapter of  
 Gerona, 209-10
- Correr, Angelo, *see* Gregory xii
- Corrouer, John, 324
- Corrouer, Thomas, 324
- Corsby, William de, 269
- Corsini, Peter, cardinal of Florence,  
 ix
- Cortachy (Corthoqwhy), parish  
 church of, 92: rector of, *see*  
 Gaddes, Mathew
- Corvas, parish church of, *see* Tarves
- Cosmedin, cardinal deacon of St  
 Mary in, *see* Luna, Peter de
- Coupar, abbey of, 104, 116: abbot  
 of, 28, 40, 141, 347, *see also* John:  
 monk of, *see* Blar, William de;  
 Dehotiss, William de la
- Covington (Cowaton), parish  
 church of, 70, 391: rector of, *see*  
 Houston, Patrick
- Cowaton, parish church of, *see*  
 Covington
- Coxa, Baltazar, *see* John xxiii
- Crab, John, 269
- Crafurd, Richard, canon of  
 Cambuskenneth, 36
- Crag, John de, chaplain at the altar  
 of Bv Catherine in parish church  
 of St Giles, Edinburgh, 300-1
- Crag, Richard, priest, imperial  
 notary, 278n
- Craig (Crag), chapel of, 48
- Craignish (Cragiuthe), parish  
 church of, 41: rector of, *see*  
 Doncani, Cristin
- Cramond (Cramone), vicar of, *see*  
 Andree, Duncan: vicarage of, 158
- Cranston, Sir William de, 122-3
- Crauford, Alexander Lyndesay, earl  
 of, *see* Lyndesay

- Crauford, John de, *alias* Sytosyes-fariast, vicar of Crawford-Lindsay, 33
- Craufurde, David de, prior of Holyrood, 122-3
- Crawford, David Lindsay, earl of, *see* Lindsay
- Crawford-Lindsay (Crauford, Craufurdlyndissay), vicar of, *see* Camera, David de; Crauford, John de: vicarage of, 30, 33-34
- Crech (Creych, Creyth), Richard de, canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of Obney, papal auditor and chaplain, precentor of Moray, rector of Abermyte, rector of Kinkell, secretary to lord of Brechin; secretary to Robert III, 265, 269, 319-22, 359-60, 363, 387
- Creich (Crech), parish church of, 293: rector of, *see* Lindores, Laurence de
- Crete, archbishop of, 367
- Cristine called MacAlpen, *see* Neachtain
- Cristine called Macanmanaich, rector of Kilbride in Lorne, 58
- Cristini, Colin, canon of Argyll, 51, 55, 57, 76
- Cristini, John, vicar of Kilkerran, 162
- Cristini, Malcolm, canon of Argyll, 17
- Cristini, Nigel, canon of Argyll, 57
- Crookston (Crukston), lord of, *see* Stewart, John
- Crossraguel (Crosraguel), abbot of, 158, 197, 264, 316; *see also* John; Roland: abbacy of, 301-2: convent of, 197, 301-2: monastery of, 197: monk of, *see* Carryk, Gilbert de; Macgoni, Magnus
- Croyser, William de, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Dunkeld, commendator of parish church of Kirkgunzeon, xx, 258, 290-1, 310, 321, 340
- Cruden (Cruiden), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Knight, Richard; canonry and prebend of, 273
- Cuellar, archdeacon of, *see* Gundessalus, Gomecius
- Cuellar, Gomecius Gundessalus de, *see* Gundessalus
- Cuellar, Gomecius Guy de, *see* Guy
- Cuenca, bishop, dean and chapter of, 276: canon of, *see* Roger, Peter
- Cullicudden (Calcudyn, Cullycudyn, Cylycudyn), canon of Ross and prebendary of, *see* Spyny, William de: canonry and prebend of, 72: vicar of, *see* Sanctoclaro, John de
- Culmaly, John de, rector of Borthwick, 95
- Culross, abbot of, 168, 186, 231, 235
- Cults (Quylt), parish church of, 117: rector of, *see* Monros, Robert de
- Cummertrees (Cumirtreis, Cummertreis), rector of, *see* Ra, Walter; Strabrok, William de: parish church of, 119-20, 127-8
- Cumnock (Cumanok, Cuminok, Cumnok), parish church of, 266, 342, 370: rector of, *see* Dunbar, George de; Hamilton, David de; vicar of, *see* Hamilton, David de; Monepenny, Thomas de: vicarage of, 266
- Cunyngham, Sir William, lord of Kilmaurs, 207: his wife Margaret, *see* Margaret
- Cupar (Cupro), vicar of, *see* Kilquonquhar, Thomas de; Legat, John: vicarage of, 158, 362-3
- Curant, Thomas, familiar of William, bishop of Glasgow, 269
- Cuthberti, John, monk of Arbroath, 185, 227, 251

- Cuvitensi, John de, burgess of Edinburgh, 303
- DALGLES, John de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Ancrum, 127, 145, 169, 188, 265
- Dalkeith (Dalketh), lord of, *see* Douglas, Sir James de
- Dalkeith (Dalketh, Dalketh), 122-3: chaplaincy in chapel or parish church of St Nicholas of, 152, 154, 172, 192, 235: chaplain of, *see* Fauside, Walter; Walteri, James
- Dalkeith, Robert of, *see* Delkeyth Dalketh, Jacoba Douglas de, *see* Douglas
- Dalketh, William de, monk of Arbroath, 348, 380
- Dalmahoy, Hugh de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Durisdeer, 167
- Dalswinton (Dalswyrion), lady of, *see* Mariote: lord of, *see* Stewart, Sir John
- Danielston (Danyelston), Walter de, canon of Aberdeen, papal chaplain, rector of Fettercairn, xvi-xvii, 3, 68, 93, 392
- Danyelston, Elizabeth, 270-1
- Danyelston, Sir Robert, 270
- Darnley (Dernly), lord of, *see* Stewart, John
- David, abbot of Melrose, father abbot of Newbattle, xxviii, 95-96, 99, 104, 116, 122-4, 138, 148, 151-2, 154, 249-50, 272, 289, 305, 310
- David II, king of Scots, 123-4, 300
- David, John, canon of Cambuskenneth, 186, 324
- Days, John, vicar of Carnbee, 116
- Deer, abbot of, 21, 145, 359, 372
- Deer (Der, Dere), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Forester, Adam; Petyt, Duncan, senior; Wardlau, Henry de: canonry and prebend of, 108, 388-9
- Dehotiss, William de la, monk of Coupar, 116
- Delacoge, parish church of BM of, 275: rector of, *see* Fernand, John
- Delkeyth, Robert de, 170
- Derlyng (Devlyn), John, rector of Glenbervie, 200-1, 364-5
- Descanti, Francis, canon of Majorca, 208
- Devorguilla, of Galloway, lady of Balliol, xxvi, 87
- Deyn, Robert de, vicar of Irvine, 220-1
- Didacus, bishop of Calahorra, 280-1
- Dipple (Duple), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Caren, John de: canonry and prebend of, 389
- Dobynson, John de, *see* Peningham, John de
- Dolas, Robert, monk of Dunfermline, 341, 380
- Dominici, Cristinus, called Macdonnailylech, sub-deacon, 141
- Dominici, Dominic, clerk 194
- Donald, lord of the Isles, *see* Johannis, Donald
- Donald, prior of Newbattle, xxviii, 63
- Donaldi, Cristinus, monk of Ardchattan, 237-8
- Donaldi, Fergusii, *alias* Donald de Galwidie, rector of Carnesmole, 390
- Donaldiyleich, Cristine, vicar of Killean, 173
- Doncani, Cristin, rector of Craignish, 40-41
- Dondonal, *see* Dundonald
- Douglas, parish church of, 299: rector of, *see* Borthwick, George de
- Douglas, Archibald, 3rd earl of,

- lord of Galloway and of barony of Buittle, 47n, 49n, 59, 80 and n, 83, 221
- Douglas, Archibald, 4th earl of, lord of Bothwell, xxii, xxvi, 93, 199, 245, 247, 283, 287, 290, 326-7: chancellor, chaplain and secretary of, *see* Carnis, Alexander de: clerk of, *see* Moffet, Robert de: secretary of, *see* Gaddes, Mathew
- Douglas, Archibald, 5th earl of, 150: tutor of, *see* Caven, Gilbert de
- Douglas, Elizabeth de, 263
- Douglas, Elizabeth, daughter of Archibald, earl of Douglas, 234
- Douglas, family of, xviii
- Douglas, Jacoba de, de Dalketh, 227
- Douglas, James, 2nd earl of, earl of Mar, lord of Cavers, 138 and n
- Douglas, James de, 122-3
- Douglas, Sir James de, lord of Dalkeith, 47n, 49n, 86, 122-3
- Douglas, Sir James de, of Robarton, 122-3
- Douglas, John de, 148
- Douglas, John de, dean of Moray, rector of Newlands, 72, 77-78, 92, 122-3
- Douglas, John de, priest, 122
- Douglas, Margaret, 148
- Douglas, Margaret, countess of, 149-50, 245: chaplain of, *see* Caven, Gilbert de
- Douglas, William de, 2nd earl of Angus, 187, 264: tutor of, *see* Brown, William
- Douglas, William, 1st earl of, earl of Mar, lord of Cavers, 124, 138 and n
- Douglas, Sir William, of Drumlanrig, 227-8: his wife Joanna, *see* Murray, Joanna de: his wife Jacoba, *see* Douglas, Jacoba de
- Doulian, Christiana, 150: her sister, 150
- Doulian, Gilbert, 150
- Drakis, William, vicar and sacristan of Coldingham, 286-7
- Dreghern, Adam de, priest, 184
- Dreghorn (Diegevine, Dregarne), vicar of, *see* Marchel, William; Storm, Robert: vicarage of, 158, 211
- Drom, John de, canon of Brechin and prebendary of Buttergill, 75
- Dronlaw, lord of, *see* Hay, Sir Gilbert
- Drumlanrig (Drumlangryg), Sir William Douglas of, *see* Douglas
- Dryburgh, abbot of, 20, 25, 175, 337; *see also* John
- Dryden, John de, abbot, former canon, of Jedburgh, 191
- Dryden, Robert de, rector of Kinnettles, rector of Muckhart, vicar of Forgan, vicar of Kilpatrick, xxvii, 274, 331
- Duddingston (Dudyingiston), vicar of, *see* Lawedre, John de: vicarage of, 302-3
- Duf, Margaret de, 358
- Duffus, vicar of, *see* Spyny, John de: vicarage of, 160
- Duften, Adam de, abbot of Balmerino, 67
- Dugaldi, John, bishop of Argyll, xxv, 46, 55-57, 64, 74, 102
- Dugaldi (Dugalli), John, rector of Kilmore, vicar of Moonzievaird, 46-47, 49-50
- Dugall (Dugald), bishop of Dunblane, 28, 46, 107, 271
- Dull (Dul), vicar of, *see* Bulloc, John: vicarage pensionary of, 198, 355, 370
- Dumfries (Dunfres), church of the Friars Minor of, 122: vicar of, *see* Mouswald Gilbert de; Tod, Henry: vicarage of, 346, 358

- Dun, parish church of, 374
- Dun, John de, 307
- Dunbar, archpriest of, *see* Young, Robert: archpriestship of, 384-5: canon of, *see* Carnis, Alexander de: canonry and prebend of, 247, 290, 354; *see also* Linton: collegiate church of, 203, 247, 278n, 282, 290, 312, 354, 384-5: dean of, 70; *see also* Dunbar, Columba de; Merton, Thomas de: deanery of, 203, 282, 312
- Dunbar, Columba de, dean of Dunbar, 278n, 282, 312
- Dunbar, Elizabeth, countess of Carrick, 45, 70
- Dunbar, George, 385: confessor of, *see* Young, Robert
- Dunbar, George de, earl of March, 70, 187, 282, 312, 384: confessor of, *see* Young, Robert.
- Dunbar, George de, rector of Cumnock, 342
- Dunbar (Dombar), James de, archdeacon of Moray, precentor of Moray, 187, 202, 389
- Dunbar, Margaret de, 252
- Dunbar, Sir Patrick de, 252, 342
- Dunbar, Thomas, 317
- Dunbar, Thomas, earl of Moray, 187, 317
- Dunblane, archdeacon of, 104; *see also* Colini, Finlay; Strathearn, Maurice de: archdeaconry of, 15, 387: bishop of, 4, 7, 10, 14-15, 27, 115, 128, 130, 163, 171, 186, 202, 205, 209, 211-2, 221, 224, 226, 230, 233-4, 243, 251, 266, 281, 284, 288, 291, 331, 334, 377, 382, 384; *see also* Colini, Finlay; Dugall: bishopric of, 107: canon of, *see* Ouchtre, Michael; Stewart, Thomas: canonry and prebend of, 108, 281, 362: chapter of, 27, 107, 281: clergy of city and diocese of, 107: dean of, 4-5, 64, 129, 131, 281, 344; *see also* Bute, Donald de; Johannis, Gilbert: deanery of, 28: elect of, *see* Colini, Finlay: official of, 23, 178, 186, 217, 255, 265, 291, 322, 324, 350: people of city and diocese of, 107: treasurer of, *see* Athray, William de; Grame, Thomas; Prendergest, Laurence de: treasurer's office of, 351, 391: vassals of the see of, 107
- Dunbog (Dunbulg), chapel of, 26: chaplain of, *see* Legate, Laurence
- Dunbruy, parish church of, 58: rector of, *see* Bel, Walter; Mercer, John
- Dunbver, Henry de, vicar of Kirriemuir, 144
- Dunde, Henry de, 87n
- Dundee (Donde, Dundee), chaplain in parish church of, *see* Galway, William de: chaplaincy in parish church of, 18: vicar of, *see* Wylde Rudolf: vicarage of, 84, 393
- Dundonald (Dondonal), John Stewart of, *see* Stewart
- Dundonald, vicar of, *see* Conyng-ham, William de, vicarage of, 135, 189
- Dunduff, David de, 205
- Dunferlyn, Donald de, canon of Inchcolm, 235
- Dunfermelyn, Thomas de, prior of Urquhart, 31-32
- Dunfermline (Dunfermlyn, Dunfermlyne), abbot of, 8, 11, 18-19, 32, 34, 58, 148, 186, 231, 255, 288, 337, 368, 370, 379, 383; *see also* John; William: abbacy of, 323, 380: chapter of 288: convent of, 18, 34, 88, 186, 231, 255, 288, 323, 327, 382: monk of, 348, 380; *see also* Bothwyll, Richard; Brig, Stephen de; Dolas, Robert de; Mungayl, Richard; Ouchtir-gavyn, Adam de; Raburn,

- Andrew; Rede, William; Reston, William de; Scot, John; Scotland, Robert de; Seves, Thomas de: monastery of, 32, 58, 208n, 287-8, 323, 327-9, 348, 380, 382: prior of, *see* Scotland, Robert de: priory of, 327: sacristan of, *see* Rede, William; Reston, William de: sacristanship of, 34, 88
- Dunfermline, parish church of, 34, 88: vicar of, *see* Rede, William; Reston, William de: vicarage of, 88
- Dunkeld, archdeacon of, 40, 70, 267, 271, 280, 284, 302, 380-1; *see also* Cornell, Richard de; Ketinis, Ingeram de; Lawder, Alexander de; Lillisclef, Alexander de: archdeaconry of, 178-81, 189-190, 314-15, 334, 338-9, 371, 379-380, 387: bishop of, xxv, xxviii, 9-11, 14-15, 25, 34, 36, 63, 66, 112-15, 143-4, 146, 164, 170-171, 233, 254, 273-4, 320, 360, 365, 370, 373; *see also* Cardin, Robert; Sinclair, Robert de: canon of, *see* Ade, William; Crech, Richard de; Croyser, William; Hawyk, Andrew de; Knight, Richard; Kynghorn, Thomas de; Leys, John de; Maknachtan, Donald; Mandavilla, Symon de; Mason, John; Ramsay, William de; Scalpy, John; Spaldyng, Patrick de; Stewart, Thomas; Strathearn, Maurice de; Trayl, Alexander: canonry and prebend of, 2, 6-7, 9, 15, 18, 22, 28, 68-69, 77-78, 81, 108, 113, 116, 127, 138, 141, 220, 223, 230, 272, 282, 319-23, 340, 359; *see also* Obney; Rattray; Ruffel: chancellor of, *see* Childe, Nicholas; Lang, John: chancellorship of, 376: chapter of, xxv, 15, 25, 89, 112-13, 143, 146, 273-4: church of, 387: clergy of city and diocese of, 89: dean of, xxv, 11, 13, 29, 31, 50, 104, 111-13, 119, 127, 129-30, 136-7, 140, 143, 146, 164, 172, 174, 211, 215, 259, 262, 267, 285-7, 314, 338, 363-4; *see also* Cardin, Robert; Ramsay, William de; Spyny William de: deanery of, 387, 389: elect of, *see* Cardin, Robert: official of, 12, 113-14, 130, 140, 143, 179, 181, 216, 223, 273-4, 281, 286, 341, 361, 371, 378, 384: people of the city and diocese of, 89: precentor of, 230, 265, 289, 322, 350, 360, 363; *see also* Atholia, Nicholas de; Mason, John; Spaldyng, Patrick de: precentorship of, 108, 202-3: treasurer of, *see* Maknachtan, Donald de: vassals of the church of, 89
- Dunlichty (Lundethey), parish church of, 16: rector of, *see* Invernys, Robert de
- Dunlop, vicar of, *see* Hawyk, John de; Mathan, Thomas de; Stewart, John; Stewart, Robert; Strabrok, William de: vicarage of, 85-86, 119-20, 128, 130-1, 216, 299, 304, 307-8, 351-2
- Dunnottar (Dunnoryr, Dunoter), barony of, 40: castle of, 40: lord of, *see* Keth, William de: parish church of, 40, 173-4: rector of, *see* Hawyk, John de
- Dunoon (Dunnoyngh, Dunoyug), parish church of, 65-66, 213: rector of, *see* Johannis, Maurice; Macmocham, John Alexandri; Makcayli, Donald
- Dunscore (Dunsbor, Dunscore), parish church of, 246, 253: vicar of, *see* Ahyr, Maurice; Macosan, William
- Durisdeer (Dorisder, Drysdere, Durisdi), canon of Glasgow and

- Durisddeer—*continued*  
 prebendary of, *see* Dalmahoy, Hugh de; Mandavilla, Symon de; Moffet, Robert de: canonry and prebend of, 43-44, 167: vicar of, *see* Kyrkmichaell, Patrick de; Medilmast, William: vicarage of, 157, 270
- Dygvale, William de, sub-dean of Ross, 62
- Dyrmor, lands of, 326
- Dysart (Dissart, Dysert), parish church of, 97, 101, 136, 393: rector of, *see* Knight, Richard; Leche, John; Lichton, John de
- EAGLESHAM (Eglisham), parish church of, 291: rector of, *see* Busby, John de; Erskyn, John de
- Eassie (Esse, Essi, Essy), parish church of, 40, 46, 157, 178, 195, 203, 330: rector of, *see* Northberwick, William de; Saulin, John de; Stephani, William
- Ecclesgreig, *see* Eglysy
- Ecclesjohn (Eglesion), parish church of, 60-61: rector of, *see* Gutheryne, Richard; Karale, John de
- Ecclesmachan (Eglemanchy, Eglismanchi, Eglismanchu, Eglismanqhur, Eglismaughwy, Egllosemanch, Eglosmanch), parish church of, 54-55, 114, 133, 136-7, 200, 387: rector of, *see* Angus, John de; Cornell, Richard de; Heton, John de
- Echt (Hech, Heth), parish church of, 216, 256: vicar of, *see* Balbryunny, Alexander de
- Eddleston (Edaliston, Eddiliston, Eddilliston, Edelston, Edliston), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Aula, Malcolm de; Lawder Alexander de; Mercer, Thomas; Strabrok, William de; Wardlaw, Alexander de: canonry and prebend of, 53, 70, 130-1, 315, 380-1, 387
- Eden (Edeny, Edewy), David de, archdeacon of Brechin, canon of Aberdeen, master of hospital of Arrat, 118, 142, 263
- Edinburgh, 122-4, 175: alderman of, 300-1, 303: bailies of, 303: burgess of, *see* Almercim, John de; Cuvitensi, John de: chaplain of chaplaincy at altar of BVM in parish church of, *see* Carketil, John: chaplain of chaplaincy at altar of Holy Rood in parish church of, *see* Lawedre, John de: chaplain of chaplaincy at altar of BV Catherine in parish church of, *see* Crag, John de: chaplaincies at altar of BVM in parish church of, 300-1: chaplaincy at altar of Holy Rood in parish church of, 303: chaplaincy at altar of BV Catherine in parish church of, 300-1: community of, 300-1, 303: founder of chaplaincies at altars in parish church of, *see* Almercim, John de; Boy, Roger; Cuvitensi, John de; David II; Mure, Sir William: inhabitant of, *see* Boy, Roger: monastery of Holyrood of, *see* Holyrood: parish church of St Giles of, 48-49 300-1, 303: vicar of, *see* Lyon, James
- Edinburgh, James de, priest, 327
- Edinburgh (Edynburgh), Roger de, canon of Rouen, master or rector of hospital of St Germain, 14, 132, 215, 219, 239-40
- Edmonston, Sir John de, 181: his wife Isabelle, *see* Isabelle.
- Ednam (Edenham, Edynhame), hospital of, 178, 203, 330: master of, *see* Stephani, William
- Edname (Edenham, Edinham), Thomas de, canon of Aberdeen

- and prebendary of Banchory-Devinick, canon of Caithness, 88, 92, 168
- Edrom (Edreham, Edirham, Edyrham), vicar of, *see* Bron, John; Hawyk, John de: vicarage of, 19, 60, 385, 388
- Edynburgh, John de, canon of Holyrood, 394
- Eglismaughwy, parish church of, *see* Ecclesmachan
- Eglysy (?Ecclesgreig), parish church of, 114: vicar of, *see* Lawadre, Andrew de
- Elcho, 374: prioress and convent of, 374: monastery of, 374
- Elgin, *domus dei* of, 5, 51, 74: master of, *see* Camera, William de
- Elgon, Adam de, *see* Prameth, Adam de
- Eliseus, bishop and elect of Candida Casa, provost of Lincluden, rector of Kirkmahoe, *see* Adougan
- Elizabeth, mother of Sir William de Hay of Borthwick, 264
- Ellon (Elon), parish church of, 320, 322: rector of, *see* Spyny, John de
- Eln, bishop of, 235
- Elwald (Elwad), John, rector of Tinwald, rector of the university of St Andrews, xiii, 98-99
- Empire, the, xi
- England, xi, 43, 100, 304
- Enky, Sir Thomas de, *see* Erskyne
- Ennerglyth, chapel of, *see* Inverkeith
- Ennerume, *see* Innermeath
- Erfurt, abbot of, *see* Peter
- Errol (Erol, Erole), parish church of, 14, 187: rector of, *see* Camera, William de
- Erskine (Erkine, Erskyn, Erskyne), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Balmyle, William de; Cornell, Richard de; Irwyne, Nicholas de: canonry and prebend of, 168, 179, 181, 189
- Erskine, Thomas, earl of Mar, 124
- Erskyn, John de, chancellor of Glasgow and prebendary of Campsie, rector of Eaglesham, 291
- Erskyn, Nicholas de, *see* Irwyne, Nicholas de
- Erskyne (Enky), Sir Thomas de, 47n, 49n, 250
- Esdale, Thomas de, prior of Jedburgh, prior of Restennet, 192
- Eskdale, 122
- Eufemia, countess of Ross, 317
- Eugenii, Eugenius, vicar of St Bruterni in Bute, 71
- Eugenii, John, 237: his wife Devorgall Renaldi, *see* Renaldi: his wife Peregeret *see* Peregeret
- Ewsdalmui, parish church of St Cuthbert of, 386: rector of, *see* Fresellis, William
- FAIL (Fale), house of, 310: minister of, *see* Andrew
- Falkirk (Fawkyrk, Variicapelle), parish church of, 54, 394: vicar of, *see* Rew, Thomas: vicarage of, 394
- Fairhar (Fayrhar), William, dean, former precentor, of Ross, 164, 167
- Falri, Bernard, 252
- Fare, William de, rector of Tarbolton, 310
- Fauconer (Fauconie), David, chaplain of Holy Cross of Montrose, papal chaplain, treasurer of Glasgow, vicar of Caterline, vicar of Lintrathen, vicar of Montrose, 36-39, 392
- Fauconer, Thomas, canon of Ross and prebendary of Lemlair, precentor of Ross, 360
- Faukyrk, Alexander de, canon of Cambuskenneth, 352



- Fauside (Fawside), James de,  
chaplain in the parish church of  
Dalkeith, notary, rector of Gogar,  
122-3, 234-5
- Fayrle (Fayrele), John de, priest,  
29-30, 33-34
- Fearn (Ferrin, Ferryn), abbot of 61:  
parish church of, 96, 143-4:  
rector of, *see* Bonkil, Andrew de;  
Gray, John; Knight, John
- Felton (Felcon), William de,  
precentor, formerly succentor, of  
Moray, 119, 159
- Ferdinand, cardinal priest of the  
basilica of the Twelve Apostles,  
xxv, 143-4
- Fergusii, Donald, vicar of Carnes-  
mole, 390
- Ferl, Gilbert de, vicar of Bolton,  
392
- Fernand, John, rector of BM  
delacoge, 275
- Fernandi, Didactus, clerk, 229
- Fernandi, Martin, de Bhula, por-  
tioner in parish churches of Beate  
Marie of Salvaterra and St John  
the Evangelist of Salvaterra, 280-1
- Fernandi, Peter, archpresbyter of  
Poblacion, canon and prebendary  
in church of Palencia, 276
- Fernandi, Sarcium, de Alga, 289
- Fergus, lord of Ardrossan, 87n
- Ferny (Ferin), Robert de, vicar of  
Linlithgow, 10, 129-30, 139-40,  
157
- Ferreoli, parish church of 121:  
rector of, *see* Bonar, John; Paton,  
John
- Fettercairn (Fetherkerne, Fethyrken,  
Fethyrkeren), parish church of,  
68, 92-3, 392: rector of, *see*  
Danielston, Walter de; Scalpy,  
John
- Fetteresso (Fedyressow, Fethines-  
soch), parish church of, 275, 364:  
rector of, *see* Franconer, David;
- Hauden, George de; Inglis,  
Nicholas; Trayl, Alexander
- Fife, 362
- Fife (Fiff), Robert Stewart, earl of  
Mentieth and, *see* Stewart, Robert
- Filani, Martin, prior of Ardchat-  
tan, rector of Kilniniver, 41
- Finaven (Finenyn, Finhevwin),  
parish church of, 90, 144: rector  
of, *see* Brown, Gilbert; Long,  
William
- Fingon, abbot of Iona, 77, 144-5
- Finlay, archdeacon of Dunblane,  
bishop and elect of Dunblane,  
*see* Colini, Finlay
- Fintry (Fintre), parish church of,  
390: rector of, *see* Flemyng,  
Symon; Glandris, Michael
- Flandini (Flandrin), Guigo, arch-  
deacon of Majorca, papal notary,  
regent of chancery, xiv, 209,  
257-8, 260, 266, 284-6, 291, 299,  
327-8, 336, 344, 366: chamberlain  
of, *see* Walteri, Hugh
- Flemyng, Elizabeth, 307
- Flemyng, Malcolm, 254
- Flemyng (Flanyng), Robert, rector  
of Inverarity, 105, 118
- Flemyng, Symon, rector of Fintry,  
390
- Flisk, parish church of, 379: rector  
of, *see* Stewart, John
- Fliske, Patrick de, priest, 116
- Florence, xiii, 283: cardinal of, *see*  
Corsini, Peter
- Fogo, John, abbot and monk of  
Melrose, xiii
- Foix, xii, xiv; count of, xi
- Folertoun, Alexander de, clerk, 8
- Fondi, x
- Fontescocie, Andrew de, minister  
of the house of Berwick, 328
- Forbes, Sir Alexander de, 307
- Fordoun (Fordon), vicar of, *see*  
Knight, Gilbert; Lychon, John  
de: vicarage of, 98, 316-17, 393

- Forestar, John, apostolic notary, 1
- Forestar, Walter, *alias* Jordani, bishop and elect of Brechin, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Brechin, rector of Liston, subdean of Brechin, 22, 54, 145, 163, 167, 169, 222
- Forestar, William, priest, 311
- Forester, Adam, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Deer, 388-9
- Forester (Forestar, Forster), John, archdeacon of Glasgow, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Aberdour, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Oyne, canon of Brechin and prebendary of the pensionary, canon of Glasgow, envoy of king of Scots, papal chaplain and notary, rector of Strathbrock, 1, 6, 54-55, 82-83, 137, 149, 169, 266, 268-9, 285, 299-300, 338, 375, 387
- Forfar, Adam de, 87n
- Forgan (Forgond, Forground, Forgrond, Forgrund, Forgund), vicar of, *see* Andree, John; Balmyle, William de; Bigly, Stephen; Busby, John de; Dryden, Robert de; Hunter, Nicholas; Loudan, John de; Lumly, Andrew de; Merton, John de: vicarage of, xxvii, 28, 212-13, 274, 283-4, 292, 322-3, 357
- Forgund, William de, *alias* Lang, priest, 27
- Forth, river, 165
- Fortis, Bernard, auditor of appeals, canon of Barcelona, canon of Segorbe, canon of Vich, 101, 146, 190, 194-5, 198, 205-6, 208, 210-212, 215, 224, 227, 231-2, 235, 240, 248
- Foxton, Richard de, rector of Lochkindeloch, 87
- France, ix, xi, xv, xvii: ambassador of king of, *see* Gray, John: dauphin of, xiv: king of, 308; *see also* Charles VI: kingdom of, 270
- Francis, abbot of St Genevieve, 'infirmarius' of church of Avignon, 182
- Francis, bishop of Asti, 36
- Francis, bishop of Imola, 99, 101
- Francis, bishop of Orense, 268-9
- Francland, William, abbot of Inchaffray, 302
- Franconer (Franconere), David, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Tullynestle, rector of Fetteresso, 275, 281
- Franconer, Robert, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Tullynestle, 281
- Frankis, Arabelle, 303
- Fraser, Alexander de, 294
- Fraser, Marjory, 294
- Fraser, William, rector of Colstone, 39
- Fresellis, William, rector of Ewsdalmui, 386
- Frysel, Alexander, 148
- Frysel, John, 148
- Fyngoni, Laclan Nigel, 374
- Fyvie (Fynyn, Fyvy), prior of, *see* Scot, John: priory of, 33: vicar of, *see* Alveto, David de; Lang, William: vicarage of, 33, 91, 98, 369
- GADDES, Mathew, rector of Cortachy, secretary of earl of Douglas, 92
- Galdo, Luppi de, professor and regent of the curia, 354, 357
- Galloway, church of, *see* Candida Casa
- Galloway, church of St Ninian in, *see* Whithorn
- Galloway (Galwyth), lady of, *see* Devorguilla

- Galloway, lord of, *see* Douglas, Archibald
- Galloway, rhinns of, 80
- Galston (Galliston, Glaston), vicar of, *see* Conyngham, Robert de; Hedwy, Thomas: vicarage of, 188, 224
- Galway, William de, chaplain in parish church of Dundee, 18
- Galwide, Donald de, *see* Fergusii, Donald
- Gamyl, Hugh, rector of Muckersie, 152
- Garnier, Bernard, *alias* Benedict XIV, xiv
- Garosie, Fernando, de Oterdessiellas, priest, 199
- Garsie, John, auditor of appeals, dean of Tarasonne, papal chaplain, 239
- Garsie, Toribio, de Sanctofacundo, archdeacon of Alcaraz, auditor of appeals, papal chaplain, 267, 284, 286, 320, 369
- Gasso, John, 222
- Gay, John, *see* Gray
- Genesa, Bartholomew, vicar of church of Boria, 302
- Geneva, official of, 7
- Geneva, Robert of, *see* Clement VII
- Genoa, 138-46, 164, 168
- George, cardinal deacon of St George *ad velum aureum*, 357
- Gerland, William de, canon of Caithness, 88
- Gerona, canon of, *see* Valtierra, Louis de: priest of the chapter of, *see* Corre, William
- Gilbert, abbot of Melrose, father abbot of Balmerino, 67
- Gilbert, bishop of Aberdeen, *see* Grenlaw, Gilbert de
- Giles, bishop of Avignon, chancellor of the university of Avignon, 182
- Glamis (Glamis, Glamus, Glamys) vicar of, *see* Carnis, William de; Oliverei, John; Wylde, John; Wylde, Rudolf: vicarage of, 83-84, 129, 352-3
- Glandris, Michael, rector of Fintry, 390
- Glasford, (Glasfort, Glassort), parish church of, 334-5, 340: rector of, *see* Pontefract, Christopher
- Glasgow, archdeacon of, 146, 149, 166, 173, 175, 184, 193, 197, 277; *see also* Borthwick, George de; Forester, John; John, bishop of Tusculum; MacMorin, William; Mandavilla, Symon de; Petyt, Duncan; Wardlau, Henry de: archdeaconry of, xx-xxi, 84-85, 116, 137, 153, 185, 195, 197, 206, 210-12, 266-9, 284-5, 299-300: bishop of, 5n, 13, 38, 42, 63, 81, 83, 89, 96, 127, 144-7, 155, 161, 169, 171, 183, 191-2, 198-199, 205, 221, 226, 245, 252, 261, 263-4, 269, 311, 325, 335, 339, 350, 355, 369, 383; *see also* Glendonwyn, Mathew; Lawder, William de; Lindsay, John de; Wardlau, Walter de: bishopric of, 38, 177, 179, 189, 201: canon of, *see* Aula, Malcolm de; Balmyle, William de; Barry, Thomas de; Borthwick, George de; Camera, William de; Cornell, Richard de; Dalgles, John de; Dalmahoy, Hugh de; Forester, John; Glendonwyn, William de; Govan, William de; Gray, John; Hawyk, John de; Houston, Patrick de; Irwyne, Nicholas de; Kyrkmichael John de; Lawder, Alexander de; Leche, John; Leys, John de; MacMorin, William; Mandavilla, Symon de; Mercer, Thomas; Merton, John de; Merton, Robert de; Moffet, Robert de;

Glasgow—*continued*

- Petyt, Duncan, senior; Petyt, Duncan, junior; Scheves, John de; Stewart, Alexander; Stewart, John; Stewart, Walter; Strabrok, William de; Tovergath, John de; Tynnyngham, Adam de; Vaux, John de; Walteri, James; Wardlau, Henry de; Watson James; Wischart, John: canonry and prebend of, xx, 2, 5-7, 13, 17, 19, 28, 44, 55, 83, 108, 111, 114, 130-3, 137, 139, 145, 152, 167, 172, 186, 192, 195, 199, 210-11, 217, 230-1, 248, 287, 329, 334-6, 338, 361, 365, 371, 377-8, 383-4; *see also* Ancrum; Ashkirk; Ayr; Barlanark; Carstairs; Durisdeer; Eddlestone; Erskine; Glasgow Primo *alias* the parsonage; Glasgow Secundo; Moffat; Morebattle; Old Roxburgh; Renfrew: chancellor of, 264; *see also* Busby, John de; Erskyn, John de: chancellorship of, 291-2: chapter of, 13-14, 53, 87, 123, 145, 155, 177, 183, 269, 278n, 335, 343, 389: clergy of city of, 177: church of, 8, 30, 55, 109, 132, 155, 177, 361: dean of, 34, 43, 60, 79, 136-7, 141, 183, 211-12, 214, 243, 269, 343, 356; *see also* Grenlaw, Nicholas de; Hauden, George de; Stewart, Walter: deanery of, xiii, 330, 334, 379-380: elect of, *see* Lawder, William de: official of, 4, 12, 15, 23-24, 30, 50, 53, 65, 69, 71, 79, 82, 88, 99, 102, 114, 124-5, 137-9, 147, 156, 158, 178, 184-5, 193, 206, 224, 261, 276, 343, 349, 368; *see also* Mouswald, Gilbert de: people of the city of, 177: precentor of, 7, 93, 95, 141, 173, 194, 197, 212, 214, 224, 231-2, 240, 243, 248, 255, 269-70, 299, 334, 336, 358, 363-4, 367; *see also* Hawyk, John de; Lawder, William de; Wardlau, Henry de: precentorship of, xx-xxi, 6, 20, 84-86, 109, 119, 121, 135, 174, 183, 216-7, 383: sacristan of, *see* Cornell, Richard de: sacristanship of, 179, 181, 189: sub-dean of, 213, 264, 326, 336, 382; *see also* Glendonwyn, William de, Raa, Hugh; Stewart, John: sub-deanery of, 131-2, 136, 182, 189, 220, 248, 266-8, 285, 299: treasurer of, 6, 21, 45, 90, 113, 130, 132; *see also* Fauconer, David: treasurership of, 37: vassals of the church of, 177
- Glasgow (Glasgu), 47n, 59, 87: parish church of, 34-35: vicar of, *see* Wan, Walter
- Glasgow Primo (Glasguprimo), *alias* the parsonage, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Leche, John; MacMorin, William Merton, John de; Tynnyngham, Adam de: canonry and prebend of, xxii, 44, 190-1, 194-5, 210, 344-5
- Glasgow Secundo, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Carrick, Gilbert de; Tovergath, John de: canonry and prebend of, 34-35, 38
- Glasgu, John de, priest, 254
- Glassary (Glascod, St Columba), vicar of, *see* Macperson, Gilbert: vicarage of, 214, 236, 244
- Gledstone, Margaret de, *see* Wardlau, Margaret de
- Glen, John, clerk, 202
- Glenbervie (Glenbervy), parish church of, 200-1, 364: rector of, *see* Derlyng, John
- Glencairn (Glencarn, Glencarne, Glenkarn), parish church of, xxiv, 105, 134, 212, 267, 299-300, 338:

- Glencairn—*continued*  
 rector of, *see* Glendonwyn,  
 William; Watson, William
- Glendoky, Mariote de, 126
- Glendoky, Stephen de, 126
- Glendonwyn (Glendinning),  
 Mathew de, bishop of Glasgow,  
 xxi, xxiv, 33, 44, 47n, 49n, 54,  
 95-96, 99, 105, 111, 116, 119, 131,  
 134, 137, 139, 152-5, 158, 163,  
 177, 191, 206, 217, 221, 232-3,  
 287, 386
- Glendonwyn, Mathew de, clerk, 154
- Glendonwyn (Glendinning, Glen-  
 dinwyn, Glendonnyne, Glen-  
 donwyne, Glendouwyn, Glen-  
 dunnyne, Glendunwyn, Glendy-  
 wyne), William de, canon of  
 Aberdeen and prebendary of  
 Oyne, canon of Glasgow and  
 prebendary of Moffat, canon of  
 Glasgow and prebendary of  
 Renfrew, canon of Moray and  
 prebendary of Petty and Brachlie,  
 rector of Glencairn, sub-dean of  
 Glasgow, xxiv, 105, 133-4, 184,  
 210-12, 266-9, 285, 299-300, 338
- Glenluce, abbot of 149, 318-19
- Glenisla (Glenyle), vicar of, *see*  
 Cometi, John: vicarage of, 142
- Gloucester, duke of, xiv
- Goffredi, Angus, 55
- Goffredi, John, *alias* Macalasantar,  
 rector of Knoydart, 51
- Goffredi, John, prior of Iona, 144
- Gogar (Gogor), parish church of,  
 234, 333-4, 336-7, 366: rector of,  
*see* Fauside, James de; Lawder,  
 Edward de
- Goldsmyth, Isabelle, 324
- Goldsmyth, John, burgess of Perth,  
 324
- Goldsmyth (Goldsmith), William,  
 canon of Moray and prebendary  
 of Spynie, rector or vicar of  
 Irinton, rector of Newdosk,  
 rector of Ratho, treasurer of  
 Moray, xxii, 22, 92, 388, 391-2
- Gordon, Adam de, priest, 158
- Gordon, Elizabeth de, 245
- Govan, Alan de, monk and prior of  
 Paisley, 261, 315
- Govan, William de, canon of  
 Glasgow, canon of Moray and  
 prebendary of Moy, chaplain of  
 Robert III, vicar of Monkton,  
 14, 145, 169, 188, 192-5, 210-11,  
 282, 334-6, 365, 371, 377-8, 384
- Graham (Gram), Elizabeth, 122,  
 170
- Graham (Gram), Sir William 122,  
 170
- Grahame, Alexander, esquire, 122-3
- Gram, Sir John de, 251: his wife  
 Maria, *see* Metet, Maria
- Grame, Thomas, treasurer of  
 Dunblane, 391
- Grantown (Grandown), lord of,  
*see* Keth, Alexander de
- Gray, John, ambassador of king of  
 France, archdeacon of Candida  
 Casa, canon of Glasgow and  
 prebendary of Ashkirk, rector of  
 Kirkandrews, 150-1, 172-3, 186,  
 201, 308, 325-6, 353-4
- Gray (Gay), John, chaplain of Ross,  
 rector of Fearn, xxv, 37, 96, 143
- Great Schism, ix, xii, xv, xix, xxix
- Great Seal, keeper of, *see* Cockbrun,  
 Alexander de
- Gregory x, pope, 47, 79, 204, 222,  
 283, 368
- Gregory xi, pope, x, 38, 139, 225,  
 233, 288
- Gregory, xii, pope, xi, 165
- Grenlaw (Greenlaw), Gilbert de,  
 bishop of Aberdeen, chancellor  
 of Scotland, xvii, 60-61, 67, 359
- Grenlaw, Nicholas de, dean of  
 Glasgow, 330
- Grenlaw, Thomas de, canon of  
 Aberdeen, canon of Moray, 178

- Grenoble, provost of St Andrews of, 11, 37, 84, 109, 113-15, 120, 124-5, 130-1, 133
- Gudwyne, Thomas de, brother of hospital of St John of Jerusalem, 313
- Gugi (Gugi, Guygin), John, abbot of Newbattle, monk of Balmerino, papal chaplain, xxviii-xxix, 63, 67-68, 249-50, 272
- Guido (Guy), auditor of appeals, bishop of Palestrina, xxviii, 63-64, 363-4
- Guido (Guidonis), Gerald, canon of Carpentras, 35, 60
- Guillogran, rector of Kirkapoll, 79
- Gundessalus, Gomecius, de Cuellar, archdeacon of Cuellar, 193, 229
- Gutenii, John, clerk, 228
- Gutheryne, Richard de, vicar of Banff, 60-61
- Guthrie, Henry de, clerk, 92, 392
- Guthrie, canon of Brechin and prebendary of, *see* Houston, Patrick de: canonry and prebend of, 337
- Guy, bishop of Palestrina, *see* Guido
- Guy, Gomecius, de Cuellar, perpetual portioner in church of Segovia, 193
- HADDINGTON (Hadyngton), prioress of, *see* Alice; Wardelau, Joanna de: priory of, 110, 177, 180-1
- Hadyngton, John de, 250-1
- Hadyngton, Margaret de, *see* Ridal, Margaret
- Hagbon, William priest, 11
- Hailes (Halays, Halys), lord of, *see* Hepburn, Adam de: parish church of, 7, 141, 146, 176, 350, 376: rector of, *see* Carric, John de; Childe, Nicholas; Huntar, Richard
- Haldenston (Aldeston, Haldeston, Halenston, Haudanston), James de, canon of St Andrews, minor penitentiary, papal chaplain, prior of May, prior and elect of St Andrews, xx, 215, 257, 297-8, 342-3, 354-5, 368, 377, 383
- Haliburton, John de, precentor of Moray, 265, 320
- Haliburton (Halibreton), Walter de, lord of Haliburton, 195, 332: his wife Isabel, *see* Stewart, Isabel
- Hallin, Henry, clerk, 72
- Hamer, parish church of, 71
- Hamilton, David de, *alias* de Cadyhou, chaplain of chapel of St Thomas the Martyr, rector and vicar of Cumnock, 266, 342, 370
- Hamylton, Alexander de, 252
- Hamylton, Sir John de, 227: his widow Jacoba, *see* Douglas, Jacoba
- Harding, Robert, xiii-xiv
- Hauden (Hawdaen, Hawden), George de, dean of Glasgow, rector of Fetteresso, rector of Ratho, 274-5, 330, 334, 379
- Hauden, Matilda de, 221-2
- Hawyke (Hawic, Hawik, Hawyke), Andrew de, canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of Ruffel, keeper of secret seal, papal notary, secretary of duke of Albany, rector of Liston, 18, 32, 178-9, 311, 381, 389
- Hawyke (Hewic, Hawik, Hawyc), John de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Carstairs, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Renfrew, canon of Moray and prebendary of Petty and Brachlie, papal chaplain, precentor of Glasgow, rector of Dunnottar, rector of Kinkell, rector of Kilmany, vicar of Dunlop, vicar of Edrom, vicar of Mearns, 15,

- Hawyke—*continued*  
 19, 60, 85-86, 97, 119, 121, 134-5,  
 174, 183-4, 216-7, 383, 385, 388-9
- Hay, Margaret de, 264
- Hay, Sir Gilbert de, lord of  
 Dronlaw, 343
- Hay, Thomas de, clerk, 367, 383-4
- Hay, Sir William de, lord of  
 Borthwick, sheriff of Peebles,  
 263-4, 367: his mother, Elizabeth,  
*see* Elizabeth
- Hay, Sir William de, the elder, 264
- Hech (Heth), parish church of,  
*see* Echt
- Hedwy, Thomas, vicar of Galston,  
 224
- Helen, prioress of North Berwick,  
*see* Carrik, Elene de
- Henry, bishop of Moray, *see*  
 Lichten, Henry de
- Henry, bishop of St Andrews, *see*  
 Wardlaw, Henry de
- Henry, lord of Logtoun, 86: his  
 widow Marjory, *see* Marjory
- Henry, prior of Melrose, 141
- Henry, rector of Cavers Magna,  
*see* Wardlaw, Henry de
- Henry, vicar of Kyllmochroch,  
 103
- Henryland (Henrylandis), parish  
 church of, 101 and n: rector of,  
*see* Tunnok, John
- Hepburn, Adam, lord of Hailes,  
 244: his wife Janet, *see* Borth-  
 wyke, Janet
- Herd, John, vicar of Lochrutton, 33
- Heton, John de, rector of Eccles-  
 machan, 200
- Hewart, Walter, rector of Conveith,  
 130
- Hil, John de, 241-2: his wife  
 Mariote, *see* Scot, Mariote
- Hillebrand, preceptor of Torphichen  
*see* Angelicus, Hillebrand
- Hippo, bishop of, *see* Yonge,  
 Griffin
- Hirakleion, archbishop of, 379
- Holmcultram (Olme, Holme),  
 monastery, 207, 290
- Holy Cross, collegiate church of,  
 Liege diocese, 336
- Holyrood, abbot of, 8, 11, 13, 17-18,  
 24, 27, 33, 35, 54, 59, 69, 71, 78,  
 81, 99, 124, 169, 180, 198, 234,  
 249, 257, 272, 275, 289, 343,  
 394; *see also* Bell, David; John:  
 canon of 69, 112, 198; *see also*  
 Benyn, Peter de; Camera, David  
 de; Edynburgh, John de; Paslay,  
 John; Waddale, John de; Wan,  
 John: convent of, 54, 69, 71, 99,  
 307-8, 394: prior of, *see* Crauforde,  
 David de: monastery of, 54, 112,  
 198, 394
- Holy Trinity, chapel of, 197:  
 chaplain of chapel of, *see* Carryk,  
 Gilbert de: Macgoni, Magnus:  
 grand master of the order of, *see*  
 Reginald
- Holywood, abbot of, 43, 82, 190,  
 216, 246; *see also* Adavogan,  
 William de: canon of, 253; *see*  
*also* Adugan, Thomas; Macosan,  
 William: convent of, 246:  
 monastery of, 253
- Honorius III, pope, 151
- Hoppingil, Thomas, vicar of  
 Livingstone, xxiii, 104
- Horn, Maria (Marie) de, wife of  
 Alexander, earl of Mar, 313, 332
- Houl, John, vicar of Menmuir, 272
- Houston (Huiscon, Huiston,  
 Huyston), Patrick de, canon of  
 Brechin and prebendary of  
 Guthrie, canon of Glasgow and  
 prebendary of Carstairs, canon of  
 Glasgow and prebendary of  
 Renfrew, rector of Covington,  
 vicar of Kirriemuir, vicar of  
 Linlithgow, xxvi, 70, 82, 216-17,  
 240, 257-9, 278n, 335, 337, 343-4,  
 391

- Huepte, Fernandus Sancii de, *see* Sancii
- Huesca, bishop of, 14, 16, 98, 101, 229; *see also* John: dean of, 179, 181, 198, 216
- Hugh, abbot of St Germain, vicar general of bishop of Auxerre, 121
- Huiscon, Patrick, *see* Houston
- Huntar, Hugh, vicar of Kinnettles, vicar of Muckhart, 331
- Huntar, Nicholas, chaplain of duke of Albany, vicar of Forgan, 283, 322-3, 341, 357
- Huntar (Hunctar, Hunter), Richard, lecturer at university of Paris, rector of Hailes, 6-7, 141, 145-6, 176, 190
- Hutton (Huton, Huwton), parish church of, Glasgow diocese, 43, 228-9: rector of, *see* Smerles, Richard; Vaux, John de
- Hutton (Huton), parish church of, St Andrews diocese, 19, 97, 187, 327: rector of, *see* Brown, William
- Huyston, Patrick, *see* Houston
- Huyston, Robert de, 339: his wife Alice, *see* Cambale, Alice
- Hy, *see* Iona
- ILLUECA, X
- Imola, bishop of, *see* Francis
- Inchaffray (Inchaffra, Insafra), abbot of, 29, 298: *see also* Francland, William: canon of, *see* Johannis, Celestine: convent of, 298
- Inchbrayock (Inchebrioch, Insula St Briete, Insula St Brioce, St Brioce, St Brioci), parish church of, 105, 111, 128-9, 218, 262, 294: rector of, *see* Lindsay, James de; Thomas, James
- Inchcolm (monastery of the island of St Columba), abbacy of, 253, 365: abbot of, 271; *see also* Blare, Laurence de; Botmakar, Walter de; John: canon of, *see* Dunferlyn, Donald: convent of, 253-4: monastery of, 235, 253-4, 365: vassals of, 254
- Inchemartyne (Inchemartyn, Inchmarthyn), John de, canon of Aberdeen, master of St Peters hospital, Aberdeen, secretary of earl of Mar, 279-80, 359
- Inchture, Marjory de Kircaldi of, *see* Kircaldi
- Ingeram, Robert, chaplain in church of Moray, vicar of Inverness, 27, 118
- Inglis, Nicholas, rector of Fetteresso, 331, 363-4
- Innerleithen (Innerlethan, Innerlethame), parish church of, 51: vicar of, *see* Penycuk, George de; Walteri, James: vicarage of, 152, 154-5, 172, 192, 375-6
- Innermasan, lands of, 326
- Innermeath (Ennerume), John Stewart of, *see* Stewart
- Innes, John de, 307
- Innes (Innece), John de, archdeacon of Caithness, bishop and elect of Moray, canon of Moray, dean of Ross, 75 and n, 88, 159, 164, 202, 305
- Innocent, pope, 368
- Innocent IV, pope, 47, 79, 204, 222, 283
- Insula, 102
- Innysmocrinyl, lands of, 326
- Insch (Inche), vicar of, *see* Catath, William de: vicarage of, 62
- Inverarity (Enirrite, Ennerarite, Enneravite, Innererarite, Innercarite), parish church of, 105, 118-19, 263, 271, 281: rector of, *see* Flemyng, Robert; Lawadrc, Andrew de; Leys, John de; Ogilvy, Henry de
- Invergowrie (Invergovry), parish church of, 48



- Inverkeilor (Innerkeler), vicar of, *see* Bonar, William: vicarage of, 124
- Inverkeith (Ennerglyth), chapel of, 130: rector of chapel of, *see* Ramsay, William de
- Inverkeithing (Invecheclyn), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Butil, Thomas de; Lichton, Henry de: canonry and prebend of, 319
- Inverness (Innemys, Invernes, Invernys), vicar of, *see* Camberton, Alexander de; Ingeram, Robert: vicarage of, 91, 118, 369
- Invernys, Robert de, rector of Dunlichty, 16
- Inviolata, Antonio Sancte Marie, deacon-cardinal, 199
- Iona (Hy), abbacy of, 77: abbot of St Columba of, 79, 162; *see also* Fingon; Peter: prior of, *see* Goffredi, John: monastery of, 51, 76-77, 103, 144-5, 194
- Ireland, 54
- Irinton, parish church of, 392: rector or vicar of, *see* Goldsmyth, William
- Irvine (Irvyn, Irwin, Irwyn, Jrlbyne), vicar of, *see* Clerici, John; Deyn, Robert de; Stewart, John: vicarage of, 7, 117, 132, 136, 211, 220-1
- Irwyne, Nicholas de, *alias* Erskyn, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Erskine, 168, 181
- Isabella, countess of Moray, 132
- Isabelle, countess of Mar, 101
- Isabelle, wife of Sir John Edmonston, 181
- Isles, 78-79; lord of, xxv, *see also* Johannis, Donald
- JAEN, bishop of, 213
- James, bishop of St Andrews, 230 and n
- James, duke of Rothesay, *see* Stewart
- James I, king of Scots, xvii, xxix, 167, 176-7, 180, 182, 188-9, 220, 224, 248, 254, 267, 276-8, 296, 301, 304, 306-7, 312, 318, 323, 368
- James, prior of St Andrews, *see* Biset, James; Haldenston, James
- Janua, John de, notary, 122-3
- Jardine (Chardino), Sir Urafidus de, 43
- Jedburgh (Geddwor, Jeddworth), abbacy of, 191: abbot of, 47, 172, 175; *see also* Dryden, John de; Robert: canon of, 47, 192; *see also* Champray, Thomas; Dryden, John de; Keth, James de; Nesbit John de; Pyle, Walter: convent of, 47: prior of, *see* Esdale, Thomas de: monastery of, 191-2, 204
- Jerusalem, brother of the hospital of St John of, *see* Benyne, John de; Gudwyne, Thomas de: hospital of St John of, 296, 313: master of the order of St John of, *see* Neilhaco, Philbert de: priory of the order of, *see* Torphichen
- Johanaeta, wife of Sir John Lion, 359
- Johannis, Alexander, priest, 343
- Johannis, Bean, *alias* Macuilquen, archdeacon of Sodor, rector of Kilmorie, 69, 162
- Johannis, Bean Andree, bishop and elect of Argyll, dean of Argyll, rector of Kilmonivaig, xxiv-xxv, 55-56, 74, 125-6, 141, 194, 214, 233, 241-3
- Johannis, Celestine, canon of Inchaffray, prior of Strathfillan, 298
- Johannis, Donald, lord of the Isles, 79, 103, 106, 141: his daughter Ana, *see* Ana: his wife Mariote, *see* Mariote

- Johannis, Gilbert, dean of Dunblane, 28
- Johannis, Maurice, papal chaplain, rector of Dunoon, rector of Kilbride, 57, 65-66, 213
- Johannis William, clerk, 231
- John, abbot of Arbroath, papal chaplain, 65, 91, 97, 144, 146-7, 163, 220, 349
- John, abbot of Balmerino, papal collector, xv, 240, 296-7
- John, abbot of Coupar, 104
- John, abbot of Crossraguel, monk of Paisley, 301, 331
- John, abbot of Dryburgh, 304
- John, abbot of Dunfermline, prior of Urquhart, 32, 88, 323
- John, abbot of Holyrood, xxiii, 76, 104, 122
- John, abbot of Inchcolm, 253
- John, abbot of Lindores, *see* Steyl
- John, abbot of Newbattle, *see* Gugi, John
- John, abbot of Paisley, 42, 224, 261, 263, 302
- John, abbot of Sweetheart, 218-19
- John, archdeacon of Glasgow, bishop of Tusculum, 84-85
- John, bishop of Amiens, 57
- John, bishop of Argyll, *see* Dugaldi, John
- John, bishop of Bet-lahm, 239
- John, bishop of Glasgow, *see* Lindsay, John de
- John, bishop of Huesca, vice-chancellor of the curia, 289
- John, bishop of Lescar, papal notary, 152, 154
- John, bishop of Lugo, 196
- John, bishop of Mende, papal referendary, 174, 188, 193
- John, bishop and elect of Moray, *see* Innes, John de
- John, bishop and elect of Ross, canon of St Andrews, *see* Bulloc, John
- John, bishop of Sabina, 360
- John, cardinal priest of St Anastasia, vice-chancellor of the curia, 2-3, 84
- John IV, count of Armagnac, xiv
- John, dean of Ross, *see* Innes, John de
- John, familiar of Charles, duke of Orleans, official of St Andrews, *see* Scheves, John de
- John XXII, pope, 97, 132, 173, 194, 203
- John XXIII, pope, xi, 313, 328
- John, prior of Urquhart, 32
- Jonston, Alexander de, clerk, 327
- Jordani, Walter, *see* Forestar, Walter
- KAA, John, vicar of Bathgate, vicar of Calder-clere, 333
- Kalconkar, Thomas de, papal chaplain, vicar of Cupar, 158
- Kant (Cant), Laurence, papal chaplain, vicar of Longforgan, 23, 94, 391
- Karale (Carale), John de, dean of Brechin, papal sub-collector, rector of Ecclesjohn, vicar of Banff, vicar of Carnbee, 2-3, 61, 116
- Karnis, Alexander de, *see* Carnis
- Karnis, Thomas de, official of St Andrews, rector of Seton, 240
- Karnsala, *see* Carnsalloch
- Karrik, John de, *see* Carrick
- Kars, John de, rector of Monyabroch, 260
- Katani, parish church of, *see* Kilchattan
- Kechranni, 191
- Kelkow, William de, abbot, cellarer and monk of Kelso, 245-6
- Kelso (Kelkou), abbacy of, 245: abbot of 24-25, 29, 34, 70, 99-101, 121, 124, 157, 161, 172, 175, 184, 217, 246-7, 264, 270, 311, 381; *see also* Kelkow, William de;

Kelso—*continued*

- Patrick: convent of, 24-25, 29, 34, 53, 99, 101, 157, 184, 245, 247, 264, 270, 311: monastery of, 245-6: monk and cellarer of, *see* Kelkow, William de
- Kenbak, William de, priest, 390
- Kennedy, James, 207: his widow Marjorie Stewart, *see* Stewart
- Kenneth, son of Machardi, 373
- Ker, James, clerk, 258
- Keremor, John de, rector of Muckersie, 344, 357, 373
- Kermor, *see* Kirriemuir
- Keth, Alexander de, lord of Grantown, 102: his wife, Marjory, countess of Moray, *see* Marjory
- Keth, James de, canon of Jedburgh, vicar of Oxnam, 192
- Keth, Mariota de, 294
- Keth, Symon de, priest, 23
- Keth, Sir William de, lord of Dunnottar, 40
- Kethht, Sir Robert de, 294
- Kethht, William de, 294
- Ketinis (Ketnes), Ingeram de, archdeacon of Dunkeld, vicar of Kilmorie, vicar of Tealing, 162, 182, 190, 200
- Ketnes, William, priest, 200
- Kettins (Kethnes), parish church of, 328
- Keyth, Robert de, 122
- Kilbride (St Brigid in Lorn), Argyll diocese, parish church of, 57-58: rector of, *see* Cristine called Macanmanaich; Johannis, Maurice
- Kilbride (Kylbride), Glasgow diocese, parish church of, 320: rector of, *see* Rokel, John de
- Kilbride, Glasgow diocese, vicar of, *see* Bernard, John: vicarage of, 209
- Kilbride (St Brigid in Aran, St Brigid of Arone), Sodor diocese, parish church of, 143, 147, 170: rector of, *see* Michaeli, Robert *alias* Avenare
- Kilchattan (Katani, St Kathani), parish church of, 56-57, 76: rector of, *see* Cambel, Nigel Colini
- Kilchattan of Luing (St Katan de Layughe, St Katani de Lognyghe, St Katani de Logughe), parish church of, 125-6, 213: rector of, *see* Celestini, Celestine
- Kilcolmkill in Morvern (St Columba de Kenelbaden, St Columba de Kenowaden, St Columba in Kenowaden), parish church of, 187, 194, 240: rector of, *see* Colini, Nigel
- Kilconquhar (Kilconkar, Kilconquhar, Kilquhonquhar, Kylkonkar, Kylquonquar), parish church of, 196-7: vicar of, *see* Aula, Malcolm de; Mathan, Thomas de; Strabrok, William de: vicarage of, 70-71, 130-1, 139, 287, 367
- Kilfinan in Cowal (St Finan in Kerewo, St Finan), parish church of, 212, 214: rector of, *see* Lagmanin, Godfredus Duncani
- Kilgour (Kilgore, Kilgoure, Kylgour, Kylgoure, Kyligoure), vicar of, *see* Biset, James; Cady, Richard de: vicarage of, 30-31, 244, 265, 267, 284, 286, 289
- Kilkerran (Kylkeran), vicar of, *see* Cristini, John: vicarage of, 162
- Killean (St John the Evangelist, Kintire), vicar of, *see* Donaldiy-leich, Cristine: vicarage of, 173
- Killearn (Killeryne), parish church of 350-1: rector of, *see* Prendergest, Laurence de
- Killin (Killyn), parish church of, 274
- Killintag, *see* St Fyinnoc
- Kilmacolm (Kilmacobus), altar of

- BM in parish church of, 13 :  
chaplain at altar of BM in parish  
church of, *see* Ambrosii, Robert
- Kilmadock (Carin, St Madoc, St  
Tunadoti), parish church of, 12,  
97, 144: rector of, *see* Knight,  
Richard
- Kilmany (Kilmayn), parish church  
of, 97: rector of, *see* Hawyk,  
John de
- Kilmaurs (Kilmaubris), lord of, *see*  
Cunyngham, Sir William
- Kilmaurs (Kilmauris), parish church  
of, 223: vicar of, *see* Lesmahagow,  
William de
- Kilmelfort (St Moleve de Mel-  
ferth, St Molew de Melferth, St  
Moloune, St Molrue de Melferth,  
St Molrwe de Melferth, St  
Monvusse in Melpert), parish  
church of, xxiv, 125-6, 212-14,  
236, 243-4: rector of, *see* Celestini,  
Celestine; Machenrych, Dugald;  
Macperson, Gilbert
- Kilmernode, chaplaincy of St  
Laurence in parish church of, 13 :  
chaplain at altar of St Laurence in  
parish church of, *see* Ambrosii,  
Robert
- Kilmichael (St Michael in Kyntire),  
parish church of, 55-56: vicar of,  
*see* Neachtain, Cristine
- Kilmodan (St Modan in Cowal),  
parish church of, 64: rector of,  
*see* Cambel, Nigel; Clerici,  
Maurice; Meckaodich, Duncan
- Kilmonivaig (Kilmonevoch in  
Lochaber, St Monebach in  
Lochaber, St Monennoch in  
Lochaber, St Monevnoch in  
Lochaber, St Monewog of  
Lochaber), parish church of, xxv,  
55-57, 141, 194, 240-1, 243 :  
rector or commendator of, *see*  
Johannis, Bean Andree
- Kilmore (Kylmore), parish church  
of 46, 49: rector of, *see* Cornton,  
John de; Dugaldi, John
- Kilmorie (Blessed Mary of Aram,  
St Mary of Aran), parish church  
of, 69, 136-7, 162, 170: rector of,  
*see* Clerici, John; Johannis, Bean;  
Ketinis, Ingeram de
- Kilniniver (St Bean in Lorne),  
parish church of, 41: rector of,  
*see* Filani, Martin; Willelmi,  
Gillecalver
- Kilpatric, John de, clerk, 174
- Kilpatrick (Kylpatrick, Kyrkpatrick)  
parish church of, 273-4, 278n :  
vicar of, *see* Dryden, Robert de;  
Loudan, John de: vicarage of,  
xxvii
- Kilpeter (St Peter in Uste), parish  
church of, 394: rector of, *see*  
Servgrant, Martin
- Kilquonquhar (Kilquinquhar),  
Thomas de, papal chaplain, vicar  
of Cupar, 116, 362-3
- Kilspindie (Kynspynedy), parish  
church of, 48
- Kilwinning (Kilwynyn, Kilwynnyn,  
Kylwenyn, Kylwenyne, Kylwe-  
ynnyn), abbacy of, 163: abbot of,  
15, 53, 71, 138-9, 147, 158, 167,  
170, 184, 197, 224, 228, 248, 260,  
267, 276, 282, 350; *see also* Adam;  
Macmakyn, Brice: convent of,  
15, 139, 147, 158, 163, 170, 184,  
196, 248, 267, 276, 282: monas-  
tery of, 163, 196, 208 and n, 326:  
monk of, *see* Knokis, Robert de:  
prior of, *see* Adam
- Kinbathoch (Kilbethcock, Kylbe-  
thok), parish church of, 192, 250:  
people of, 191: vicar of, *see* Arkyl,  
Andrew de; Seton, David de
- Kinfauns (Kynfawnys), chapel of,  
48
- Kinghorn-Easter (Kyncorne,  
Kyngor, Kyngorn, Kyngorne),  
parish church of, xxiii, 58-60, 69,

- Kinghorn Easter—*continued*  
 81, 99, 289, 394: rector of, *see*  
 Mercer, John; Oxe, Andrew:  
 vicar, former rector of, *see* Bel,  
 Walter: vicarage of, 99, 394
- Kinglassie (Kynglassie), clerk of  
 parish church of, *see* Peter:  
 parish church of, 202
- Kinkell (Kinkel, Kynkel, Kynkil,  
 Kyrkel), parish church or *plebania*  
 of, 319-21, 360, 363, 388-9: rector  
 of, *see* Caren, John de; Crech,  
 Richard de; Hawyk, John de;  
 Lichten, Henry de
- Kinloss (Kynlos), abbacy of, 305:  
 abbot of, 187, 202, 318-20; *see*  
*also* Blar, William de; Tarras,  
 Adam de: convent of, 50, 305:  
 monastery of, 50-51
- Kinnard, Raynald de, 66
- Kinnaird (Kynhard), village of, 374
- Kinnell (Kynnel, Kynelle, Kyn-  
 nelle), parish church of, 105, 230,  
 372, 375: rector of, *see* Lindsay,  
 James de; Lyel, Thomas; Thomas,  
 James
- Kinnettles (Kynneclis), vicar of, *see*  
 Dryden, Robert de; Huntar,  
 Hugh: vicarage of, 331
- Kinnoir (Kynnoire), canon of  
 Moray and prebendary of, *see*  
 Scheves, John de: canonry and  
 prebend of, 258
- Kinnoul (Keynou, Kynnoul), parish  
 church of, 14, 134: rector of, *see*  
 Trebron Andrew
- Kinomar, chaplain in parish church  
 of, *see* Murray, John: parish  
 church of, 115
- Kintyre, deanery of, 190
- Kintyre, parish church of St John  
 the Evangelist in, *see* Killean
- Kircaldi, Marjory de, de Inchtore,  
 66
- Kirkandrews (Kirkanders, Kirk-  
 andris, Kyrkandris), parish church  
 of, 150-1, 172-3, 186, 201, 325-6,  
 353: rector of, *see* Gray, John
- Kirkapoll (St Columba de Kyrkel-  
 bollssa), parish church of, 79:  
 rector of, *see* Guillogran
- Kirkblane, parish church of, *see*  
 Caerlaverock
- Kirkchrist (Kyrkcrist, Kyrnist),  
 parish church of, 80n, 223: rector  
 of, *see* Collyston, John de
- Kirkcolm (Kirkcum), parish church  
 of, xxvi, 80, 82, 93: rector of,  
*see* Butil, Thomas de: vicar, former  
 rector of, *see* Adonan, Gilbert
- Kirkgunzeon (Kirkgon, Kirkgow-  
 ran, Kirlegrinane, Kyrkgonen,  
 Kyrkgunnage, Kyrkgunen),  
 chaplaincy of, 8: commendator  
 of, *see* Croyser, William; Mac-  
 Morin, William; Strevelyng,  
 Duncan de: parish church of, 8,  
 44, 207, 290-1, 310, 321, 340
- Kirkinner (Kykyunner), parish  
 church of, *see* Carnesmole
- Kirkintilloch (Kyrkyncolath),  
 parish church of, 135: vicar of,  
*see* Blacburn, William de
- Kirkmahoe (Kyrkmacho, Kyrk-  
 maglo, Kyrkmaguo, Kyrkmagwo,  
 Kyrkmaho, Kyrkmocho), parish  
 church of, 153, 205-6, 210, 329,  
 345, 347, 349: rector of, *see*  
 Adougan, Eliseus; Kyrkpatryck,  
 Walter de; Merton, John de
- Kirkmichael, parish church of, *see*  
 Carmichael
- Kirkpatrick-Durham (Kyrkpat-  
 rickdurant), parish church of, 87
- Kirkpatrick-Irongray (Kilpatrikro,  
 Kirkpatrick, Kylpatrik, Kylpat-  
 rikro), parish church of, 8, 44,  
 62, 172: rector of, *see* MacMorin,  
 William
- Kirriemuir (Kermor, Kerymure,  
 Kyremor), chapel in cemetery of  
 parish church of, 372, 375:

- chaplain of chapel in cemetery of parish church of, *see* Lyel, Thomas: parish church of, 144, 259, 372, 375: vicar of, *see* Balbrynny, Alexander de; Dunbver, Henry de; Houston, Patrick de
- Klentre, Andrew de, canon of Ross, chaplain of St Nicholas, Aberdeen 62
- Knight, Gilbert, vicar of Fordoun, 98, 393
- Knight, John, chaplain of duke of Albany, rector of Fearn, xxv, 96, 143-4
- Knight, Richard, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Cruden, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Moray and prebendary of Advie and Cromdale, chaplain of Tannadice, envoy of duke of Albany, envoy of Robert III, rector of Conveth, rector of Dysart, rector of Kilmaddock, 12, 30-31, 69-70, 97, 101, 144, 218, 220, 223, 273, 317, 359, 393
- Knocdolyane, Elizabeth, 205
- Knocdolyane, John de, 205
- Knok, Richard de, priest, 260
- Knokis, Robert de, monk of Kilwinning, 326
- Knoydart (St Comgan), parish church of, 51: rector of, *see* Goffredi, John
- Kykkenot, lands of, 326
- Kylbethok, parish church of, *see* Kinbathoch
- Kyle (Kyl), Andrew de, dean of Brechin, vicar of Banff, 2-3, 90
- Kylesmuir (Kylesmore), 123
- Kylkeran, *see* Kilkerran
- Kyllmochroch, vicar of, *see* Henry
- Kylqus (Kylwhous), John de, subdean of Ross, treasurer of Ross, 61-62, 360
- Kylwos, Alexander de, bishop of Ross, 62, 89
- Kynghorn (Kingorn, Kyngorn, Kyngorne), Thomas de, canon of Dunkeld, 28, 53, 70, 387
- Kynhard, *see* Kinnaird
- Kynnymont, John de, master of the hospital of St Peter of Aberdeen, 359
- Kyrbeyok, William de, vicar of Tain, 37
- Kyremor, parish church of, *see* Kirriemuir
- Kyrkmichael (Kyrkmichelle, Kyrkmychel), John de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Ancrum, rector of Lilliesleaf, 217, 265, 323-4, 342
- Kyrkmichaell, Patrick de, vicar of Durisdeer, 270
- Kyrkpatryck (Kyrkpatric), Walter de, rector of Kirkmahoe, 206, 210
- Kyrmist, parish church of, *see* Kirkchrist
- LABORIA, Stephen, auditor of appeals, canon of Chartres, papal chaplain, 86, 151, 154, 175
- Lagmanin, Godfredus Duncani, rector of Kilfinan, 212
- Lamli, Andrew de, priest, 148
- Lamondson, Cristiana, 288
- Lamondson, Robert, 288
- Lanark, xiv
- Lanark, Adam de, bishop of Candida Casa (Galloway), xxvi, 80
- Lanark, Symon de, deacon, 32
- Landallis, William de, bishop of St Andrews, xxiii, 31, 134
- Lang, John, chancellor of Dunkeld, 375-6
- Lang, John, priest, 27
- Lang, Walter, priest, 50
- Lang (Lauch), William, *alias* de Forgund, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Moray and prebendary

- Lang—*continued*  
 of Spynie, master of the hospital of Rathven, vicar of Fyvie, 27, 33, 96, 98, 394
- Langrona (Langtorm), Alexander Cockburn de, *see* Cockburn
- Langtun, John de, priest, 5
- Lany, Robert de, provost of collegiate church of BVM of St Andrews, 131
- Laon, canon of, *see* Comcessia, Nicholas de
- Lateran councils, 8, 32-33, 242, 246, 382
- Laurence, abbot of Inchcolm, *see* Blare, Laurence de
- Laundre, Gilbert de, 350: his mother, 350
- Lausanne, canon of, *see* Mussiaco, Peter de
- Lavaur, archdeacon of, 231
- Laveroch (Leverok), John, canon of Ross, 36, 366
- Laverok (Lauroc), Laurence, canon of Abernethy, rector of St Madoes, 35, 68
- Lawadre (Lawater), Andrew de, lecturer at Orleans, rector of Inverarity, vicar of Eglysy, 114, 271
- Lawder (Lauder, Lawader, Lawadre, Lawedre), Alexander de, archdeacon of Dunkeld, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Eddlestone, counsellor of duke of Albany, rector of Ratho, vicar of Old Roxburgh, 270, 314-15, 334-335, 337-9, 361, 365, 371, 377-80, 383-4
- Lawder, Edward de, rector of Gogar, rector of Southwick, 333-4, 336-7, 366
- Lawder (Lawadre, Lawedir, Lawedre), William de, archdeacon of Lothian, bishop and elect of Glasgow, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Lodève, canon of Moray, canon of Rennes, canon of St Malo, chaplain in church of St Malo, lecturer at Angers, master of hospital of St Thomas, precentor of Glasgow, rector of Liston, rector of Pliverut, rector of St Clerii, rector of St Elne, 21, 72, 109, 120, 135, 169-71, 175, 177, 179, 189, 201, 207, 269-70, 285, 290-1, 310, 314, 338, 346, 358, 361, 380
- Lawedre, John de, vicar of Duddingston, chaplain at altar of Holy Rood in parish church of St Giles, Edinburgh, 302-3
- Lawson (Lauson), Patrick, rector of Lochmaben, rector of Mouswald, 61, 149, 232-3
- Leams, James, canon of Aberdeen, 54
- Leche, John, archdeacon of Argyll, 57, 76
- Leche, John *alias* Medicus, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow primo, papal sub-collector, rector of Bothwell, 44, 83, 194-5, 221
- Leche, John, papal chaplain, rector of Dysart, 136
- Ledon, John de, priest, 185
- Legat, John, chaplain of St Laurence of Roulan, secretary of duke of Albany, vicar of Cupar, 362-3
- Legate, Laurence, chaplain of Dunbog, 26
- Legcart (Legiert, Ligart), John, canon of St Andrews, 259, 284-6, 352, 370
- Legrane, Eufemia, 324
- Leith (Lythe), chapel of St Anthony near, 346
- Lemlair (Lynmalar), canon of Ross and prebendary of, *see* Barber, John; Fauconer, Thomas: canonry and prebend of, 360

- Lemman (Leman), Thomas, 157, 195
- Leon, bishop of, 229
- Leows, baron of, *see* Macleord, Roderic
- Lescalryk, parish church of, *see* Restalrig
- Lescar, bishop of, *see* John
- Lesli, Norman de, 344
- Lesmahagow, William de, papal chaplain, vicar of Kilmaurs, 223
- Leswalt (Liswat), parish church of, 226
- Lethe, Mariote, nun of Haddington, 180
- Lethnot (Lechnoch), parish church of, 97: rector of, *see* Lichten, John de
- Levenax, Elizabeth, 155; her husband, Alexander, 155
- Lewis, isle of, 103: baron of, *see* Macleord, Roderic
- Leys, John de, canon of Dunblane, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Glasgow, chaplain of bishop of St Andrews, vicar of Abernethy, 230
- Leys, John de, rector of Inverarity, 118
- Leys (Leyis). Matilda, prioress of North Berwick, 100, 161
- Lichon, John de, rector of Muckhart, 299
- Lichten (Lychten), Alexander de, preceptor of the priory of Torphichen, 238-9, 261, 312-13
- Lichten, Henry de, bishop of Moray, canon of Moray and prebendary of Inverkeithing, master of hospital of Rathven, rector of Kinkell, vicar of Markinch, 58-59, 69-70, 312, 314, 319, 364
- Lichten (Lychten, Lython), John de, canon of Brechin and prebendary of the 'pensionary', rector of Dysart, rector of Lethnot, 97, 108, 273, 393
- Liff, parish church of, 48
- Ligart, John, *see* Legcart
- Lilliesleaf (Lillieschefe, Lillisclefe), parish church of, 217 265: rector of, *see* Kyrkmichael, John
- Lillisclef (Lillisclefe, Lilliscleff), Alexander de, archdeacon of Dunkeld, canon of Moray and prebendary of Rhynie, papal sub-collector, rector of Caldercomitis, 178-80, 189-90, 240, 314-15
- Lincluden (Lincluden, Lynclodan, Lyncluden), canonry and prebend of, 354: collegiate church of, 59, 153, 247, 354: chaplains of, 59: provost, of 59, 82, 85, 157, 174, 207, 216; *see also* Adougan, Eliseus; Carnis, Alexander de: provostry of 153, 354
- Lindores (Lindoris), abbot of, 7, 10, 18, 35, 42, 45-46, 78, 85, 118, 124, 178, 208, 274, 293, 324; *see also* John; William: convent of, 50, 293; monastery of, 50-51, 208, 292-3
- Lindores (Lindoris, Lundors), Laurence de, papal inquisitor, rector of Creich, xiii, 10, 132-3, 293
- Lindsay, Alexander, earl of Crawford, *see* Lyndsay
- Lindsay, David, earl of Crawford, xviii, 111-12: his chaplain, *see* Mernys, Thomas de
- Lindsay, family of, xx
- Lindsay, Ingeram de, clerk, 335-6, 361, 365, 371, 378, 384
- Lindsay (Lindesay, Lyndesay), James de, canon of Aberdeen, rector of Inchbrayock, rector of Kinnell, treasurer of Aberdeen, 104-5, 111, 128-9, 168, 218, 260, 262, 294-5



- Lindsay, James de, earl of Buchan,  
36: his wife Margaret, *see*  
Margaret
- Lindsay, John de, bishop of Glasgow,  
123 and n
- Lindsay, Robert de, scholar, 128
- Linlithgow (Linlichow, Linlychton,  
Linlythgow, Lynlichou, Lynly-  
chon, Lynlychor, Lynlychcor),  
vicar of, *see* Balbryunny, Alexander;  
Ferny, Robert de; Houston,  
Patrick de; Rane, Henry de;  
Scheves, John de: vicarage of,  
127, 129-30, 139-40, 157, 257-9,  
337
- Linton (Lyncon), canon of Dunbar  
and prebendary of, *see* Carnis,  
Alexander de: canonry and  
prebend of, 247-8
- Lintrathen (Lincrechyn), vicar of,  
*see* Bell, Thomas; Fauconer,  
David: vicarage of, 36-37
- Lion, Sir John, 359: his wife  
Johanaeta, *see* Johanaeta
- Lismore, *see* Argyll
- Liston (Laston, Lyston), parish  
church of, 22, 169, 171, 175,  
178-9, 224, 311, 381: rector of,  
*see* Forestar, Walter: Hawyk,  
Andrew de; Lawder, William de:  
vicar of, *see* Brechyn, Robert de
- Liswat, parish church of, *see*  
Leswalt
- Livingstone (Levyngston), vicar of,  
*see* Camera, John de; Hoppringil,  
Thomas: vicarage of, 104
- Lochawber (Lochaber, Lochalba,  
Lochawa), lord of, *see* Cambel,  
Colin; Campbell, Alexander
- Lochgoilhead (Kenlochagoblile),  
vicar of, *see* Macbraden, Philip;  
Malcolmi, Duncan; vicarage of  
Three Brethren in, 102
- Lochkindeloch (Lochkyndelock),  
parish church of, 87: rector of,  
*see* Foxton, Richard de
- Lochleven, prior of, *see* Bell, David;  
Biset, James; Wyntoun, Andrew  
de: priory of, 45-46, 54
- Lochmaben (Lathmaben, Loch-  
maban), parish church of, 61,  
149, 232-3: rector of, *see*  
Carruthris, Roger de; Lawson,  
Patrick; Perak, Alexander de
- Lochrutton (Lochruten), vicar of,  
*see* Butil, Thomas de; Herd,  
John: vicarage of, 33
- Lodève, canon and prebendary of,  
*see* Lawder, William de: canonry  
and prebend of, 169
- Logie-Atheron (Logy), parish  
church of, 351: vicar-pensioner  
of, *see* Athray, William de
- Logie-Buchan (Logh), parish  
church of, 26: rector of, *see*  
Tynnyngham, Thomas de
- Logie-Dundee (Lagydunde),  
parish church of, 48
- Logie-Easter (Logi), canon of Ross  
and prebendary of, *see* Montealto,  
John de: canonry and prebend  
of, 163-4
- Logtoun, lord of, *see* Henry
- Loneford, William de, canon of  
Moray and prebendary of St  
Giles, chancellor of Caithness,  
chaplain of Moray, 39-40
- Long, William, rector of Finaven,  
144
- Longforgan (Lanforgan, Langfor-  
gond, Langforgrond, Laufor-  
grand), vicar of, *see* Camera,  
David de; Kant, Laurence:  
vicarage of, 23, 94, 206, 391
- Lorne, Patrick de, canon of  
Cambuskenneth, 302
- Lotharwart, parish church of, *see*  
Borthwick
- Lothian, archdeacon of, 173, 231,  
300-1, 348, 356, 363, 375, 379;  
*see also* Borthwyk, James de;  
Cornell, Richard de; Lawder,

- William de: archdeaconry of, 169, 175, 178-9, 181, 189-90, 200-1; official of, *see* Stramiglo, Thomas de
- Loudan, John de, notary, vicar of Forgan, vicar of Kilpatrick, xxvi, 273-4, 278n, 284
- Louis of Anjou, *see* Anjou
- Luchrys (Luais, Locris), Robert de, canon of St Andrews, prior of May, 42, 215, 257
- Lucina, cardinal priest of St Laurence of, *see* Martin
- Ludivicus, bishop of Majorca, papal treasurer, 243
- Lugo, bishop of, *see* John
- Lumly, Andrew de, vicar of Forgan, 284
- Lumly, James de, canon of St Andrews, 303
- Luna, Peter de, archdeacon of Valencia, canon of Huesca, canon of Tarragona, canon of Vich, cardinal deacon of St Mary in Cosmedin, papal legate, ix-xi; *see also* Benedict XIII
- Lundethey, parish church of, *see* Dunlichty
- Lundie (Lundi, Lundy), parish church of, 2, 45, 78, 108, 306: rector of, *see* Spaldyng, Patrick de
- Lundors, *see* Lindores
- Luppi, Barthomew, auditor of appeals, papal chaplain 75
- Lychon (Lychtone, Lychthon), John de, vicar of Fordoun, 98, 317, 393
- Lychon, Walter de, sub-dean of Brechin, 316-17
- Lychcor, John de, sub-prior of Paisley, 263
- Lyel, Alexander, clerk, 38
- Lyel, John, priest, 392
- Lyel (Lyll), Thomas, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Ross, chaplain in chapel of Kirriemuir, elect of Ross, rector of Kinnell, xviii-xix, 371-2, 374-5
- Lyel, William, clerk, 372
- Lyndesay, Alexander de, earl of Crawford, 262, 294-5, 335, 361
- Lyndesay, Alexander de, treasurer of Aberdeen, 259-60
- Lyndesay, Elizabeth de, 66
- Lyndesay, Eufemie, 279
- Lyndesay, James de, *see* Lindsay
- Lyne (Lyn), parish church of, 175, 256: rector of, *see* Were, John
- Lyon, James, vicar of St Giles of Edinburgh, 49
- Lystare (Lytstare), John, canon of St Andrews, 369, 377, 382-3
- Lython, John de, *see* Lichton
- Lyston, Symon de, notary, 278n
- MACALASANDER, *see* Angusi, Goffredus
- Macalasantar, *see* Goffredi, John
- Macalpen, *see* Neachtain, Cristine
- Macanmaniach, *see* Cristine
- Macbraden, Philip vicar of Three Brethren of Lochgoilhead, 102-3
- Macdonel (Macdonal), Donald, rector of Carnesmole, 93, 150
- Macdonnailylech, *see* Dominici, Cristinus
- Macdouny, Gilbert, archdeacon of Sodor, 350
- Macgillemichael, *see* Celestini, Celestine
- Macgilleon, Anna, 55
- Macgilleon, Hector, 104
- Macgilleon, Lachlan (Lachlanin), 55, 103
- Macgilleon, Nigel, 103
- Macgoni, Magnus, chaplain of the chapel of the Holy Trinity, monk of Crossraguel, 197
- Machabei, Conghan, archdeacon of Argyll, 57, 76
- Machardi, 373

- Machary, Thomas de, canon of collegiate church of BVM of St Andrews, papal chaplain, 367
- Machenrych (Machenryth, Machenvygh), Dugald, rector of Kilmelfort, 125-6, 214
- Machnachtan, Donald, *see* Maknachtan
- Mackar, Odo, canon of Argyll, *see* Mocaïd, Adain
- Maclachlan, Donald, 236: his wife Affrica Negelli, *see* Negelli
- Maclagmayn, Robert Duncani, 79
- Maclagnian, Cristina Roberti, 64
- Macleord, Anna, 103
- Macleord (Macliord), Roderic Roderici, baron of Leows, 103, 139
- Macleord, William, 103
- Macmakyn, Brice, abbot of Kilwinning, 163
- Macmocham, John Alexandri, rector of Dunoon, 66
- MacMorin (MacMoran, MacMoryne), William, archdeacon of Glasgow, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow primo, commendator of Kirkgunzeon, papal envoy, rector of Kirkpatrick-Irongray, xxii, 8, 44-45, 59, 62, 74, 137, 172, 190-1, 207, 290
- Macosan, William, canon of Holywood, vicar of Dunscore, 253
- Macperson, 237
- Macperson, Beath, 237
- Macperson, Gilbert, canon of Argyll, rector of Kilmelfort, vicar of Glassary, 214, 233, 236, 243-4
- Macphilip, Malcolm, 237: his wife Nunecclerich, *see* Nunecclerich: his wife, Beath Macperson, *see* Macperson
- Mactalen, Colin Juvenis, 64
- Madoce, parish church of, *see* St Madoes
- Macuilquen, Bean *see* Johannis, Bean
- Magnacaveris, parish church of, *see* Cavers Magna
- Majorca, archdeacon of, 262, 291, 321, 323, 337-8, 343-4, 350, 356-7 360, 363-4; *see also* Flandini, Guigo: bishop of, *see* Ludivicus: canon of, *see* Descanti, Francis
- Majorico, John Alfonsi de, *see* Alfonsi
- Makcayli (Malecayli), Donald, rector of Dunoon, 65-66
- Makerstoun (Malcarston), parish church of, 25: vicar of, *see* Malcarston, David de
- Makillehochufy, Thomas, prior of Candida Casa, 341
- Makkonen, Eugene, rector of Ardeonaig, 274
- Makkyosy, parish church of, *see* Muckersie
- Maknachtan (Machnachtan), Donald de, canon of Dunkeld, treasurer of Dunkeld, vicar of Menmuir, 271-2, 281, 352
- Malcarston, David de, vicar of Makerstoun, 25
- Malcavston, Stephen, prior of St Mary's Isle, vicar-general of bishop of Candida Casa, 93-94, 150
- Malcolmi, Duncan, vicar of Three Brethren in Lochgoilhead, 102
- Malekysy, parish church of, *see* Muckersie
- Maliasith, *see* Carrick, John de Man, Alexander, bishop of Caithness, 39
- Mandavilla (Mandeville, Mandewille), Symon de, archdeacon of Glasgow, auditor of appeals, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of

- Durisdere, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow primo, papal chaplain, xxi-xxii, xxiv, 43-44, 106, 116, 137-8, 151-4, 175, 184-5, 193, 195-7, 199, 204-11, 222, 228-9, 233, 252, 266, 268, 285
- Mannuel, Elizabeth de, 221
- Mansoginchardo (Mansogonchardo), James de, auditor of appeals, papal chaplain, scholastic of the church of Amcins, 169, 188
- Manteland, Anabile de, 350
- Manuel, emperor of Constantinople, 115
- Manuel (Mannel), William de, abbot of Newbattle, eleemosinary and monk of Melrose, xxviii-xxix, 99, 249, 272-3
- Mar, countess of, *see* Isabelle
- Mar, Alexander, earl of, *see* Stewart, Alexander
- Mar, earl of, and Douglas, *see* Douglas, James; Douglas, William
- Mar, Thomas, earl of, *see* Erskine, Thomas
- March, George, earl of, *see* Dunbar, George
- Marchel (Marchal), Reginald, priest, 166, 184
- Marchel, William, vicar of Dreghorn, 158
- Margaret, countess of Buchan, 36
- Margaret, countess of Caithness, 122
- Margaret, wife of Sir William Cunyngham, 207
- Mariote, lady of Dalswinton, 206
- Mariote, wife of Donald Johannis, lord of the Isles, 106
- Marisal, John, clerk, 21
- Mariton, Richard de, *see* Merton
- Marjory, countess of Moray 102
- Marjory, widow of Henry, lord of Logtoun, 86
- Marjory, widow of John Cheur, 332-3
- Markinch (Markinche), vicar of, *see* Lichton, Henry de: vicarage of, 58-59, 69-70
- Marseilles, St Victors, 117-26, 158-165
- Martin, bishop of Argyll, 65-66, 89
- Martin, cardinal priest of St Laurence in Lucina, 93, 95-97, 100, 161
- Martin, Didacus, de Paternua, priest, 281
- Martin, Garsias, portionary in parish church of Castroginidissalin, 207
- Martin, Martin, of Salvatierradealava, benefice holder in parish church of St Peter de Araya, 280-1, 289
- Martin, Peter, de Misquia, benefice holder in parish churches of Sancte Martre de Minigay and Sancte Martre de Alayia, 280
- Martin v, pope, xii-xiv, xviii, xx, 374, 377, 381-3
- Martini, Cristine, monk of Iona, 76
- Martini, Duncan, priest, 57
- Martini, Duncan, rector of St Molrune, 88
- Martini, Fernando, auditor of appeals, dean of Segovia, papal chaplain, 228, 297
- Martini, Gelisius, 394
- Martini, John, canon of Burgos, 199
- Martini, Paul, priest, 235
- Mason (Masonne), John, canon and precentor of Dunkeld, vicar of Strathmiglo, 22, 63-64, 202
- Mathan (Mathzane), Thomas de, papal chaplain, canon of collegiate church of BVM of St Andrews, vicar of Dunlop, vicar of Kilconquhar, 131, 367
- Mather, Thomas de, chaplain of David, duke of Rothesay, 389
- Mathew, bishop of Glasgow, *see* Glendonwyn, Mathew de

- Mathue, *alias* Walter, prior of Beaully, 238
- Mauchline (Mathlyn, Mauchlin), chapel or church of, 95-96, 123
- Mauricii, Nigel, archdeacon of Sodor, 69
- May, prior of, *see* Haldenston, James; Luchrys, Robert de; Nory, William: priory of, 215, 257, 297-8, 355
- Maybole (Mayboye, Mayboyl), chapel of, xxvi, 82: parish church of, 196: provost of, *see* Butil, Thomas de: provostry of chapel of, 82: vicar of, *see* Butil, Thomas de: vicarage of, 33, 82
- Mayg, Ado, canon of Argyll, *see* Mocaid, Adain
- Maxwell, Margaret, 295
- Maxwell, Sir Robert, 270-1, 324-5: his wife Elizabeth, *see* Danyelston, Elizabeth: his wife Eufemia, *see* Leframe, Eufemia
- Mearns (Mernys), vicar of, *see* Hawyk, John de: vicarage of, 383
- Meckaodich, Duncan, de But, rector of Kilmotan, 64
- Medalia, Philip de, canon of Barcelona, 316
- Medilmast, William de, vicar of Durisdeer, 157
- Medicus, John, *see* Leche, John
- Megget, parish church of, *see* Henryland
- Melrose, abbot of, 5, 8, 19, 53, 60, 69, 71, 85, 100, 104, 120-1, 124, 132, 174, 204, 246-7, 258; *see also* David; Fogo, John; Gilbert: abbey of, 256: convent of, xxviii, 95-96, 100, 120-4, 152, 154, 174, 246, 310: eleemosinary of, *see* Manuel, William: monastery of, xxviii, 100, 120, 123, 175, 249, 256, 272, 358, 394: monk of, *see* Manuel, William; Peblys, John de: prior of, *see* Henry Melville (Maleville), parish church of, 86: rector of, *see* Buny, William
- Mende, bishop of, *see* John Mengue, John de, called Bonagnant, 170
- Menmuir (Memour, Mymeur), parish church of, 274: vicar of, *see* Houll, John; Maknachtan, Donald: vicarage of, 272, 282
- Merbolotry, parish church of, *see* Morebattle
- Mercer, John, rector of Dunbry, rector of Kinghorn-Easter, 58, 60, 81
- Mercer, Thomas, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Eddleston, 53, 387
- Merkener, Alexander, 87n
- Mernys, Thomas de, chaplain of earl of Crawford, 112
- Mersar, Peter, 221-2
- Merton, lands of, 326n
- Merton, John de, priest, 284
- Merton (Mertyn, Mirton), John de, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Barlanark, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow primo, papal chaplain, provost of Bothwell, rector of Kirkmahoe, rector of Ratho, 42-43, 149, 190-1, 195, 210-11, 221, 236, 240, 278n, 329, 344-7, 386
- Merton (Mariton), Richard, canon and treasurer of Scone, 215-16, 239-40, 248-9
- Merton, Robert de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Carstairs, rector of Cambuslang, 216-17, 344-5
- Merton (Mireton), Thomas de, canon of Brechin and prebendary of the pensionary, dean of Dunbar,

- papal chaplain, rector of Carmichael, rector of Tarvit, 68, 203, 337-8, 374, 381
- Metet, Maria de, 251
- Methil (Methhil, Methkyl, Methkyl, Michkyl), parish church of, xxiii, 10-11, 31, 185, 196, 312: rector of, *see* Balbryny, John de; Bigly, Stephen; Methil, Stephen de; Ponfret, John de
- Methil, Stephen de, rector of Methil, 31
- Michael, bishop of Auxerre, 121: vicar of spiritualities of, *see* Hugh abbot of St Germain
- Michael, bishop of Candida Casa, 226
- Michael, bishop of Sodor, 71, 78-79
- Michaeli, Robert, *alias* Avenare, rector of Kilbride, 143, 147
- Mimigay, parish church of Sancte Martre de, 280: benefice holder in parish church of, *see* Martin, Peter, of Misquia
- Minawart, parish church of, *see* Moonzievaired
- Mirtum, lands of, 326 and n
- Misquia, Peter Martin de, *see* Martin
- Mocaid (Mackar, Mayg), Adain, canon of Argyll, 190, 194, 235
- Moffat (Mofet, Mofit), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Borthwick, George de; Glendonwyn, William de: canonry and prebend of, 195 and n, 299
- Moffet, Robert de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Durisdeer, clerk to earl of Douglas, papal chaplain, provost of Bothwell, vicar of Peebles, xxii, 111-112, 167-8, 198-9, 218-19, 231-2, 254
- Molfos, Michael, auditor of appeals, papal chaplain, treasurer of Cartagena, 318
- Molla, Philip de, xii
- Monepenny, Thomas de, vicar of Cumnock, 266
- Monifieth (Monnefrich, Monyfeithe, Monyfriche, Monyfrith, Monyfoyte), parish church of, 124, 369: vicar of, *see* Carrick, John de; Karale, John de; Ogilvy, Henry de; Stugs, William; Thomas, John: vicarage of, 61, 91, 124, 197-8, 369
- Monimail (Monimel), vicar of, *see* St Andrews, John de: vicarage of, 392
- Monkton (Mukton, Muncton, Munkton), vicar of, *see* Govan, William de: vicarage of, 14, 145, 193, 195, 210-11, 334-6, 361
- Monro, Ysaac de, chancellor of Ross, 120
- Monros, Robert de, prior of St Andrews, 268
- Monros, Robert de, papal chaplain, rector of Cults, 117
- Montealto, John de, canon of Ross and prebendary of Logie Easter, 163-4
- Monteith, Robert, earl of Fife and, *see* Stewart, Robert
- Montismaioris, eleemosinary of monastery of, *see* Pictacorus, John: monastery of St Peter of, 93
- Montpellier, university of, x
- Montrose (Monros), chapel of Holy Cross of, 37: chaplain of chapel of Holy Cross of, *see* Bell, Thomas; Fauconer, David: vicar of, *see* Bell, Thomas; Fauconer, David: vicarage of, 36-37
- Montserrat, abbot of St Cecilia of, 196
- Monyabroch (Munyabrok), parish church of, 260: rector of, *see* Kars, John de
- Monypenny (Monypeny), Sir William, 122-3, 228

- Monymusk (Muymusk), parish church of, 23: rector of, *see* Trayl, Laurence
- Moonzievaird (Minawart), parish church of, 46: vicar of, *see* Comton, John de; Dugaldi, John
- Morali, Dominic de, 63
- Moray, archdeacon of, 118, 140; *see also* Dunbar, James de; Narn, Adam de: archdeaconry of, 187, 202: bishop of, 16, 51, 109, 163, 166, 195, 279, 289, 307, 312-13, 316, 320, 358, 360, 376; *see also* Bur, Alexander; Innes, John de; Lichten, Henry de; Spyny, William de: bishopric of 73, 75, 78, 119, 159, 319: canon of, *see* Aberkerdore, John de; Busby, John de; Camera, William de; Caren, John de; Caven, Gilbert de; Chisholm, William de; Glendonwyn, William de; Goldsmyth, William; Govan, William de; Grenlaw, Thomas de; Hawyk, John de; Innes, John de; Knight, Richard; Lang, William; Lawder, William de; Lichten, Henry de; Lillisclef, Alexander de; Loneford, William de; Mouswald, Gilbert de; Narn, William de; Scheves, John de; Spaldyng, Patrick de; Strivelyn, David de; Stephani, William; Trayl, Thomas; Tynyngham, Thomas de; Walteri, Hugh: canonry and prebend of, xx-xxi, 2, 5-6, 20, 22, 26, 35, 45, 70, 75, 85, 135, 169, 178, 190, 195, 203, 210, 230, 234, 291, 306, 314, 330, 334-5, 347, 391, 394; *see also* Advie and Cromdale; Dipple; Inverkeithing; Kinnoir; Moy; Petty and Brachlie; Rhynie; St Giles; Spynie: chancellor of, 27, 72: chaplaincy of church of, 27, 39: chaplain of church of, *see* Aberkerdore, John de; Ingeram Robert; Loneford, William de: chapter of, 51, 73, 159, 195: clergy of city and diocese of, 73, 159: dean of, 13, 51, 90, 118, 145, 195; *see also* Douglas, John de: deanery of, 72, 78: elect of, *see* Innes, John de; Spyny, William de: people of the city and diocese of 73, 159: precentor of, 118, 212; *see also* Crech, Richard de; Dunbar, James de; Felton, William de; Haliburton, John de; Spyny, John de; Spyny, William de: precentorship of, 20, 119, 159, 187, and n 265, 269, 319-20, 322, 359-60, 363, 389: sub-deacon of, *see* Brochi, Alexander de: succentor of, *see* Brothi, John; Felton, William de: succentorship of, 119, 159: treasurer of, 164; *see also* Chisholm, William de; Goldsmyth, William: treasurer-ship of, 92, 391-2: vassals of the church of, 73, 159
- Moray, Isabella, countess of, *see* Isabella
- Moray, Marjory, countess of, *see* Marjory
- Moray, Thomas, earl of, *see* Dunbar
- More, the woman, 373
- Morebattle (Merbolotry), parish church of, 43: canonry of Glasgow and prebend of, 43
- Morella, 316
- Morelle, duchess of Albany, *see* Muriella
- Morici, Donald, prior of Oronsay, 76
- Mortimer, John de, prior of Strathfillan, 298
- Moscrop, James, priest, 24, 149
- Mossy, John, vicar of Ardrossan, 101
- Mouswald (Musfald), parish church

- of, 61: rector of, *see* Lawson, Patrick
- Mouswald (Mousaald, Moussalde, Mussald), Gilbert de, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Moray, official of Glasgow, rector of Wamphray, vicar of Dumfries, 149 and n, 172, 211, 346, 358
- Moy, canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Camera, William de; Govan, William de: canonry and prebend of, 187, 192-3, 334
- Muckersie (Makkyosy, Malckysy, Mukirsi, Mukkresi, Mukkyrsi, Mukkysi), parish church of, 152, 166, 321-2, 341, 357, 373: rector of, *see* Barber, Alexander; Gaml, Hugh; Keremor, John de; Stanton, Michael de
- Muckhart (Makard, Mukard), parish church of, 299, 331: rector of, *see* Lichon, John de: vicar of, *see* Dryden, Robert de; Huntar, Hugh
- Mungayl, Richard, monk of Dunfermline, prior of Coldingham, 208
- Munoz, Gil, canon of Barcelona, *alias* Clement VIII, xiv
- Mur, Alice, nun of Haddington, 180
- Murdaci, Festitus, vicar of St Bruteri in Bute, 71
- Mure, Sir William, lord of Abercorn, 300
- Muriella (Morelle, Murielle), duchess of Albany, 187, 295, 302, 309
- Murray, Johanna de, 227
- Murray, John, canon of St Peter of the Maidens, chaplain in parish church of Kinomar, chaplain of St Desiderius, notary, 115, 117
- Muskilburgh (Muskalburg), John or Symon de, rector of Tannadice 139, 141, 287-8
- Musselburgh (Muschelburgh, Musilborth, Mussilburgh, Musilburgh), chaplain of church or hospital of BM Magdalene of, *see* Cornell, Richard de: chaplaincy of church or hospital of BM Magdalene of, 114, 133, 137
- Mussiaco, Peter de, canon of Laussane, papal scribe, 7
- Mutra, Wilderico de, auditor of appeals, 86
- Myrton, Thomas de, clerk, 113
- NAJERA, battle of, x
- Nantes, official, of, 171
- Naples, John of, papal secretary, 1
- Narn, Adam de, archdeacon of Moray, 202
- Narn (Name), William de, canon of Moray, 2, 116, 227, 388
- Navarre, x-xii
- Neachtain, Cristine, called Macalpen vicar of Kilmichael, xxv, 55-57
- Negelli, Affrica, 236
- Neilhaco (Nelhaco), Philbert de, master of the hospital of Rhodes and of the order of St John of Jerusalem, 161, 239, 262, 313
- Nenne, Maurice, clerk 17
- Nesbit, John de, canon of Jedburgh, 204
- Newbattle (Neubotel, Newbotel, Newbotil), abbacy of, 249-50, 272: abbey of, xxviii, 115: abbot of, 25, 40, 42, 231, 258, 291, 300, 302, 316, 386; *see also* Gugi, John; Manuel, William: convent of, xxviii, 40, 46, 63, 272: father abbot of, *see* David, abbot of Melrose: monastery of, 63, 250, 272: monks of, xxviii: prior of, 46, 63; *see also* Donald
- Newdosk (Newdost, parish church of, 22: rector of, *see* Goldsmyth, William
- New Fearn, abbot of, 4
- Newlands (Newland), parish church



- Newlands—*continued*  
 of, 72, 78: rector of, *see* Douglas,  
 John de  
 Newton, Alexander de, 205  
 Newton, Elizabeth de, 205  
 Newtyle (Newtil), parish church  
 of, 129: rector of, *see* Oliverci,  
 John; Wylde, John  
 Nice, 127-30, 132-8, 154-7, 161, 164,  
 316: bishop of, 185  
 Nicoltum, lands of, 326  
 Nidaros, archbishop of, 170, 330  
 Nigelli, Celestine, clerk, 193  
 North Berwick (Northberuyk),  
 157: convent of, 196, 276: *see also*  
 Beatrice; Carrick, Elene de; Leys,  
 Matilda de: priory of, 100, 161  
 Northberwick, William de, junior,  
 rector of Eassie, 46  
 Norway, king of, 330  
 Nory (Nori), William, canon of  
 St Andrews, prior of May, xvii,  
 13, 16, 215, 297  
 Noyon, chancellor of, 149  
 Nunecclerich, wife of Malcolm  
 Macphilip, 237
- OBNEY (Obny), canon of Dunkeld  
 and prebendary of, *see* Crech,  
 Richard de: canonry and prebend  
 of, 265  
 Ogilvi, Catherine de, 252  
 Ogilvy (Ogylvy), Henry de, rector  
 of Inverarity, rector of Tibber-  
 more, vicar of Monifieth, 142,  
 271, 280, 369  
 Ogylvy, Alexander de, sheriff of  
 Angus, 392  
 Old Roxburgh, canon of Glasgow  
 and prebendary of, *see* Vaux, John  
 de; Wardlau, Henry de:  
 canonry and prebend of, 228-9:  
 parish church of, 337, 339: vicar  
 of, *see* Lawder, Alexander de:  
 vicarage of, 334
- Oliverci, John, rector of Newtyle,  
 vicar of Glamis, 129, 352  
 Oliverci, Gilbert, *see* Caven, Gilbert  
 de  
 Olme, monastery of *see* Holm-  
 cultram  
 Olyfanut, Isabel, 221  
 Orchinlek, John, priest, 276  
 Orense, bishop, of, 118, 217, 220,  
 228, 248-50, 257-8, 260, 265, 267-  
 269, 271, 284, 287, 291, 293, 295,  
 298, 302, 316, 318-21, 324, 330,  
 335-7; *see also* Francis  
 Orkney, bishop of, 330; *see also*  
 Stephani, William; Vause, Alex-  
 ander: bishopric of, 166, 316, 330,  
 336: chapter of, 330: clergy of  
 the city and diocese of, 330: elect  
 of, *see* Stephani, William; Vause,  
 Alexander: people of the city and  
 diocese of, 330: vassals of the  
 church of, 330  
 Orleans, 22, 24, 35, 43, 134, 147,  
 173, 188, 217: lecturer at univer-  
 sity of, *see* Lawadre, Andrew de:  
 official of, 24, 43, 119, 133, 173:  
 university of, xxi, 114  
 Orleans, Charles, duke of, *see*  
 Charles  
 Oronsay (Orwansay, Orwonsay),  
 prior of, 76, 162, 190, 193; *see*  
*also* Morici, Donald: priory of,  
 77, 193  
 Ortirbum, William de, clerk, 173  
 Ortugal, hospital of, *see* Uthrogle  
 Osbernstoun (Orbamston), ter-  
 ritory of, 83  
 Oterdessiellas, Fernando Garosie de,  
*see* Garosie  
 Oturburne, Nicholas de, clerk, 382-  
 383  
 Ouchtirgavyn, Alan de, monk of  
 Dunfermline, 186  
 Ouchtre, Michael, canon of Dun-  
 blane, vicar of Strogeith, 362  
 Oviedo, bishop of, 271, 273-4, 276

- Oyne (Une), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Forestar, John: canonry and prebend of, 299
- Oxe, Andrew, rector of Kinghorn Easter, 60, 81
- Oxford, university of, 282
- Oxnam (Oxinham), vicar of, *see* Keth, James de: vicarage of, 192
- PAISLEY, 87: abbacy of, 261, 263, 302: abbot of, xxvii, 4-5, 12, 19-20, 34, 50, 53, 71, 85, 112, 119, 133, 156, 174, 183, 224, 248, 255, 261, 267, 274, 316, 339, 368, 381; *see also* John; Roland: convent of, xxvii, 12, 19, 34, 42, 50, 138, 156, 174, 248, 255, 261, 267, 274, 302, 316: monastery of, 42, 261, 263-4, 301, 315-16, 331: monk of, *see* Govan, Alan de; Stewart, Andrew: prior of, *see* Stanhouse, John de: priory of, 315: sub-prior of, *see* Lychcor, John de: vassals of the abbey of, 302
- Palencia, bishop and chapter of, 276: canon and prebendary of church of, *see* Fernandi, Peter: canonry and prebend of church of, 276
- Palestrina, bishop of, *see* Guido
- Paniter, John, vicar of Arbroath, 352-3
- Paniter, Walter, abbot, formerly prior, of Arbroath, 146-7, 162-3, 220, 223, 348-9, 352
- Parini, Colin Dugaldi, canon of Argyll, 40
- Paris, ix, 5, 17, 22-23, 30, 41, 61, 111, 128, 141-2, 146-7, 154, 175, 308, 367-8, 370, 378, 384: abbot of St Genevieve of, 21, 149, 152, 156; *see also* Francis: lecturer at university of, *see* Huntar, Richard: official of, 133, 171 179-80
- Paris, Theobold de, preceptor of Torphichen, 262
- Parton (Perton), parish church of, 291: rector of, *see* Cader, Alexander; Strevlyng, Duncan de
- Paslay, John, canon of Holyrood, 122-3
- Paternuaia, Diadcus Martin de, *see* Martin
- Paton, John, rector of St Ferreoli, 121
- Patrick, abbot of Cambuskenneth, 148
- Patrick, abbot of Kelso, 53, 99, 149, 245
- Patrick, John, 199: his wife Elizabeth de Vache, *see* Vache
- Payolle, Bernard, *alias* Tertoria, 233
- Peblis, Walter de, vicar of Carstairs, 232
- Peblys, John de, monk of Melrose, 358
- Pecuydil, Richard de, *see* Petmedil
- Peebles (Peblis), grammar school of, 232: sheriff of, *see* Hay, William de: vicar of, *see* Moffet, Robert de: vicarage of, 112, 167, 199
- Penduen, Robert, clerk, 184
- Peningham, John de, *alias* Dobynson, rector of Penninghame, 227
- Penninghame (Peningham), parish church of, 227: rector of, *see* Peningham, John de
- Peniscola, xi-xiii, 244-59, 273-88, 298
- Penycuk, George de, vicar of Innerleithen, 375
- Penykuke, Thomas de, priest, 333
- Perak, Alexander de, rector of Lochmaben, 149
- Peregeret, wife of John Eugenii, 237
- Perpignan, xxi, 176n, 181-207, 324-330: benefice holder in collegiate church of St John in, *see* Spareth, Bartholomew: collegiate church

- Perpignan—*continued*  
of St John in, 314: council of, 176-7
- Perth, xiii, 324: burgess of, *see* Goldsmyth, John: chaplain of St Laurence in, *see* Busby, John: chaplaincy of St Laurence in, 292
- Peter, abbot of Erfurt, 42
- Peter, abbot of Iona, 77
- Peter, bishop of Tusculum, cardinal priest of St Peter in Chains, 270
- Peter, cardinal deacon of St Angelus, xxvi, 70, 72, 82, 161
- Peter, clerk of the parish church of Kinglassie, 202
- Peter, lord of Bramdun, 87n
- Petmedil (Pecuydil), Richard de, priest, 112, 274
- Petregrew, Gilbert de, priest, 156
- Petty (Pectyn), canon of Moray and prebendary of Brachlie and, *see* Glendonwyn, William de; Hawyk, John de: canonry and prebend of Brachlie and, 134
- Petyt, Duncan, junior, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Ayr, 390
- Petyt (Petit), Duncan, senior, archdeacon of Glasgow, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Deer, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Ayr, provost of St Mary, St Andrews, 84-85, 389-90
- Petyt, Richard, canon of Ross, vicar of Stevenston, 366
- Petyt (Petit), William, papal chaplain, vicar of Stevenston, 156, 366
- Peyzaco, Peter de, auditor of appeals papal chaplain, 135
- Philardi, Peter, de Candia, *see* Alexander v
- Pictacorus, John, elemosinary of St Peter's, Montismaioris, 93
- Pisa, council of, xi-xii
- Pittenweem (Petynweme), manor of, 297
- Pliverut, parish church of, 21: rector of, *see* Lawder, William de
- Pluscarden, priory of, 51
- Poblacion, archpresbytery of, 276: archpriest of, *see* Fernandi, Peter
- Pontigny, abbot of, *see* Bienville, John de
- Poitou, 115; bishop and chapter of, 115: council of, 32, 76, 94-95, 160, 242, 276, 362
- Pont-de-Sorgues, 80, 106-8
- Pontefract (Pontfret), Christopher de, papal chaplain, rector of Glasford, 138, 334-5, 340
- Ponfret, John de, rector of Auld-cathy, rector of Methil, 312
- Portar, Nicholas, priest, 34
- Portir, Adam de, priest, 94
- Porto Venere, 168-77
- Pottun, Richard de, bishop of Aberdeen, 3 and n
- Prameth, Adam de, *alias* Elgon, vicar of Banchory-Ternan, 67
- Pratnarbonis, Golarandus de, clerk, 208
- Premontre, abbot of, 304
- Prendergest (Prendergist), Laurence de, treasurer of Dunblane, 350-1
- Prestonne, Robert de, vicar of Carnbee, 116
- Prima, benefice-holder in parish church of, *see* Rodici, Alphonse: parish church of, 279
- Pyle, Walter, canon of Jedburgh, 204
- Pyrences, xii
- QALOUNY, William, 146
- Quimper, precentor of, 178
- Quyit, parish church of, *see* Cults
- Qwonyyn, Dugall de, 288
- RA, Walter, rector of Cummertrees, 128, 269

- Raa (Ra), Hugh, sub-dean of Glasgow, vicar of Strathaven, 53, 132
- Rae, William, bishop of Glasgow, 87 and n
- Raburn (Raborn), Andrew, monk of Dunfermline, prior of Urquhart, 208 and n, 380
- Rait (Rath), chapel of, 48
- Ramsay, Henry de, master of hospital of St Germain, 215, 219, 239-40, 248-9
- Ramsay, William de, archdeacon of Brechin, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Dunkeld, canon of St Donatian, Bruges, dean of Dunkeld, papal chaplain, rector of Tannadice, 9, 16, 21, 81, 171
- Ramsay, William de, rector of chapel of Inverkeith, rector of Conventh, 9, 130
- Ramorgyny, Sir John de, 47
- Rane (Ranne), Henry de, vicar of Linlithgow, 127, 130
- Ranulph, lord Thomas, treasurer of Scotland, 87n
- Ratho (Racho, Rathew, Rathow, Richou, Rochow, Rothern, Rothow), parish church of, 190, 218-19, 254, 273, 330, 334-5, 337-9, 361, 365, 371, 377-8, 380, 384, 388: rector of, *see* Caren, John de; Goldsmyth, William de; Hauden, George de; Lawder, Alexander de; Merton, John de; Trayl, Thomas
- Rathven (Rothven), hospital of, 98, 312, 389: master of hospital of, *see* Caren, John de; Lang, William; Lichton, Henry de
- Ratray (Retre), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Trayl, Alexander: canonry and prebend of, 363
- Raymund, abbot of Ripoll, 92
- Rede, Elizabeth, 343
- Rede, William, monk, sacristan and vicar of Dunfermline, 34, 88
- Redhede, Margaret, 251
- Reginald, grand master of the order of the Holy Trinity, 328
- Remoryny, Alexander de, clerk, 13
- Renaldi, Devorgall, 237
- Renaldi, John, 237
- Renfrew (Renfru), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Glendonwyn, William de; Hawyk, John de; Houston, Patrick de: canonry and prebend of, 134, 211-12, 217, 335, 337
- Rennes, canon of, *see* Lawder, William de: prebend of, 109
- Rescobie (Roskolvy), parish church of, 144: rector of, *see* Stewart, Thomas
- Restalrig (Lescalryk), parish church of, 305: rector of, *see* Stephani, William
- Restennet (Russcuroth), prior of, 37-38; *see also* Esdale, Thomas de: priory of, 192
- Reston, William de, monk, sacristan and vicar of Dunfermline, 88
- Rettre, John de, priest, 9
- Rew, Thomas, vicar of Falkirk, 394
- Rhodes, convent of hospital of, 161: hospital of, 161, 262: master of the hospital of, *see* Neilhaco, Philbert de
- Rhynie (Ryny), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Lillisclef, Alexander de; Stephani, William: canonry and prebend of, 178, 180, 203, 336
- Richard, bishop of Aberdeen, *see* Pottun, Richard de
- Richard, Hugate, 204
- Richard, John, 204
- Ridal, Margaret, de Hadyngton, 250-1
- Riera, Antonine, benefice-holder in church of Sancta Crucis, 222

- Rimini, lord of, xi
- Ripoll, abbot of, 93, 95, 391; *see also* Raymund
- Robarton, James Douglas de, *see* Douglas
- Robert, abbot of Jedburgh, 191
- Robert, bishop of Dunkeld, *see* Sinclair, Robert de
- Robert, bishop and elect of Dunkeld, *see* Cardin, Robert
- Robert, bishop of Glasgow, *see* Wischart, Robert
- Robert I, king of Scots, 122 and n
- Robert II, king of Scots, xvi, 48-49, 123 and n, 124
- Robert III, king of Scots, xvi, xxviii-xxix, 2, 4, 6-8, 13-14, 45, 47 and n, 48-49 and n, 54, 58, 61, 63-64, 68-71, 74-75, 77-79, 83, 89, 91, 97, 101-2, 107-8, 117-18, 125, 131, 135-6, 138, 142, 147, 170, 175, 224, 265, 304, 332, 387-8: chaplain of, *see* Ambrosii, Robert; Carrick, John de; Govan, William de: envoy of, *see* Knight, Richard: secretary of, *see* Crech, Richard de
- Robert, provost of collegiate church of BVM of St Andrews, *see* Lany, Robert de
- Rocha, James, benefice-holder in church of Valence, 222
- Roderici, Duncan, rector of St Molrune, xxii, 88-89
- Rodez, xv: bishop of, 169
- Rodici, Alphonse, benefice-holder in the parish church of Prima, 279
- Roger, Peter, canon of Cuenca, papal abbreviator of letters, papal scribe, 209, 260, 366
- Rokel, John de, rector of Kilbride, 320
- Roland, abbot of Crossraguel, abbot of Paisley, 301-2, 331
- Rollock (Rolloc), John, master of hospital of St Germain, papal chaplain, 106-7, 219, 239, 248
- Romans, king of, *see* Sigismund
- Rome, ix, xiv: basilica of Twelve Apostles at, 143-4: cardinal priest of the basilica of Twelve Apostles at, *see* Ferdinand
- Rosemarkie (Rosemarkyn), parish church of, 162: vicar of, *see* Tarves, Robert de
- Ross, archdeacon of, *see* Inchemartyne, John de; Seton, David de; Waghorn, Alexander de: archdeaconry of, 279-80: bishop of, 4, 119, 159, 187, 373; *see also* Bulloc, John de; Kylwos, Alexander de; Waghorn, Alexander de: bishopric of, xvii-xix, 89, 368, 370, 372: canon of, *see* Fauconer, Thomas; Klentre, Andrew de; Laveroch, John; Lyel, Thomas; Montealto, John; Petyt, Richard; Spyny, John de; Spyny, William de; Wardlau, Walter de: canonry and prebend of, 16, 20, 38, 114, 160, 320, 366, 372, 375; *see also* Cullicudden; Lemlair; Logie Easter: chancellor of, *see* Monro, Yssac de; Tayn, William de: chancellorship of, 120: chaplain in church of, *see* Gray, John: chapter of, xviii, 89, 368, 372: church of, 4, 37, 370: clergy of the city and diocese of, 89, 368: dean of, 92; *see also* Fairhar, William; Innes, John de: deanery of, 164, 167: elect of, *see* Bulloc, John de; Lyel, Thomas: people of the city and diocese of, 89, 368: precentor of, *see* Barber, John; Fauconer, Thomas; Fairhar, William; Sanctoclaro, John de; Wys, Thomas: precentorship of, 4-5, 164, 167-8, 187 and n, 360: subdean of, *see* Dygvale, William de; Kylqus, John de; Ross, Symon de; Tarbert, William de: sub-

- deanery of, 62, 360: treasurer of, *see* Kylqus, John de; Ross, Symon de; treasurership of, 360: vassals of church of, 89, 368
- Ross, Eufemia, countess of, *see* Eufemia
- Ross, Symon de, sub-dean, former treasurer, of Ross, 360
- Rossy, Thomas de, bishop of Candida Casa, 47, 80 and n, 93-94, 150-1: vicar general of, *see* Malcavston, Stephen de
- Rothsay (Rothsay), David, duke of, *see* Stewart, David; James duke of, *see* Stewart, James
- Rouen, abbot of St Andrew's of, 14: canon of, *see* Edinburgh, Roger de: canonry of, 14, 132: official of, 14
- Roulanc, chaplain of St Laurence of, *see* Legat, John: chaplaincy of St Laurence of, 362-3
- Ruffel (Ruffill), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Hawyk, Andrew de: canonry and prebend of, 178-9
- Russcuroth, priory of, *see* Restennet
- Russell, William, bishop of Sodor, 77
- Rutherford (Ruchirfurd), hospital of BVM Magdalene of, 47: master of, *see* Symondronn, Alexander de
- SABINA, bishop of, *see* John
- Saddell (Sagadel), abbot of, 18, 40, 55, 57, 77, 193: monastery of, 55
- St Anastasia, cardinal priest of, *see* John
- St Andrews, xvi-xvii, 48, 49n, 277-8 and n, 312: archdeacon of, 9, 21-22, 141, 143, 162, 168, 203, 256, 261, 267, 276-8, 287, 312, 327-31, 344, 366; *see also* Stewart, Thomas: archdeaconry of, 108, 118, 283: bishop of, xvii, 2, 4, 7, 9-12, 16, 19, 21, 23, 30-31, 40, 44-45, 49, 54, 67, 75, 85-86, 89-90, 97, 105-7, 109, 111-13, 115-16, 126, 130-1, 133-4, 144, 147-8, 152, 157, 161, 163, 166, 171, 176, 178, 181, 183, 191, 202, 215-16, 220, 223-8, 231, 234-5, 237-9, 241-4, 247-8, 250-2, 254-6, 258-61, 263-265, 267-8, 272, 275, 278 and n, 283-4, 291-2, 301-2, 303, 309-10, 314-17, 321-4, 326-9, 332, 335-6, 340, 343-4, 346, 350, 353, 355, 357, 363-5, 375, 379, 384; *see also* James; Landallis, William de; Trayl, Walter; Wardlau, Henry de: bishopric of, xvii, xix, xxi, 107-9, 116, 132, 135, 137: canonry of, xxi, 185: chapter of, xvi, 10-12, 16, 19, 23, 44, 49n, 54, 97, 105, 108-9, 113-14, 134, 144, 148, 176, 183, 185, 215-16, 234-5, 247, 256, 258, 267-8, 275-8 and n, 291-2, 303, 310, 321, 340, 364; *see also* St Andrews, chapter of priory of: church of, 8, 17, 215, 257, 297, 342, 377: city and diocese of, 8: clergy of the city and diocese of, 108: elect of, *see* Wardlau, Henry de: official of, 6, 17-18, 22-24, 26, 28, 30, 37, 45, 68-69, 97-98, 101, 108, 112, 158, 167, 180, 182, 185, 203, 218-20, 228, 240, 260, 263-4, 269, 273-4, 276, 280, 283, 286-7, 293, 298-9, 310, 321, 324, 335, 337-8, 356-7, 361, 370-3, 378, 380, 384; *see also* Karnis, Thomas de; Scheves, John de: people of the city and diocese of, 108: vassals of the see of, 108: vicar in spiritualities of chapter of, *see* Biset, James
- St Andrews, canon of collegiate church of BVM of, *see* Aula, Malcolm de; Machary, Thomas de; Mathan, Thomas de; Strabrok, William de: canonry and

- St Andrews—*continued*  
 prebend of church of BVM of,  
 130-1, 139, 287: collegiate church  
 of BVM and chapel royal of, 85,  
 130-1, 139, 213, 231-2, 260, 277,  
 287, 303, 367: provost of colle-  
 giate church of BVM of, 131, 213,  
 231-3, 260, 277, 303, 367; *see also*  
 Lany, Robert de; Petyt, Duncan:  
 provostry of, 85
- St Andrews, canon of priory of, 17,  
 42, 46, 130, 198, 257, 259, 267,  
 303, 370, 383; *see also* Biset,  
 James; Botmakar, Walter; Bulloc,  
 John; Haldenston, James de;  
 Legcart, John; Luchrys, Robert  
 de; Lumly, James de; Lystare,  
 John; Nory, William; Wyntoun,  
 Andrew de: chapter of priory of,  
 4, 13, 17, 23, 42, 52, 94, 127, 130,  
 248, 259, 268, 311, 370, 381; *see*  
*also* St Andrews, chapter of:  
 convent of priory of, 362: prior  
 of, 4, 10-13, 16-17, 19, 23, 42,  
 44, 52, 68, 92, 94, 97, 109, 113,  
 127, 130, 148, 176, 183, 185, 215-  
 216, 230, 234-5, 240, 248-9, 259,  
 267, 275-8, 303, 340, 347, 364,  
 370, 381; *see also* Biset, James;  
 Haldenston, James de; Lystare,  
 John; Monros, Robert de: prior-  
 elect of, *see* Camera, William de;  
 Haldenston, James de: priory of,  
 xxi, 30-31, 46, 268, 285-6, 311,  
 355, 368-9, 376-8, 381-3: sub-  
 prior of, *see* Camera, William de:  
 sub-priorship of, 355: third prior  
 of, *see* William
- St Andrews, altar of St Mary in  
 parish church of, 312: chaplain at  
 altar of St Mary in parish church  
 of, *see* Balbryny, John de: citizen  
 of, *see* Arthur, Thomas: parish  
 church of, 312
- St Andrews, rector of university of,  
*see* Elwald, John; Scheves, John  
 de: university of, xiii, xv, 277-8,  
 324, 328-9, 372, 375, 382-3
- St Andrews, John de, minister of  
 the house of the Holy Trinity at  
 Berwick, 328
- St Andrews, John de, vicar of  
 Monimail, 392
- St Angelus, cardinal deacon of, *see*  
 Peter
- St Anthony, chapel of, near Leith,  
*see* Leith
- St Bean in Lorne, parish church of,  
*see* Kilminiver
- St Brieuc, official of, 120
- St Brigid, chapel of, 196
- St Brigid in Arran, parish church of,  
*see* Kilbride
- St Brigid in Lorn, parish church of,  
*see* Kilbride
- St Bruterni in Buth, parish church  
 of, *see* Bute
- St Cathani, priory of, *see* Ard-  
 chattan
- St Cleri (Clerii), parish church of,  
 109, 169: rector of, *see* Lawder,  
 William de
- St Colmanell, parish church of, *see*  
 Buittle
- St Columba, parish church of, *see*  
 Glassary
- St Columba de Kenowaden, parish  
 church of, *see* Kilcolmkill in  
 Morvern
- St Columba de Kyrkelbollsa,  
 parish church of, *see* Kirkapol
- St Comgan, parish church of, *see*  
 Knoydart
- St Cummin de Kirkcum, parish  
 church of, *see* Kirkcolm
- St Cyprian outside the walls of  
 Poitou, abbot of, 115
- St Desiderius, chaplain in parish  
 church of, *see* Murray, John:  
 parish church of, 115
- St Elne, parish church of, 170:  
 rector of, *see* Lawder, William de

- St Ferreoli, parish church of, 121:  
rector of, *see* Bonar, John; Paton,  
John
- St Finan in Kerwo, parish church of,  
*see* Kilfinan in Cowal
- St Fyinc (? Killintag), parish  
church of, 173: rector of, *see*  
Suari, Nigel
- St George *ad velum aureum*, cardinal  
deacon of, *see* Charles; Walter
- St Germain, abbot of, *see* Hugh:  
monastery of, 121
- St Germans, hospital of, 106-7,  
215-16, 219, 239-40, 248-9:  
master or rector of hospital of,  
*see* Edinburgh, Roger de; Ramsay  
Henry de; Rollock, John
- St Giles, canon of Moray and pre-  
bendary of, *see* Aberkerdore,  
John de; Loneford, William de:  
canonry and prebend of, 39-40
- St James de Spata, *see* Spata
- St John of Jerusalem, hospital of,  
*see* Jerusalem: master of the order  
of, *see* Neilhaco, Philbert de
- St John the Evangelist, Kintire,  
parish church of, *see* Killean
- St Katani, parish church of, *see*  
Kilchattan
- St Katani de Layughe (Lognyghe,  
Logughe), parish church of, *see*  
Kilchattan of Luing
- St Laurence in Lucina, cardinal  
priest of, *see* Martin
- St Leonards, xiii
- St Madoes (Madoce, St Maudoc),  
35, 68: rector of, *see* Laverok,  
Laurence
- St Malo, canon of, *see* Lawder,  
William de: canonry and pre-  
bend of, 109, 169: chaplain of  
church, *see* Lawder, William de:  
chaplaincy in church of, 21:  
official of, 21
- St Marys Isle, prior of, *see* Malcav-  
ston, Stephen
- St Mary of Aran, parish church of,  
*see* Kilmorie
- St Mathews, Tortosa diocese 235-44,  
296-308
- St Maxentius, abbot of, 115
- St Michael in Kyntire, parish  
church of, *see* Kilmichael
- St Modan in Cowal, parish church  
of, *see* Kilmodan
- St Molew de Melferth, parish church  
of, *see* Kilmelfort
- St Molrune, parish church of, xxii,  
88-89: rector of, *see* Martini,  
Duncan; Roderici, Duncan
- St Molrwe de Melferth, parish  
church of, *see* Kilmelfort
- St Moloune, parish church of, *see*  
Kilmelfort
- St Mona, chapel of, 196
- St Monewog of Lochaber, parish  
church of, *see* Kilmonivaig
- St Ninian, 173
- St Peter de Araya, benefice-holder  
in parish church of, *see* Martin,  
Martin: parish church of, 289
- St Peter of the Maidens, canon of,  
*see* Murray, John: canonry of,  
115
- St Peter in Chains, cardinal priest  
of, *see* Peter
- St Saturnini, abbot of, 164
- St Thomas, hospital of, 169: master  
of hospital of, *see* Lawder, William  
de
- St Thomas the Martyr, chapel of,  
342: chaplain of, *see* Hamilton,  
David de
- St Tunadoti, parish church of, *see*  
Kilmadock
- Sallon, 110-15
- Saluzzo, cardinal of, ix
- Salvalta, Martin de, portionary in  
church of Tarragona, 302
- Salvaterra (Salvaterry), parish  
church of St John the Apostle  
and Evangelist of, 280-1: portioner



- Salvaterra—*continued*  
 in parish church of, *see* Fernandi, Martin
- Salvatierradealava, Martin, Martin of, *see* Martin
- Samuelston, John de, priest, 182
- Sancii, Fernandus (Fernando), de Huepte, clerk, 276, 318
- Sancta Clara, Beatrice de, 234
- Sancta Crucis, benefice-holder in church of, *see* Riera, Antonine: church of, 222
- Sanctoclaro, John de, precentor of Ross, vicar of Cullicudden, 4-5
- Sanctofacundo, Toribio Garsie de, *see* Garsie
- Sancta Maria, Gundissalus de, archdeacon of Beruischa in church of Burgos, auditor of appeals, papal chaplain, treasurer of Cartagena, 209, 222
- Sannat, parish church of, *see* Sennick
- Saragossa, 231-3
- Sarcio, William de, 204
- Saridowath, Cuthbert de, rector of Applegarth, 43
- Saulin (Sauhne), John de, rector of Eassie, 40, 46
- Savona, 131, 147-53, 166-7
- Savoy, count of, xi
- Scalpy, John, rector of Fettercairn, canon of Dunkeld, 68-69
- Scheves, John de, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Glasgow, canon of Moray and prebendary of Kinnoir, counsellor of duke of Albany, familiar of duke of Orleans, official of St Andrews, rector of Arbuthnot, rector of the university of St Andrews, vicar of Linlithgow, xix-xx, 127, 251, 257-8, 374-5
- Schoet, Roger, priest, 261
- Scone, abbot of, 23, 25, 28, 42, 45, 48-49, 152, 256, 356; *see also* Alexander; William: canon of, *see* Merton, Richard de: convent of, 47-49, 256, 353, 356: monastery of, 48-49, 353, 356: prior of, *see* Aberdeen, Adam de: treasurer of, *see* Merton, Richard de: treasurership of, 216
- Scone, parish church of, 48
- Scot, John, monk of Dunfermline, 329
- Scot, John, prior of Fyvie, 33
- Scot, Mariote, 241-2
- Scot, Sir Robert, 172: his widow Alice, *see* Alice
- Scotia, Robert de, *see* Scotland, Robert de
- Scotland, xi-xiii, xv-xvi, xxi-xxii, xxx-xxxii, 43, 48, 54, 59, 87, 224, 272, 308, 312-13, 316, 365, 382: admiral of, *see* Stewart, Alexander: bishops of, 100, 165, 176, 213: chancellor of, *see* Grenlaw, Gilbert de: council of the realm of, 313: governor of kingdom of, *see* Stewart, Robert; kingdom of, 100, 115, 176, 297, 349: steward of, *see* Stewart, James: treasurer of, *see* Ranulph, lord Thomas
- Scotland (Scotia), Robert de, monk and prior of Dunfermline, 327, 382
- Scots (Scotland), king of, xvii, 14, 59, 151, 296-7, 389; *see also* David II, James I, Robert I, Robert II, Robert III, William: envoy of king of, *see* Forester, John
- Scremonig, John, clerk, 391
- Secret Seal, keeper of, *see* Hawyk, Andrew de
- Segorbe, xii, archdeacon of, 220: canon of, *see* Fortis, Bernard: precentor of, 299, 314, 327-9, 342, 366, 368, 370, 373, 379-81, 383
- Segovia, church of, 193: dean of, *see* Martini, Fernando: perpetual portionary in church of, *see* Guy, Gomecius
- Selkirk Regis (Selkyrk, Selkyrk-

- regis), vicar of, *see* Alan, William;  
 Sescall, John de: vicarage of, 53,  
 98-99  
 Senescalli, *see* Stewart  
 Sennick (Sannat), parish church of,  
 226  
 Sens, official of, 121  
 Seres, William, papal chaplain, rector  
 of Tinwald, 253  
 Servgrant, Martin, rector of Kil-  
 peter in Uist, vicar of Barra, 394  
 Sescall, John de, vicar of Selkirk  
 Regis, 53  
 Seton, parish church of, 240: rector  
 of, *see* Karnis, Thomas de  
 Seton, Alexander de, preceptor of  
 Torphichen, 261  
 Seton (Ceton), Cristiana de, 344  
 Seton (Setonne), David de,  
 archdeacon of Ross, vicar of  
 Kinbathoch, 250, 279-80  
 Seves, Thomas de, monk of  
 Dunfermline, 286-7  
 Seville, archbishop of, xii: canon of,  
*see* Valle, Raymond de  
 Sicily, 316  
 Sigismund, king of the Romans,  
 xiii, 316  
 Siguenza, official of, 257  
 Simon, John, rector of Colstone, 39  
 Sinclair, Robert de, bishop of  
 Dunkeld, 25, 89, 140  
 Skyrmechour, John, 252  
 Slany, Nicholas, priest, 97  
 Smerles, Richard, examiner of  
 letters at the curia, rector of  
 Applegarth and Hutton, 43  
 Smert, Gilbert, prior of Urquhart,  
 348  
 Sodor, archdeacon of, 18, 162; *see*  
*also* Carric, John de; Donaldy-  
 leich, Christine; Johannis, Bean;  
 Macdouny, Gilbert; Mauricii,  
 Nigel; Suari, Nigel: archdeaconry  
 of, 69, 162, 173, 349-50: bishop  
 of, 17, 51, 56, 64-65, 79, 88, 125,  
 133, 193-4, 235, 374; *see also*  
 Michael; Russell, William: chap-  
 ter of, 17: official of, 143  
 Sogow, James, 269  
 Somervyl, Thomas, 245: his wife,  
 Elizabeth de Gordon, *see* Gordon  
 South Berwick (Suth Berwyk),  
 convent of, 246: prioress of, 246  
 Southwick (Suchak, Suthwyk, Syth-  
 wyk), parish church of, 290, 334,  
 337, 366: rector of, *see* Lawder,  
 Edward de; Carnis, Alexander de  
 Spaldyng, David de, 8  
 Spaldyng (Spalding), Patrick de,  
 canon of Brechin and prebendary  
 of the 'vicarage', canon of Dun-  
 keld, canon of Moray, dean of  
 Aberdeen, precentor of Dunkeld,  
 rector of Lundie, 2, 45, 68, 77-78,  
 108, 273, 305-6, 317, 322-3, 393  
 Spareth, Bartholomew, benefice-  
 holder in collegiate church of St  
 John, Pepignan, 314  
 Spata, hospital of St James of, 296  
 Spey (Spee), hospital at the old  
 bridge of, *see* Boharm  
 Spynie (Spyni), canon of Moray  
 and prebendary of, *see* Chisholm,  
 William de; Goldsmyth, William;  
 Lang, William: canonry and  
 prebend of, 92, 96, 98, 388, 392  
 Spyny (Spineto), John de, canon of  
 Aberdeen, canon of Ross, papal  
 scribe, precentor of Moray, rector  
 of Ellon, vicar of Duffus, 22, 41-  
 42, 159-60, 187, 320, 322, 360  
 Spyny (Spine, Spineto), William  
 de, canon of Brechin, canon of  
 Ross and prebendary of Culli-  
 cudden, dean of Aberdeen, dean  
 of Dunkeld, elect and bishop of  
 Moray, papal chaplain, precentor  
 of Moray, xxii, 1, 3, 20, 58, 72-73,  
 75-76, 78, 96, 98, 119, 134, 159,  
 389  
 Standartis (Standartlandis), 374

- Stanhouse, John de, prior of Paisley, 315
- Stanton, Michael de, rector of Muckersie, 357
- Stel, Henry, priest, 75
- Stephani (Stephenson), William, bishop and elect of Orkney, canon of Moray and prebendary of Rhynie, master of the hospital of Ednam, rector of Eassie, rector of Restalrig, xx, 157, 178, 195, 203, 305, 316, 329-30, 336
- Stephen, bishop of Brechin, 75, 167
- Stephen, prior of St Mary's Isle, vicar general of bishop of Candida Casa, *see* Malcavston
- Stevenston (Stevenston), parish church of, 156, 366: vicar of, *see* Petyt, Richard; Petyt, William
- Stewart, Alan, clerk, 359
- Stewart, Alexander, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Barlanark, 43
- Stewart, Alexander, earl of Mar, admiral of Scotland, 279, 306-7, 313, 332: his wife, Maria de Horn, *see* Horn: secretary of, *see* Inchemartyne, John de
- Stewart, Andrew, monk of Paisley, 259, 264
- Stewart, David, duke of Rothesay, earl of Carrick, 45, 70, 388-9: chaplain of, *see* Mather, Thomas de
- Stewart, Elizabeth, 254
- Stewart, Euphemia (Eufemie), countess palatine of Strathearn, 295, 325
- Stewart, family of, xx
- Stewart, Isabel, 332
- Stewart, James, duke of Rothesay, steward of Scotland, 125, 170; *see also* James I
- Stewart, Johanna, 75
- Stewart, John, canon and sub-dean of Glasgow, rector of Flisk, vicar of Dunlop, vicar of Irvine, 7, 117, 127, 131-2, 136, 141, 166, 182, 189, 220, 248, 266-9, 282, 284-5, 299, 379
- Stewart, John, earl of Buchan, 234
- Stewart, John, lord of Crookston, 310
- Stewart, John, lord of Darnley, 155
- Stewart, John, lord of Dalswinton, 206; his wife Mariote, *see* Mariote
- Stewart, John, of Dundonald, 170
- Stewart, John, of Innermeath, 75
- Stewart, John, priest, 102
- Stewart, Sir John, de Carnsalloch, 349
- Stewart, Marjory, widow of James Kennedy, 207
- Stewart, Murdac, 297
- Stewart, Robert, 75
- Stewart, Robert, 325
- Stewart, Robert, duke of Albany, governor of Scotland, xiii, xvi, xix-xx, xxv, 158, 165-7, 175, 179-182, 188-9, 201, 220, 223-4, 234, 246, 254, 270, 273, 283, 292-3, 295, 297, 302, 304, 306-7, 309, 311, 313, 316, 322, 324-5, 332, 338, 362, 375, 377-9, 381, 383
- chaplain of, *see* Huntar, Nicholas; Knight, John; Valas, Thomas: counsellor of, *see* Lawder, Alexander de; Scheves, John de: envoy of, *see* Cornell, Richard de; Knight, Richard: his wife, Muriella, *see* Muriella: secretary of, *see* Busby, John de; Hawyk, Andrew de; Legat, John
- Stewart, Robert, earl of Fife and Mentieth, 47n, 49n, 75, 295
- Stewart, Robert, rector of Tarbolton, vicar of Dunlop, 299, 304, 307-8, 309-10, 351-2
- Stewart, Thomas, archdeacon of St Andrews, canon of Dunblane, canon of Dunkeld, rector of

- Rescobie, xvi, 108, 118, 144, 283, 306, 332
- Stewart, Walter, 325
- Stewart, Walter, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Barlanark, dean of Glasgow, xiii, 304-5, 307, 378-9, 380, 393
- Steyl, John, abbot of Lindores, formerly prior of Coldingham, 208, 293
- Stil, John, priest, 202
- Stirling (Sterlyn), chaplain in parish church of, *see* Busby, John de: chaplaincy in parish church of 234, 291-2
- Storm (Storme), Robert, vicar of Dreghorn, 158, 211, 221
- Strabrok, Robert de, papal notary, vicar of Kilconquhar, 366-7
- Strabrok (Strabroc, Strebot), William de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Eddlestone, canon of collegiate church of BVM of St Andrews, rector of Cummertrees, rector of Tannadice, vicar of Dunlop, vicar of Kilconquhar, 105, 119-20, 128, 130-1, 139, 287
- Strathbrock (Strabroc, Strabrok), parish church of 6, 55, 82-83, 300: rector of, *see* Forester, John
- Stracathro (Strathatnow), parish church of, 28: vicar of, *see* Wylly, Robert
- Stramiglo, Thomas de, official of Lothian, 60
- Strathaven (Strathanan), parish church of, 132: vicar of, *see* Raa, Hugh
- Strathearn (Stracherin, Strathern), countess palatine of, *see* Stewart, Euphemia
- Strath(er)eyn, Maurice de, archdeacon of Dunblane, canon of Dunkeld, 387-8
- Strathfillan (Strathfulen), prior of, *see* Johannis, Celestine; Mortimer, John de: priory of, 298
- Strathmiglo (Strahmyglo, Stramiglo, Stramyglo, Stranygloth), chaplain of parish church of, *see* Atholia, Nicholas de; Tolach, Fergus de: chaplaincy of the vicarage of the parish church of, 128: parish church of, 64, 128, 203: vicar of, *see* Atholia, Nicholas de; Mason, John: vicarage of, 22, 128
- Strevlyng, Duncan de, commendator of Kirkgunzeon, rector of Parton, 207, 290
- Strivelyn, David de, canon of Moray, 32
- Strogeith (Strugueth), vicar of, *see* Ouchtre, Michael: vicarage of, 362
- Stugs (Stuge, Stuygs), William, vicar of Monifieth, 29, 61, 198
- Suari (Yvari), Nigel, archdeacon of Sodor, rector of St Fyinnoc (? Killintag), 69, 173
- Sussynford, William de, 87n
- Suthirland, John de, 358
- Sweetheart, abbey of, xxvi: abbot of, xxvi, 43, 80, 190, 198, 216, 248-9, 253, 272; *see also* John; Thomas: convent of, xxvi, 80, 87, 93: monastery of, 80, 86-87
- Swynton, Sir John de, 39
- Sybold, William, clerk 41
- Symondronn, Alexander de, master of hospital of Rutherford, 47
- Symonton, William de, 205
- Sytosyesfariast, John de, *see* Crauford, John de
- TAIN (Thayne), vicar of, *see* Kyrbeyok, William de: vicarage of, 37
- Talastrava, hospital of, 296
- Tannadice (Tanadas), chaplain of church of, *see* Knight, Richard:

- Tannadice—*continued*  
 chaplaincy of church of, 12:  
 parish church of, 9, 21, 81, 130-1,  
 139, 141, 144, 146, 217, 287-8:  
 rector of, *see* Aula, Malcolm de;  
 Muskilburgh, John or Symon de;  
 Ramsay, William de; Strabrok,  
 William de
- Tarascon (Tarasonne), 115-17: dean  
 of, *see* Garsie, John
- Tarbate, parish church of, *see* Tarvit
- Tarbert, Walter de, sub-dean of  
 Ross, 62
- Tarbolton (Torbolton), parish  
 church of, xxiii, xxvi, 310, 321,  
 340, 351: rector of, *see* Fare,  
 William de; Stewart, Robert
- Tarras, Adam de, abbot of Kinloss,  
 50, 305
- Tarragona, 229: church of, 302:  
 portioner in church of, *see*  
 Salvalta, Martin de
- Tarves (Corvas, Tarvas, Tarvis,  
 Traberch), parish church of, 156,  
 167-8: vicar of, *see* Barber, John:  
 vicarage of, 91, 369
- Tarves, Robert de, vicar of  
 Rosemarkie, 162
- Tarvit (Tarbate, Tarvet), parish  
 church of, 338, 381: rector of,  
*see* Merton, Thomas de
- Taydici, John, auditor of appeal, 86
- Tayn, William de, chancellor of  
 Ross, 120
- Tealing (Telyne), vicar of, *see*  
 Ketinis, Ingeram de: vicarage of,  
 182
- Terleti, Mora, 77
- Tertoria, *see* Payolle, Bernard
- Teviotdale, archdeacon of, 19, 30,  
 149, 291, 310, 321, 334, 337, 361,  
 368; *see also* Croyser, William de;  
 Forestar, John; MacMorin,  
 William; Merton, John de;  
 Mouswald, Gilbert de; Scheves,  
 John de; Walteri, James: arch-  
 deaconry of, xix-xx, 43, 172, 175,  
 190-2, 375: prebend of arch-  
 deacon of, *see* Morebattle
- Thenynghame, Thomas de, *see*  
 Tynnyngham
- Thomas, 386
- Thomas, abbot of Sweetheart, xxvi,  
 87, 93, 254
- Thomas, archdeacon, bishop and  
 elect of Candida Casa, *see* Butil,  
 Thomas de
- Thomas, bishop of Candida Casa,  
*see* Rossy, Thomas de
- Thomas, earl of Mar, *see* Erskine,  
 Thomas
- Thomas, prior of Beauuly, 237-8
- Thomas, Gilbert, 150: his wife  
 Christiana, *see* Doulian, Christiana
- Thomas, James, rector of Inch-  
 brayock, rector of Kinnell, 105
- Thomas (Thome), John, rector of  
 Tibbermore, vicar of Monifeith,  
 124-5, 197-8, 369
- Thoro, Bernard de, clerk, 205
- Three Estates, xiii
- Tibbermore (Tibemor), parish  
 church of, 369: rector of, *see*  
 Ogilvy, Henry; Thomas, John
- Tinwald (Tynwalde, Tywald),  
 parish church of, 98-99, 253:  
 rector of, *see* Elwald, John; Seres,  
 William
- Tod (Tode), Henry, rector of  
 Wamphray, vicar of Dumfries,  
 346, 358
- Tolach, Fergus de, chaplain of  
 parish church of Strathmiglo, 128
- Toledo, archbishop of, xii: church  
 of, 267, 284, 286, 320, 369
- Tongland (Tunglant), abbot and  
 convent of, 226
- Tonnok, John, *see* Tunnok
- Torphichen (Torfichine, Torfy-  
 chine, Torfychyn, Torpichine),  
 preceptory of, 238-9, 250, 261-2,  
 313: preceptor of, *see* Angelicus,

- Hillebrand; Avat, John de;  
 Benyne, John; Lichton, Alexander de; Paris, Theobald de; Seton, Alexander de; preceptorship of, 238-9, 261-2
- Tortosa, 260-73, 275, 279-80, 288-296
- Tours, 11, 24-7, 50, 115, 258, 283, 297
- Tovergath (Tovergayth, Toveregayth), John de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow secundo, 34-35, 38
- Tranent (Travernent), vicar of, *see* Ballothyn, John de; Wan, John: vicarage of, 198
- Trayl, Alexander, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of Rattray, rector of Fetteresso, 36, 84, 363-4
- Trayl, Laurence, rector of Monymusk, 23
- Trayl (Trayle), Thomas, canon of Moray and prebendary of Advic and Cromdale, rector of Arbuthnot, rector of Bothwell, rector of Ratho, 35, 199, 218-19, 254
- Trayl (Trail), Walter, bishop of St Andrews, xvi, 34, 46, 47n, 48-49 and n, 54, 58, 60, 63, 70, 88, 94, 100, 107-8, 129: official of, *see* Stramiglo, Thomas de: vicar general of, *see* Borthwyk, James de
- Trebron (Trabuny), Andrew de, rector of Kinnoul, 14, 97
- Triche, John, xxvi, 82
- Tullynestle (Tulenystyn), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Franconer, David; Franconer, Robert; Tynningham, Thomas de: canonry and prebend of, 281
- Tulogh, vill of, 349
- Tulogh, Walter de, 349
- Tunnok, John, rector of Henryland, vicar of Ardrossan, 101 and n, 166
- Turks, crusade against, 115, 171
- Turnbul, John, 325, 361
- Turnbul, Walter, 361
- Turnbule, John, esquire, 122-3
- Turnbull, Richard, 171-2
- Turriff (Turref), parish church of, 5, 73: rector of, *see* Camera, William de
- Turrim de plano, 208, 222-3, 386
- Turrim Regia, 207
- Tusculum, bishop of, *see* John; Peter
- Tynnyngham, Adam de, bishop of Aberdeen, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Glasgow primo, 3 and n, 39, 44
- Tynnyngham (Thenyngame, Thyn-gan, Tynnyngham), Thomas de, archdeacon of Aberdeen, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Tullynestle, papal chaplain, rector of Logie-Buchan, 1, 26, 73, 145, 281
- Tynnyngame, William de, priest, 255
- UIST (Uste), parish church of, *see* Kilpeter
- Urban VI, pope, x
- Urquhart, prior of, *see* Dunfermelyn, Thomas de; John; Raburn, Andrew de; Smert, Gilbert; William: priory of, 31-32, 51, 323, 341, 348, 380
- Uthrogle (Ortugal), hospital of, 15: master of hospital of, *see* Colini, Finlay
- VACHE, Elizabeth de, 199
- Valas, Thomas, chaplain of duke of Albany, 293
- Valence, benefice-holder in church of, *see* Rocha, James: church of, 222
- Valencia, 309-23: archdeacon of, *see* Luna, Peter de: archdeaconry of, x

- Valens, Sir James de, 66: his wife, Christiana, *see* Christiana
- Valentinus (Valerius), William, clerk, 209-10
- Valle, Raymond de, canon of Seville, 21
- Vallibus, John de, *see* Vaux
- Valtierra, Louis de, auditor of appeals, canon of Gerona, papal chaplain, 200-1, 219, 268, 285, 317
- Variacapelle, parish church of, *see* Falkirk
- Vaufray, parish church of, *see* Wamphray
- Vause, Alexander, archdeacon formerly precentor of Caithness, bishop and elect of Caithness, bishop and elect of Orkney, 88, 166, 170, 309, 330
- Vaux (Vallibus, Vause, Waus, Wause), John de, canon of Glasgow, rector of Hutton, 33, 116, 134, 184, 194, 220, 228-9, 240
- Vclella, workers of the parish church of, 233
- Vich, benefice-holder in church of, *see* Callis, Bernard: canon of, *see* Fortis, Bernard; Luna, Peter de: canonry of, x: chapter of, 196: church of, 196, 209: official of, 146
- Villafranca, 177
- Vincent, Antony, papal scribe, 101
- Viviers, bishop of, 171
- w, lord, 87n
- Waddale (Wegalle), John de, canon of Holyrood, 99, 394
- Waghorn, Alexander de, bishop and elect, formerly archdeacon of Ross, xviii, 89, 120, 164, 360, 368, 372
- Walter, abbot of Arbroath, *see* Paniter, Walter
- Walter, bishop and elect of Brechin, *see* Forestar, Walter
- Walter, bishop of Glasgow, *see* Wardlau, Walter de
- Walter, bishop of St Andrews, *see* Trayl, Walter
- Walter, cardinal deacon of St George *ad velum aureum*, 33
- Walter, cardinal-priest, *see* Wardlau, Walter de
- Walter, earl of Caithness, 122: his wife, Margaret, *see* Margaret
- Walter, monk of Beaully, *see* Mathuc
- Walter, prior of Arbroath, *see* Paniter, Walter
- Walter, rector of Liston, *see* Forestar, Walter
- Walteri, James, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Glasgow, chaplain of Dalkeith, papal chaplain, rector of Cavers Magna, vicar of Innerleithen, 5n, 151-2, 154-5, 172, 174-5, 192, 375
- Walteri, Hugh, canon of Moray, chamberlain of duke of Orleans, chamberlain of Guigo Flandini, 314, 336, 347
- Wamphray (Vaufray, Wamfray), parish church of, 346, 358: rector of, *see* Mouswald, Gilbert de; Tod, Henry
- Wan, John, canon of Holyrood, vicar of Tranent, 112, 198
- Wan, Walter, vicar of Glasgow, 34-35
- Wardlau, Henry, de, archdeacon of Glasgow, bishop and elect of St Andrews, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Belhelvie, canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of Deer, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Old Roxburgh, papal legate, precentor of Glasgow, rector of Cavers Magna, xvii, xx, xxiv, xxvii, 6, 20, 84-86, 101, 107-10, 116, 119, 127, 131-2, 135, 137, 139, 162-3, 171, 180, 191,

- 198, 204, 229, 239, 245, 271-2, 274-8, 287-8, 297, 300-1, 303, 305, 312, 328, 330-3, 339, 352, 363-4, 367, 388
- Wardlau (Wardlaw), Johanna (Joneta) de, prioress of Haddington, 110, 177, 180-1
- Wardlau, Margaret de, *née* Gledstone 325, 361
- Wardlau, Walter de, bishop of Glasgow, canon of Ross, cardinal and legate in Scotland and Ireland, xvii, xx-xxi, 6, 35, 38, 44, 54, 64, 71, 84-85, 134, 145, 229
- Wardlau, Sir William de, 361
- Wardlaw, Alexander de, canon of Glasgow and prebendary of Eddleston, 70-71
- Watson, James, canon of Glasgow, 158
- Watson, William, rector of Glencairn, 105
- Wause (Waus), John, *see* Vaux, John de
- Weer, Dominic, 138: his wife, Maria, 138
- Wegalle, John, *see* Waddale
- Were, John, rector of Lyne, 175, 256
- Westerkirk (Wastyrker), parish church of, 122-3
- Whitekirk, parish church of, *see* Hamer
- Whithorn (St Ninian in Galloway), 174: chapter of, 174: church of, 156, 173: prior and canons of, 173: priory of, 174: *see also* Candida Casa
- Wigtown (Wigton), parish church of, 354-5: rector of, *see* Carnis, Alexander de
- Willelmi, Gillecalver, rector of Kininiver, 41
- Willelmi, Stephen, priest, 209
- William, abbot of Dunfermline, formerly prior of Urquhart, 288, 323, 327-9, 341, 348, 380, 382
- William, abbot of Holywood, *see* Adavogan, William de
- William, abbot of Lindores, papal chaplain, 50-51, 116
- William, abbot of Scone, 353
- William, bishop of Glasgow, *see* Rae, William
- William, bishop and elect of Glasgow, *see* Lawder, William de
- William, bishop and elect of Moray *see* Spyny, William de
- William, bishop of St Andrews, *see* Landallis, William de
- William, bishop of Sodor, *see* Russell, William
- William, bishop-elect of Orkney, *see* Stephani, William
- William, king of Scots, 65
- William, third prior of St Andrews, 362
- Wilton (Wylton), parish church of, 5
- Wischart (Wishcard), John, canon of Glasgow, 33, 214, 243
- Wischart (Wischard), Robert, bishop of Glasgow, 87, and n, 123
- Wordlaes, Sir ?, 5 and n
- Wyld, Reginald, 129
- Wyld (Wyld, Wyls), John, rector of Newtyle, vicar of Dundee, vicar of Glamis, 83-84, 129, 393
- Wyld, Rudolf, canon of Brechin, vicar of Dundee, vicar of Glamis, 83-84
- Wylion, Robert de, clerk, 24
- Wylly, Robert, vicar of Stracathro, 29
- Wyncestre, John, priest, 381
- Wynschellis, Thomas de, deacon, 38
- Wyntoun, Andrew de, canon of St Andrews, prior of Loch Leven, 45-46
- Wys, Thomas, precentor of Ross, 4



Wys, William, chaplain in church  
of Aberdeen, 26

Wyst, Goffred de, 89

YLE, Sir Donald de, lord of the  
isles, *see* Johannis, Donald

Yonge, Griffin, bishop of Hippo,  
xviii

Young, Robert, archpriest of Dun-  
bar, confessor to earl of March,  
papal chaplain, 384-6

Young, William, priest, 24

Yvari, Nigel, *see* Suari, Nigel

ZAMORA, archdeacon of, 17

SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

THE EXECUTIVE

1974-1975

President

PROFESSOR G. W. S. BARROW, D LITT

Chairman of Council

PROFESSOR R. H. CAMPBELL, PH D

Council

MARJORIE O. ANDERSON

JOHN R. HUME

DAVID STEVENSON

MARGARET H. B. SANDERSON

DUNCAN SHAW

NORMAN F. SHEAD

JENNIFER BROWN

ALEXANDER FENTON

JAMES J. ROBERTSON

EDWARD J. COWAN

PETER G. B. MCNEILL

W. D. H. SELLAR

Corresponding Members of Council

V. H. GALBRAITH, FBA, *England*

PROFESSOR MICHEL DE BOÜARD, *France*

PROFESSOR MAURICE LEE, JR, *USA*

Honorary Treasurer

IAN B. COWAN, PH D

*Department of Scottish History*

*University of Glasgow*

*9 University Gardens, Glasgow G12 8QH*

Honorary Secretary

THOMAS I. RAE, PH D

*National Library of Scotland*

*George IV Bridge, Edinburgh EH1 1EW*

Honorary Assistant Secretary

KATHERINE L. DAVIES, PH D

## MEMBERSHIP

*Membership of the Scottish History Society  
is open to all who are interested in the history of Scotland.*

*For an annual subscription of £5.00  
members normally receive one volume each year.*

*Enquiries should be addressed to  
the Honorary Secretary or the Honorary Treasurer  
whose addresses are given overleaf.*

SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

REPORT

of the 88th Annual Meeting

The 88th Annual Meeting of the Scottish History Society was held in the Rooms of the Royal Society, George Street, Edinburgh, on Saturday, 13 December 1974, at 11.15 a.m. Professor G. W. S. Barrow, President, was in the Chair.

The Report of Council was as follows:

The Council is pleased to report that the tenth volume of the Fourth Series, *William Melrose in China: 1845-1855; letters of a Scottish tea merchant*, edited by Hoh-cheung and Lorna H. Mui, was issued to members early in the year. It was received well by members, and has attracted considerable attention outside the Society, especially from economic historians interested in trade with south-east Asia.

The national political and economic crisis at the beginning of this year delayed the printing of the next volume to be issued to members, *Scottish Electoral Politics: 1832-1854*, edited by Iain Brash. It is, however, now in the final stages of production and will be available early in 1975. Members will recollect that this volume, drawing on documents relating to Midlothian county politics during this period, illustrates the Conservative party reaction in Scotland to the 1832 Reform Act and the development of electoral management techniques.

The publication to be issued to members thereafter will be in the form of a tribute to Dr Annie I. Dunlop, who before her death last year was such a prominent benefactor to this Society. The work will be a *Calendar of Papal Letters to Scotland* taken from the Vatican Archives, and will be in two volumes, the first, edited by the Right Rev. Monsignor Charles Burns, consisting of letters of Pope *Clement VII, 1378-1394* the second, edited by Mr F. McGurk, of letters of Pope *Benedict XIII, 1394-1418*. The first volume will also contain a memoir of Dr Dunlop by Dr I. B. Cowan, Honorary Treasurer of the Society. The two volumes, for the years 1974 and 1975, will be issued together, and, provided that there are no extraordinary delays, will bring the issue of volumes to members in line with their annual subscriptions once again.

The Scottish Academic Press, in carrying out the reprint programme announced in last year's annual report, has also suffered from the difficulties

of the earlier part of this year. The first batch of reprints, however, are confidently expected to be available early in the spring of 1975; further details will be circulated to members as soon as possible.

Members of Council who retire in rotation at this time are Mr Ronald G. Cant, Mr John G. Dunbar and Mr Donald J. Withrington. The following will be proposed to the Annual Meeting for election to Council: Mrs Marjorie O. Anderson, Dr John R. Hume, Dr David Stevenson.

During the past year twelve members have died, thirteen have resigned, and three removed from membership for non-payment of subscription; twenty-two new members have joined. The total membership, including 233 libraries, is now 730, compared with 736 in 1973.

In presenting the Annual Report, Monsignor David McRoberts drew attention to the measures being taken to bring the publications programme up to date. He also pointed out that decreasing membership in conjunction with continuously rising costs was likely to create a serious situation for the Society. This could be met only by increasing membership substantially or by finding more economical methods of production, and Council were giving their attention to this.

The Hon. Treasurer reported a satisfactory balance, but confirmed the problem of production costs. He expressed his gratitude for the grant awarded by the Carnegie Trust, and for a donation of £100 to the Society.

Mr A. Cameron, seconded by Dr Charles Haws, moved the adoption of the Annual Report, which was approved.

Dr Marinell Ash, seconded by Rev. H. R. Sefton, nominated for election as ordinary members of Council Mrs M. O. Anderson, Dr J. R. Home, and Dr D. Stevenson, and they were duly elected.

The President gave an address entitled 'Hunting and the Forest in Medieval Scotland'. The meeting closed with a vote of thanks to the President proposed by Mr R. G. Cant.

ABSTRACT ACCOUNT OF CHARGE AND DISCHARGE OF THE  
INTROMISSIONS OF THE HONORARY TREASURER for  
1 November 1973 to 31 October 1974

I. GENERAL ACCOUNT

CHARGE

I. Cash in Bank at 1 November 1973	
1. Sum at credit of Savings Account with Bank of Scotland	£5,204.05
2. Sum at credit of Current Account with Bank of Scotland	219.67
3. Sum at credit of Savings Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank	62.05
4. Sum at credit of Special Investment Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank	1,016.15
	<hr/>
	£6,501.92
II. Subscriptions received	1,949.50
III. Past Publications sold	380.15
IV. Interest on Savings Accounts with Bank of Scotland and Edinburgh Savings Bank	375.69
V. Bank Refund	00.60
VI. Grant from Carnegie Trust	750.00
VII. Income Tax Refund (1972-73)	175.75
VIII. Donations	100.00
IX. Sums drawn from Bank Current Account	<u>£5,420.48</u>
X. Sums drawn from Bank Savings Account	<u>£2,000.00</u>
	<hr/>
	<u>£10,233.61</u>

## DISCHARGE

i. Cost of publication during year ( <i>William Melrose in China</i> )	£2,975·81	
Cost of printing Annual Report, Notices and Printers' Postage, etc.		119·84
		<hr/>
		£3,095·65
ii. Insurance premiums		28·13
iii. Miscellaneous Payments		96·70
iv. Sums lodged in Bank Current Account	<u>£5,575·67</u>	
v. Sums lodged in Bank Savings Account	<u>£8,857·94</u>	
vi. Funds at close of this account:		
1. Balance at credit of Savings Account with Bank of Scotland	£5,697·26	
2. Balance at credit of Current Account with Bank of Scotland		155·19
3. Balance at credit of Savings Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank		64·53
4. Balance at credit of Special Investment Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank		1,096·15
	<hr/>	7,013·13
		<hr/>
		<u>£10,233·61</u>

GLASGOW, 18 November 1974. I have examined the General Account of the Honorary Treasurer of the Scottish History Society for the year from 1 November 1973 to 31 October 1974, and I find the same to be correctly stated and sufficiently vouched.

I. M. M. MACPHAIL  
Auditor

